

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY



125 170

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY











■

AN INDEX  
TO  
*'THE ELIZABETHAN STAGE'*  
AND  
*'WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE'*

■



AN INDEX TO  
'THE ELIZABETHAN STAGE'  
and  
'WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE'

by  
SIR EDMUND CHAMBERS

compiled by  
BEATRICE WHITE

BENJAMIN BLOM, INC.



-

First published by Oxford University Press, 1934  
Reprinted 1964, by arrangement with Oxford U. Pr.  
Published by Benjamin Blom, Inc., New York 52.  
L.C. Catalog Card No.: 64-14701

*Printed in U.S.A. by*  
NOBLE OFFSET PRINTERS, INC.  
NEW YORK 3, N. Y.

## PREFATORY NOTE

*A GOOD INDEX speaks for itself and needs no preface. But I cannot omit this opportunity of expressing my gratitude to my friends of the Shakespeare Association for the generous thought which led them to honour me by this compilation, and for the skill and pains which have gone to the making of it. I hope that it will serve to render the contents of six bulky and widely ranging volumes more readily accessible to students. A special word of thanks is due to Miss Beatrice White, who has carried out the work under the direction of a Committee of the Association.*

*E. K. CHAMBERS*

## FOREWORD

THIS Index is based on the works themselves, though it necessarily makes use of the existing indexes which it attempts to enlarge upon uniform lines. The chief departure in principle from the original indexes lies in the inclusion of players' names. In cases of doubt I have followed the form used by Sir E. K. Chambers.

Modern critics are not mentioned and the Index is confined in the main to the sixteenth century. As far as possible long entries have been arranged in a uniform manner. The Index is intended as a guide to, rather than an epitome of, the works of Sir E. K. Chambers.

The titles of plays properly German are given in German in the Index, e.g. *Fratricide Punished* appears as *Bestrafte Brudermord*.

BEATRICE WHITE

# INDEX TO 'THE ELIZABETHAN STAGE' AND 'WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE'

[Play-titles are in italics. Lost plays are distinguished by inverted commas.  
Book titles are in inverted commas but not italicized. Only the most  
important references to plays are given under dramatists.]

- A Bad Beginning Makes a Good Ending*, *E.S.* ii. 217; iii. 315; iv. 127, 180, 397, 398; *W.S.* ii. 343.
- A Woman is a Weathercock*, *E.S.* i. 198; ii. 60, 516, 523; iii. 313; iv. 392.
- A Woman will have her Will*. See *Englishmen for my Money*.
- Abbotstone (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85, 90, 106.
- Abercrombie, dancer, *E.S.* iii. 388.
- Aberdeen, *E.S.* ii. 269.
- Abergavenny (title). See *Neville*.
- Abergavenny's men, *E.S.* i. 278; ii. 92; in provinces, *E.S.* ii. 92; iv. 268.
- Abnormal spellings, *W.S.* i. 163, 178, 187, 306, 333, 370, 379, 385, 430, 441, 479, 509.
- Above, *E.S.* iii. 78, 91-8, 115, 133, 138, 139, 148, 149, 153.
- Abraham*, *E.S.* iii. 322, 514.
- Abraham Sacrifiant*, *E.S.* i. 249; iii. 322.
- Abraham's Sacrifice*, *E.S.* iii. 322; iv. 382.
- '*Abram and Lot*', *E.S.* ii. 95, 275; *W.S.* ii. 317.
- Abridgement of plays, *E.S.* iii. 186, 251; *W.S.* i. 214, 229, 284, 307, 342, 455, 471. See *Cuts*.
- '*Absalom*' (1602), *E.S.* ii. 228.
- Absalon* (c. 1535), *E.S.* iii. 506; iv. 246.
- Absey Court, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- '*Abuses*', *E.S.* ii. 22; iv. 33.
- Abuses of Players, Act to Restrain, *E.S.* i. 303, 322; iii. 360; iv. 338; *W.S.* i. 98, 103, 116, 164, 238, 289, 403. See *Profanity*.
- Abyngdon, Henry, Master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 27, 296.
- Academic plays, lists of, *E.S.* 127-31; iv. 373-9; staging of, *E.S.* i. 226, 228; critics of, *E.S.* i. 249; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 221, 233, 250, 251; iii. 30; iv. 18, 53, 245.
- Accession day, *E.S.* i. 18, 21, 128, 131, 141-8; iii. 212, 402, 405-6, 463; iv. 85, 375.
- Accidents at performances, *E.S.* i. 128, 228, 256, 264, 283, 290, 292, 314, 316; ii. 135, 175, 413, 418, 462, 471; iii. 311; iv. 36, 208, 219, 220, 225, 274, 292-5, 300. See *Globe Theatre, Paris Garden*.
- Accolti, Bernardo, *W.S.* i. 452.
- Acheson, James, *E.S.* i. 17.
- Acolastus*, *E.S.* i. 232.
- Act for Advancement of True Religion, *E.S.* i. 242.
- Act of Supremacy, *E.S.* iii. 161.
- Act of Uniformity, *E.S.* i. 243, 271, 276; iii. 161.
- Act-divisions, *E.S.* iii. 124, 125, 130, 185, 199; *W.S.* i. 118, 124, 199, 290, 307, 328, 335, 358, 365, 393.
- Action. See *Interior action*.
- Activities (acrobatics, tumbling), *E.S.* i. 123, 282, 300; ii. 99, 101, 110, 111, 118-19, 136, 176, 180, 182, 186, 261-3, 272, 273, 292, 294, 395, 413, 529, 550; iv. 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 112, 114, 154, 156, 158, 159, 161, 162, 163, 167, 174, 205, 206, 217, 273, 279, 283; *W.S.* i. 32, 33-5, 37, 39, 41; ii. 305, 306.



- Acton, John, *WS.* i. 10.  
 Acton, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 402.  
 Actor-lists, *E.S.* ii. 79-260 *passim*;  
 iii. 223, 226, 228, 229, 359, 361,  
 363, 365, 367, 368, 370, 371,  
 372, 497, 510; *WS.* i. 79, 201;  
 ii. 71-80.  
 Actors. *See* Players.  
 Actors' economics, *E.S.* i. 348-88.  
 Actors' quality, *E.S.* i. 308-47.  
 Acts of the Apostles, *E.S.* i. 246,  
 248.  
 'Adams Tragedie', *E.S.* iv. 391,  
 398.  
 Adams, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 5, 93,  
 106, 107, 109, 110, 296; iii. 328,  
 330; iv. 150, 296; *WS.* i. 53.  
 Adams, John, Master of Westminster,  
*E.S.* ii. 69.  
 Adams, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 343.  
 Adaptations. *See* Shakespearean  
 adaptations.  
 Addenbroke, John, *WS.* i. 84; ii.  
 114-18.  
*Adelphe*, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 238; iv. 127,  
 373.  
*Adelphi*, *E.S.* iii. 236; iv. 385.  
 Adlington, W., *WS.* i. 362.  
 Admiral, Lord, *E.S.* i. 67.  
 Admiral's men, notice of, *E.S.* ii.  
 134-86; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 20,  
 268, 301, 302, 312, 315, 316, 338,  
 351, 353, 354, 364, 366, 367,  
 371, 374; ii. 110, 176, 177, 198,  
 224, 365, 409, 441; *WS.* i. 32,  
 38, 41, 52, 95, 211, 216, 288,  
 316, 394, 476; ii. 304-19. *See*  
 Alleyn company, Court calendar,  
 Court payments, Printed plays.  
 Adolescents, significance of, *WS.* ii. 7.  
 Adorno, Prospero, *WS.* i. 494.  
 Adult Companies, *E.S.* ii. 77-260;  
 list of, *E.S.* ii. 77.  
 Advertisement. *See* Title-pages.  
*Aegio*, *E.S.* iii. 209.  
 'Aemilia', *E.S.* i. 131.  
 'Aeneas and Dido', *E.S.* iv. 122.  
 Aesop, *E.S.* i. 376, 385.  
 'Aesop's crow', *E.S.* ii. 83; *WS.* i. 217.  
 Afterthoughts, *WS.* i. 232, 235, 326,  
 333, 344, 360, 396, 440.  
 Agamemnon, *E.S.* iii. 477; iv. 380.  
 'Agamemnon', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 265,  
 302.  
 'Agamemnon and Ulysses', *E.S.* ii. 17,  
 101; iv. 101, 160; *WS.* i. 448.  
 Agarite, *E.S.* iii. 16.  
 Agrippa, Henry Cornelius, on plays,  
*E.S.* i. 377; iv. 195.  
 'Ajax and Ulysses', *E.S.* ii. 63; iv.  
 87, 146; *WS.* i. 448.  
 'Ajax Flagellifer', *E.S.* i. 130, 233.  
 'Ajax Flagellifer' (trans.), *E.S.* i.  
 127, 128.  
 Alabaster, William, playwright, *E.S.*  
 iii. 207-8; iv. 378.  
 Al., G., *E.S.* iii. 514.  
 Alaham, *E.S.* iii. 331; iv. 395, 404.  
 Alamanni, Luigi, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Alarum for London, *E.S.* ii. 204; iii.  
 54, 67, 169, 188; iv. 1, 386;  
*WS.* i. 145.  
 Alasco, Count Albert of, *E.S.* i. 129;  
 iii. 318, 458; iv. 100.  
 'Alba', *E.S.* i. 130.  
 'Albere Galle', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 341,  
 347, 494; iv. 37.  
 Alberghini, Angelica, *E.S.* ii. 263.  
 Alberti, Leo Battista, *E.S.* iii. 2.  
 Albion Knight, *E.S.* iv. 1, 380.  
 Albumazar, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 498; iv.  
 373, 393.  
 Alcester (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 367.  
 Alchemist, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 171;  
 mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 215, 217, 300,  
 346; iii. 123, 127, 222, 224, 499;  
 iv. 51, 127, 180, 371, 392; *WS.*  
 ii. 74, 233, 343.  
 'Alcmaeon', *E.S.* ii. 15; iv. 89, 147.  
 Alcove, *E.S.* iii. 82, 85, 89, 111,  
 112, 120.  
 Aldbury (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Aldeburgh (Suffolk), players at, *WS.*  
 ii. 310; plays at, *E.S.* ii. 2.  
 Aldermaston (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 85,  
 107, 114.

- Aldersbrook (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 98.  
 Aldershot (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 124.  
 Alderson, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 296.  
 Alderton (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Alderton (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 123.  
 Aldus Manutius, *W.S.* i. 190.  
 Alençon, François, duke of (also duke of Anjou), *E.S.* i. 5, 10, 16, 22, 39, 90, 167; 175; ii. 90; iv. 64, 96, 98; *W.S.* i. 337.  
 'Alexander and Lodowick', *E.S.* ii. 144, 167, 170.  
 Alexander, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 402; iv. 64.  
 Alexander, W., *E.S.* iv. 376.  
 Alexander, Sir William, earl of Stirling, *E.S.* iii. 208-9; *W.S.* ii. 220 sqq.  
*Alexandreaan Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 209; iv. 388.  
 Alexandrines, *W.S.* i. 259, 260; tables of, *W.S.* ii. 400, 404. *See* Metre.  
 'Alexius', *E.S.* iv. 2.  
 'Alfonso', *E.S.* iv. 2.  
 Alfonso, duke of Calabria, *E.S.* i. 154.  
 Alice and Alexis (fr.), *E.S.* iv. 2, 404.  
 'Alice Pierce', *E.S.* ii. 132, 166.  
 Alington, Sir Giles, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
*All Fools*, *E.S.* ii. 50; iii. 146, 252; iv. 119, 171.  
 'All Fools but the Fool'. *See* 'The World runs on Wheels'.  
*All for Money*, *E.S.* iii. 23, 411; iv. 382.  
 'All is not Gold that Glisters', *E.S.* ii. 178; iii. 266.  
*All is True*. *See* Henry VIII.  
 Allde, Edward, printer, *W.S.* i. 169.  
 Allde, John, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 444.  
 Allen, Giles, *E.S.* ii. 385, 396, 398, 399.  
 Allen, John, musician, *E.S.* i. 201; iii. 246, 383.  
 Allen, Sir William, *E.S.* ii. 401.  
 Alley, William, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 209; on plays, *E.S.* i. 244; iv. 192.  
 Alleyn company, *E.S.* iv. 24; *W.S.* i. 42-52, 54, 55, 60, 79, 81, 288, 319, 327; ii. 306-18.  
 Alleyn, Edward, player, his career, *E.S.* ii. 137-8, 198, 296-8; his parts, *E.S.* ii. 297; iii. 194, 421, 425; *W.S.* i. 122; retirement from stage, *E.S.* i. 157; return to stage, *E.S.* i. 173; and Fortune playhouse, *E.S.* i. 300; ii. 173, 436-9; iv. 21, 326, 328, 330, 371; and Beargarden, *E.S.* i. 316, 317; ii. 452, 453, 454, 463; praised as an actor, *E.S.* iv. 240, 252; his finances, *E.S.* i. 349; letters to and from, *E.S.* ii. 124, 445; *W.S.* ii. 312-14; as payee, *E.S.* iv. 165 sq.; in forgeries, *E.S.* iii. 410; *W.S.* ii. 379, 386, 389; relations with playing companies: Admiral's, *E.S.* i. 352, 353, 367; ii. 6, 110, 112, 120, 121, 123, 149; iii. 461; *W.S.* i. 48, 51; 'Alleyn Company', *E.S.* iv. 24; *W.S.* i. 54, 55 (*see separate entry*); Prince's, *E.S.* i. 133; ii. 186; Strange's, *E.S.* ii. 120, 121, 123; *W.S.* i. 45; Worcester's, *E.S.* ii. 222, 224; *W.S.* i. 38; relations with contemporaries: Daborne, *W.S.* i. 96; Gosson, *E.S.* iii. 323; Henslowe, *E.S.* i. 296, 358, 364; ii. 152, 153, 187, 435, 440, 452; iii. 426, 462; Richard Jones, *E.S.* i. 351; ii. 287; *W.S.* i. 39; Charles Massey, *E.S.* ii. 191; Meade, *E.S.* ii. 245, 452; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 125, 150, 177, 201; iii. 458; *W.S.* ii. 79, 215, 274.  
 Alleyn, John, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 298; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 136, 137, 138, 252, 392; iii. 507; *W.S.* i. 39, 41, 43, 48, 51, 52, 513.  
 Alleyn (Allen), Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 115, 150, 153, 156, 160, 176, 251, 252, 301; iii. 223, 299, 370.  
 Allot, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 455.

- Allot, Robt., *E.S.* iii. 359, 372, 373;  
iv. 46; *W.S.* i. 143.
- Allowances. *See* Licences.
- All's One*. *See* *Yorkshire Tragedy*.
- All's Well that Ends Well*, discussed,  
*E.S.* iii. 487; *W.S.* i. 449-52;  
bibliography, *W.S.* i. 449; text,  
*W.S.* i. 166, 449; dropped threads,  
*W.S.* i. 230; and *Love Labours*  
*Won*, *W.S.* i. 273; date, *E.S.* ii.  
207; *W.S.* i. 271, 450; revision  
theories, *W.S.* i. 218, 452; stage-  
directions, *E.S.* iii. 196; *W.S.* i.  
450; variation of nomenclature,  
*W.S.* i. 450; temper of, *W.S.* i.  
444; style of, *W.S.* i. 451; source,  
*W.S.* i. 452; staging of, *E.S.* iii.  
124; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 394;  
*W.S.* i. 417.
- Allot Pageant*, *E.S.* iii. 455.
- Allusions, as evidence of date, *W.S.*  
i. 245.
- '*Almanac*', *E.S.* ii. 190; iv. 125, 178.
- Almonry, *E.S.* i. 35; boys of, *E.S.*  
ii. 9, 70.
- Alphabetical figures in masks, *E.S.* i.  
198; iii. 378, 383.
- Alphonsus, Emperor of Germany*, *E.S.*  
ii. 202; iii. 466; iv. 2, 396.
- Alphonsus, King of Arragon*, *E.S.*  
ii. 147, 286; iii. 327; iv. 36.
- Alresford (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Alrewas (Staffs.), *E.S.* iv. 91.
- '*Alt Proculo*', *E.S.* ii. 286.
- Alternationist theory of staging, *E.S.*  
iii. 120.
- Alternative endings, *W.S.* i. 360,  
430-3.
- Altham, James, *E.S.* iv. 88, 93, 95.
- Althorp (Northants), *E.S.* i. 124,  
126; iii. 391; iv. 117.
- Althorp Entertainment*, *E.S.* i. 126;  
iii. 391.
- '*Alucius*', *E.S.* ii. 35; iv. 97, 156.
- Alvechurch (Worcs.), *W.S.* ii. 133-8.
- Amalgamation of companies, *E.S.* i.  
355; ii. 5, 17, 60, 94, 95, 101,  
112, 113, 120, 124, 129, 132,  
136, 140, 155, 156, 192-3, 225,  
244, 248, 250, 258; iii. 343-4.
- Amantes Amentes*, *E.S.* ii. 285.
- Amanuensis to playwright, *E.S.* iii.  
368.
- Ambassadors, *E.S.* i. 22-5, 204; iii.  
241, 243, 246, 277, 280, 283,  
376, 380, 382, 384, 385, 386,  
389, 390; iv. 63, 77, 79, 81, 84,  
87, 96, 98, 100, 118, 119, 120;  
their precedence, problem of, *E.S.*  
i. 25, 204; iii. 243, 244, 246, 280,  
281, 283, 376, 377, 380, 381,  
382, 384, 385, 389, 390.
- Amends for Ladies*, *E.S.* ii. 190, 245,  
259, 473; iii. 297, 313; iv. 393;  
*W.S.* i. 382.
- Amerie, Robert, *E.S.* i. 135; iii. 210;  
iv. 71.
- Amersham (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 81, 107.
- Amesbury (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Aminia*, *E.S.* ii. 262; iii. 317.
- Amphibious sections, *W.S.* i. 266.  
*See* Metre.
- Amphitruo*, *E.S.* iii. 4, 5; *W.S.* i. 311.
- '*Amphitryo*', *E.S.* ii. 286; iii. 345.
- Amphill (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 120, 126.
- Amyot, Jacques, *W.S.* i. 401.
- Anabaptists, *E.S.* iv. 29.
- Anapaestic feet, *W.S.* i. 261. *See*  
Metre.
- Anderson, player?, *E.S.* ii. 159.
- Andover (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 128, 130.
- Andreae, Joannes Valentinus, *E.S.* i.  
344.
- Andrew, Henry, player, *E.S.* ii. 299.
- Andrewes, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii.  
222, 299.
- Andria*, *E.S.* iii. 7.
- Andria* (Bernard), *E.S.* iii. 236; iv.  
385.
- Andria* (Kyffin), *E.S.* iii. 398; iv.  
382.
- Andrewes, George, Whitefriars les-  
see, *E.S.* ii. 65, 67, 299, 516.
- '*Anglia*', *E.S.* ii. 277.
- Anglorum Feriae* (tilt), *E.S.* iii. 212,  
268, 463.

- Anhalt-Cöthen, Louis Prince of, *E.S.* ii. 360, 412.
- Animals on stage, *E.S.* i. 372; iii. 75.
- Ankerwyke (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 82.
- '*Annabella eines Hertzogen Tochter von Ferrara*', *E.S.* ii. 284, 286; iii. 432.
- Anne of Denmark, Queen, her men, *E.S.* i. 12, 302; ii. 225-40; *W.S.* i. 51, 95; ii. 342; warrant to players from, *E.S.* ii. 234. mentioned, *E.S.* i. 6, 12, 115, 121, 122, 126, 130, 167, 170, 174, 177, 197, 199, 204, 212, 215, 216, 218, 303, 304, 325, 326; ii. 51, 69, 220, 265, 556; iii. 241, 244, 278, 281, 282, 375, 380, 383, 384, 386, 387, 392, 399; iv. 58, 116, 117, 122, 125, 128, 183; *W.S.* i. 238, 414; ii. 332. See Bristol, Children of; Progresses.
- Annus Recurrens*. See *Vertumnus*.
- Anonymous work, *E.S.* iv. 1-74; plays, *E.S.* 1-55; masks, *E.S.* 55-60; receptions and entertainments, *E.S.* 60-74.
- Ansell, Richard, mat-layer, *E.S.* iii. 262.
- Ansley. See Harvey.
- Anticipations and recollections, *W.S.* i. 157, 281, 299, 342, 391, 415, 429.
- Antick dance, *E.S.* iii. 385.
- Antick play, *E.S.* iii. 502; iv. 101, 159.
- Antigone*, *E.S.* iii. 506; iv. 234, 246, 382.
- Antimask, *E.S.* i. 183, 187, 193, 194, 200; iii. 381, 383, 385, 386; 'Antemasque', *E.S.* i. 194; iii. 261, 281; iv. 59; 'Anticke-maske', *E.S.* i. 194; iii. 244; iv. 59. See Masks.
- Antipoe*, *E.S.* iii. 503; iv. 373, 404.
- '*Antonie and Cleopatra*', *W.S.* i. 478.
- Antonio and Mellida*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 429; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 79, 131, 132, 169, 196, 256; iv. 387; *W.S.* i. 107.
- Antonio of Portugal, *W.S.* i. 372.
- Antonio's Revenge*. See *Antonio and Mellida*.
- Antony*, *E.S.* iii. 337; iv. 383.
- Antony and Cleopatra*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 488; *W.S.* i. 477-8; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 477; temper of, *W.S.* i. 86; mislineations, *W.S.* i. 183, 184, 477; date, *E.S.* ii. 213; iii. 220; *W.S.* i. 250, 477; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 477; printing of, *E.S.* iii. 189; *W.S.* i. 140; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 115, 121, 124; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 275; iv. 391, 394.
- '*Antony and Valia*', *E.S.* ii. 147; iii. 301, 436; iv. 397, 398.
- Ap John, Owen, playwright?, *E.S.* iii. 457.
- Ape- and pony-baiting, *E.S.* ii. 454.
- Apethorpe (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 83, 116, 120, 124, 126, 129.
- Aphrodisyal*, *E.S.* i. 220; iii. 132, 137, 464; iv. 404.
- Apileutter, Christopher, player, *E.S.* ii. 290, 299.
- Apius and Virginia* (R. B.), *E.S.* ii. 32, 303; iii. 23, 236, 311; iv. 3, 381.
- Apostrophes, *W.S.* i. 188, 488.
- Apparel of players, *E.S.* i. 348, 352, 358, 362, 365, 371, 372; ii. 26, 27, 35, 86, 131, 168, 184, 185, 215, 228, 243, 245, 248, 254, 256, 365, 419; iii. 310; iv. 199, 204, 217, 237, 240, 241, 304.
- Apparelling charges, *E.S.* i. 63.
- Appian, *W.S.* i. 401, 478.
- Appius and Virginia* (Webster), *E.S.* iii. 508; iv. 396.
- Appleton, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 338.
- Apprentices, plays by, *E.S.* iii. 493, 496.
- Apprentices to players, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 154, 176, 212; *W.S.* i. 82; ii. 82-6.

- Approach scenes, *E.S.* iii. 90.  
 Apuleius, *W.S.* i. 362, 487.  
 Aquatic shows, *E.S.* i. 123, 138, 139.  
*Ara Fortunae*. See *Christmas Prince*.  
*Arabia Sitiens*, *E.S.* iii. 464; iv. 404.  
 Aragon, Katharine of, *E.S.* i. 151; ii. 28.  
*Arbaces*, *W.S.* ii. 251.  
 Arbori, *E.S.* iv. 362.  
 Arbours, *E.S.* iii. 55, 89.  
*Arcadia Reformed*. See *Queen's Arcadia*.  
 'Arcadian Virgin', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 266, 335.  
 Archer, Edward, stationer, *W.S.* i. 538.  
 Archer, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 419.  
 Archer, Richard, *vide* Arkinstall, player, *E.S.* ii. 299.  
 Archer ? (Arzschar, Ertzer), Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 299.  
 Archer, Thomas, printer, *E.S.* iii. 177.  
 Archery, *E.S.* i. 139, 290; ii. 404; iv. 294, 295.  
*Arches of Triumph*. See *Coronation Triumph*.  
*Archipropheta*, *E.S.* iii. 31.  
 Arden, Robert, *W.S.* i. 11, 12; ii. 18-32, 35-41.  
 Arden, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 30-2.  
 Arden family, *E.S.* i. 350; *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 28-32, 39.  
*Arden of Faversham*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 3; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 108; iii. 51, 59, 69, 99, 395, 518; iv. 382; *W.S.* i. 53, 55, 310, 538.  
 Ardern Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 103.  
 Aremberg, Jean de Ligne, count of, *E.S.* i. 25; iv. 170.  
 Argyll, Anne, Lady, *E.S.* ii. 317.  
 'Ariodante and Genevora', *E.S.* ii. 76; iv. 99, 159; *W.S.* i. 388.  
 Ariosto, Ludovico, *E.S.* iii. 8, 321, 329; *W.S.* i. 388.  
 Aristophanes, *E.S.* i. 240, 295.  
 Aristotle, *E.S.* i. 240, 254; *W.S.* i. 444.  
 Arkinstall, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 299.  
 Arlecchino, *E.S.* ii. 264.  
 Armada, the, *E.S.* i. 5, 18, 94, 120, 125; iii. 327, 328, 329, 460, 465; iv. 18, 24, 43.  
 Armada day, *E.S.* i. 22.  
 Armigeri, *W.S.* ii. 31.  
 Armin, Robert, player and playwright, career of, *E.S.* ii. 299; iii. 210, 297, 371, 513; mentioned *E.S.* ii. 203, 208, 211, 215, 218, 219, 339, 403; iv. 51; *W.S.* i. 79, 83, 411, 443; ii. 73-9, 378, 387. See *Two Maids of Moreclacke*.  
 Armoury, office of, *E.S.* i. 49; iii. 399.  
 Arms of players, *E.S.* i. 350; ii. 98, 305, 333.  
 Armstrong, Archie, court fool, *E.S.* i. 53.  
 Arnold, John, yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 79, 83, 86.  
 'Arraignment of London', *E.S.* i. 375; ii. 253; iii. 35, 272; *W.S.* i. 211.  
 Arraignment of Paris, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 459; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 190, 226; ii. 36, 40; iii. 35, 178; iv. 236, 382; *W.S.* i. 53, 268, 537.  
 Arras, *E.S.* iii. 80, 111, 133; iv. 367.  
*Arthur and Round Table Show*, *E.S.* i. 139; iv. 102.  
 'Arthur, King', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 333.  
 Arthur, Prince, *E.S.* i. 151; ii. 28.  
 Arthur, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 81, 300; *W.S.* ii. 84.  
 Articles of players, *E.S.* i. 352, 364-5, 379; ii. 45, 65, 241, 245, 247, 254-5.  
 Artington. See Loseley.  
 Arundel (title). See Fitzalan, Howard.  
 Arundel, Matthew, *E.S.* iv. 14.  
 Arundel's men, *E.S.* ii. 116.  
 'As Plain as can Be', *E.S.* iv. 84, 144.  
 As You Like It, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 486; *W.S.* i. 402-4; text, *W.S.* i. 402; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 402; Jonson satirized in, *W.S.* i. 72;

- assembling, *WS.* i. 154; interpolations, *WS.* i. 166; verse-fossils, *WS.* i. 233; spectacle, *E.S.* i. 186; *WS.* i. 235; censorship, *WS.* i. 241, 403; date, *E.S.* ii. 204; *WS.* i. 248, 402; title of, *WS.* i. 272; Shakespeare as 'Adam' in, *WS.* i. 84; ii. 278, 289; 'stay' of, *WS.* i. 145; revision theories, *WS.* i. 403; source, *WS.* i. 404; performances, *E.S.* ii. 209; iv. 117; *WS.* i. 76; ii. 329; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 107, 123; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 6, 296; iii. 190; iv. 386, 394; *WS.* ii. 390.
- Ashbies (Warwick), *WS.* i. 12; ii. 35-9.
- Ascham, Roger, on plays, *E.S.* i. 239; iv. 191.
- Ashborne, Edward, player, *WS.* ii. 81.
- Ashby, Castle (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 120, 124, 126.
- Ashby de la Zouch (Leics.), *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 434; iv. 116.
- Ashby Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 434; iv. 406.
- Ashdon (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Asheby, William, *E.S.* ii. 111, 266.
- Asheton, Roger, *E.S.* ii. 111, 266, 269.
- Ashley, Sir Anthony, clerk of privy council, *E.S.* ii. 411, 517.
- Ashley or Astley (b. Champernowne), Catherine, mistress of robes, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Ashley, or Astley, Sir John, master of revels, *E.S.* i. 104; iii. 241, 378; *WS.* i. 99, 100, 130.
- Ashton, Thomas, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 210.
- Asinaria*, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Aske, James, *E.S.* iii. 211; iv. 65.
- Askewe, Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 99.
- Aspinall, Alex., *WS.* i. 10.
- Aspley, William, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 189; *WS.* i. 131, 138.
- Assaults in masks, *E.S.* i. 151, 154, 191.
- Assembling of texts, *E.S.* iii. 185, 194; *WS.* i. 153-5, 166, 306, 329, 370, 402, 429, 430, 453, 488. *See* Play-texts, Reported plays.
- Associations of players, *E.S.* i. 352; ii. 3.
- Astley (Worcs.), *WS.* ii. 128.
- Aston, Sir Walter, *E.S.* iii. 221, 306.
- Aston Cantlow (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 30. *See* Wilmcote.
- Astrée*, *E.S.* iii. 228.
- Astringer, *WS.* i. 450.
- Astrologo*, *E.S.* iii. 499.
- Atalanta*, *E.S.* iv. 373.
- Atchelov, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 211; iv. 236.
- Atheist's Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 499; iv. 42, 392.
- Atkins, John, *WS.* ii. 57.
- Atkinson, Christopher, *E.S.* iii. 507.
- Atkyns, Mr., Secondary of the comptroller, *E.S.* iv. 261.
- Atmospheric phenomena on stage, *E.S.* iii. 76, 110; iv. 248. *See* Staging, Thunder.
- Attacks on plays. *See* Ethics.
- Attendants in playhouses, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 150, 187, 541.
- Attewell. *See* Ottewell.
- Aubigny (title). *See* Stuart.
- Aubrey, John, *E.S.* ii. 197, 401; iii. 399, 400, 424; *WS.* i. 12 sqq., 84; ii. 252.
- Aubrey, William, master of requests, *E.S.* iv. 105, 106.
- Auchternnouth, dancer, *E.S.* iii. 388.
- Audit, *E.S.* i. 58-62; iv. 131.
- Auditorium. *See* Court plays, Playhouses.
- Auditory errors, *WS.* . 157, 171, 180.
- Audley, John, *WS.* i. 15.
- Audley, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Audley End (Essex), *E.S.* i. 75; iv. 87, 95, 129.
- Augmentations, court of, *E.S.* i. 60.
- Augusten, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 153, 301.

Aulaeum, *E.S.* i. 181; iii. 11.  
*Aulularia*, *E.S.* i. 127.  
 Aumont, Maréchal de, *WS.* i. 338.  
 Austen, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 499.  
 Austin, William, *E.S.* iii. 287.  
 Authenticity, problem of, *WS.* i. 205-42.  
 Authors as editors, *E.S.* iii. 198.  
 Autograph plays. *See* Originals.  
 'Ave, Cæsar', *E.S.* iv. 10; *WS.* i. 400.  
 Aveyley (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 103.

Avenon, Sir Alexander, *E.S.* i. 136.  
 Averie, Margery, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Avington (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Awdeley, Sampson, printer, *E.S.* iii. 173.  
 Aylesbury (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 117.  
 Aylmer, John, bishop of London, *E.S.* ii. 110; iv. 229.  
 Aynsworth, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 301.  
 Ayre, Jacob, *E.S.* i. 344; ii. 271; iii. 396, 418, 462; *WS.* i. 388, 493.

## B

B., C. (1614), *WS.* ii. 219.  
 B., R. (1594), *WS.* ii. 190.  
 Babington, Gervase, on plays, *E.S.* i. 254; iv. 225.  
 Baboons, *E.S.* iii. 215, 234, 261, 369; iv. 11, 16, 254.  
*Bacchides*, *E.S.* iii. 5.  
 Backcloths, *E.S.* i. 184; iii. 129, 154.  
 Backhouse, Nicholas, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Bacon, Anne (b. Blackwell), *WS.* ii. 160-6.  
 Bacon (b. Cooke), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* i. 264; ii. 381; iii. 211; iv. 56.  
 Bacon, Anthony, *E.S.* i. 65; ii. 381; iii. 211; iv. 56.  
 Bacon, Sir Edmund, *E.S.* ii. 419; iii. 496.  
 Bacon, Sir Francis, career and dramatic activities, *E.S.* iii. 211-14, 348; and masks, *E.S.* i. 174, 199, 203, 211; iii. 234, 235; iv. 56, 59; and Essex, *E.S.* i. 145; *WS.* ii. 326; and watermen, *E.S.* ii. 371; and Marprelate controversy, *E.S.* i. 294; and *Isle of Dogs*, *E.S.* iii. 454; on surreptitious printing, *E.S.* iii. 187; mentioned, *WS.* i. 444; ii. 196, 221, 327.  
 Bacon, Mathias, *WS.* ii. 159-69.  
 Bacon, Sir Nicholas, lord keeper of the seals, *E.S.* i. 110, 115, 117; ii. 33; iv. 88, 93.

Baddesley Clinton (Warwick), Shakespeares of, *WS.* ii. 26.  
 Baden, margrave of, *E.S.* i. 334.  
 Badger, John, *E.S.* iii. 214; iv. 61.  
 Badger, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 241, 377.  
 Badges of players, *E.S.* i. 311, 382; ii. 81, 91; *WS.* i. 45.  
 Badius Ascensius, Jodocus, *E.S.* iii. 7.  
 Badius, Conrad, *E.S.* i. 249.  
 Bagley, Edward, *WS.* ii. 7, 164, 180, 240.  
 Bagshot (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 78, 82, 83, 84, 85, 90, 100, 106, 125, 130.  
 'Baggs Seneca', *E.S.* iv. 398.  
 Baheire, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Baif, Jean de, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Baile, Steven, groom of revels, *E.S.* i. 100.  
 Baines, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 419.  
 Baker, Daniel, *WS.* ii. 103-5, 122.  
 Baker, Harry, player, *E.S.* ii. 301; iii. 453.  
 Baker, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Baker, Sir Richard, *E.S.* ii. 308.  
 Balam, Chr., *E.S.* iv. 32.  
 Balancing of pairs, *WS.* i. 254.  
 Baldwin, William, *E.S.* ii. 82-3.  
 Bale, John, *E.S.* i. 241 sq., iii. 28; *WS.* i. 448.  
 Bales, Peter, *WS.* i. 161.

- Balet Comique de la Roynie*, *E.S.* i. 176, 192; iii. 15.  
*Ball*. See *The Ball*.  
 Ball, Cutting, *E.S.* iii. 324.  
 Ballads, *E.S.* ii. 420; iii. 423, 424, 444, 463, 469, 476, 505, 518; iv. 11, 44, 62, 69; *W.S.* i. 314, 321; ii. 391, 393.  
 Ballet, in France, *E.S.* i. 176.  
*Ballet de Monseigneur le Duc de Vandomme*, 1610, *E.S.* i. 199.  
 Ballowe, William, *E.S.* iii. 318.  
 Balsall (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 355.  
 Barne. See *Baines*.  
 Banaster, Gilbert, master of chapel, *E.S.* ii. 27, 28, 301.  
 Banbury (title). See *Knollys*.  
 Bancroft, Richard, bishop of London, *W.S.* i. 33; archbishop of Canterbury, *E.S.* iii. 168; iv. 229.  
 Bancroft, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 373.  
*Band, Cuff and Ruff*. See *Ruff, Cuff and Band*.  
 Bandello, Matteo, *W.S.* i. 346, 387, 407, 518.  
 Banister, William, *E.S.* ii. 507.  
 Banks, John, horse-trainer, *E.S.* ii. 383; iii. 279; *W.S.* i. 335.  
 Banquet of Jeasts, *W.S.* ii. 239.  
 Banqueting houses, *E.S.* i. 15-17, 74, 80, 84, 90, 116, 157, 202, 205, 208, 216; iii. 401.  
 Banquets after masks, *E.S.* i. 206; iii. 235, 280, 283, 376.  
*'Barabas, Juden von Malta'*, *E.S.* iii. 425.  
 Barbarigo, Gregorio, Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 25.  
 Barbaturiae, *E.S.* i. 152, 192.  
 Barber, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 143, 149.  
 Bardolfe, George, *W.S.* i. 25, 396.  
 Barfield, Roger, player, *E.S.* ii. 235, 301.  
 Barham Hall (Cams.), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Barjona, Laurentius, *E.S.* iv. 31.  
 Barker family, *W.S.* ii. 118-27.  
 Barker, Robert, printer, *E.S.* ii. 506.  
 Barker, W., *E.S.* iii. 311.  
 Barker, *vide* Arkinstall, player, *E.S.* ii. 301.  
 Barksted (Backsted), William, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 60, 67, 245, 247, 251, 301; iii. 214, 223, 370, 417, 433; *W.S.* i. 453; ii. 216.  
 Barley, William, stationer, *E.S.* iv. 65.  
 Barlow, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168; iv. 121.  
 Barn Elms (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 94, 99, 101, 102, 104, 109.  
 Barnard, John, clerk comptroller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 73; ii. 491-2.  
 Barnardiston, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
*'Barnardo and Fiammetta'*, *E.S.* ii. 144.  
 Barne, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 301.  
 Barne, Sir George, *E.S.* iv. 305.  
 Barnes, Barnabe, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 214, 464; *W.S.* i. 479, 561, 568.  
 Barnes, John, *E.S.* iv. 310, 322.  
 Barnes, Joshua, *W.S.* i. 20; ii. 257.  
 Barnett (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 92, 93, 102.  
 Barnfield, Richard, *W.S.* i. 548; ii. 190, 195.  
 Barnstaple (Devon), players at, *W.S.* ii. 333, 334; plays at, *E.S.* ii. 1, 83.  
 Barrett, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 103.  
 Barriers, *E.S.* i. 19, 140, 166, 173, 180, 232; iii. 378, 385, 393; iv. 57, 64, 77, 82, 86, 87, 96, 98, 109, 114, 120, 124; in play, *E.S.* i. 232; in show, *E.S.* iii. 501.  
 Barrington, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 93, 95.  
 Barrose, John, fencer, *E.S.* iii. 359.  
 Barry, David (Lord), player and dramatist, *E.S.* ii. 65, 66, 301; iii. 215.  
 Barry, Leonard, *E.S.* iii. 388.  
 Barston (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 367.  
*Bartholomew Fair*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 372; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 234, 262,



- 320; ii. 109, 258, 308, 316, 469, 534; iii. 106, 123, 227, 314; iv. 33, 42, 130, 183, 395; *W.S.* i. 103, 108, 489, 513, 530; ii. 206. '*Bartholomew Fairing*', *E.S.* iv. 398.
- Bartle, —, player, *E.S.* ii. 301.
- Bartlett, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 104.
- Barton, Onesiphorus, player, *E.S.* ii. 301.
- Barton-on-the-Heath (Barton Henmarsh) (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 25, 328; ii. 35-9.
- Bashe, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 87, 93, 94.
- Basil, Simon, surveyor of works, *E.S.* i. 180.
- Basing (Hants), *E.S.* i. 117; iv. 78, 85, 106, 114, 117, 122, 123, 128, 130.
- Basingstoke (Hants), *E.S.* i. 167.
- Baskerville, Francis, *E.S.* ii. 237.
- Baskerville, James, *E.S.* ii. 237.
- Baskerville, Susanna, *E.S.* ii. 236, 237, 238. *See* Greene, Susanna.
- Basse, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 236, 238, 240, 247, 251, 301; iii. 227.
- Basse, William, poet, *W.S.* i. 557; ii. 226.
- Bastead (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Batenhall Park (Worcs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Bath (Som.), *E.S.* i. 12, 122, 334; iv. 90, 128; *W.S.* ii. 307, 314, 321, 328.
- Battersea (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 109.
- '*Battle of Affliction*', *E.S.* iv. 398.
- Battle of Alcazar*, *E.S.* ii. 122, 126, 139, 147, 175; iii. 51, 65, 91, 127, 459; iv. 5, 384, 406; *W.S.* i. 53, 123, 317.
- '*Battle of Evesham*', *E.S.* iii. 214.
- '*Battle of Hexham*', *E.S.* iii. 214.
- Battle scenes, *E.S.* iii. 52, 72, 106.
- Battlements in court plays, *E.S.* i. 231; iii. 44, 91, 96; iv. 28.
- Bavande, William, on plays, *E.S.* i. 237; iv. 190.
- Bawdewin, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 301.
- '*Baxter's Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 179.
- Baxter, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 248, 251, 301; iii. 363.
- Baylye, Paul's boy, *E.S.* ii. 302.
- Baylye, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 301.
- Beachampton (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Beale, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 455.
- Beam on Paul's stage, *E.S.* iii. 136, 144.
- Bean, king of the, *E.S.* i. 19; iv. 82.
- Bear-baiting, *E.S.* i. 123, 290, 302, 359; ii. 355, 363, 375, 411, 449-71; days for, *E.S.* i. 316; ii. 257, 258, 471; iv. 307. *See* Blind Bear.
- Bear-gardens, *E.S.* i. 364; ii. 376-9, 449-72.
- '*Bear a Brain*', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 303; iv. 28.
- Beard, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 419.
- Beards, *E.S.* ii. 105.
- Bearing down the Inn*. *See* *Cuckqueans and Cuckolds Errant*.
- Bears in masks, *E.S.* iii. 385, 388; in plays, *E.S.* iv. 35.
- Bears, names of, *E.S.* ii. 457.
- Beart, Rudolph, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 302.
- Beauchamp family, of Warwick, *W.S.* ii. 26, 29, 32.
- Beauesert (Staffs.), *E.S.* iv. 91; (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 365.
- Beaulieu, Lambert de, musician, *E.S.* i. 177.
- Beaulieu (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 121, 122, 123, 125, 128.
- Beaumont, comte de, French ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24, 176, 204, 325; iii. 258, 281, 376.
- Beaumont, Francis, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 215-35, 355, 368, 370, 372; relations with contemporaries: Drayton, *E.S.* iii. 216; Jonson, *E.S.* iii. 216; *W.S.* ii. 208, 222; Fletcher, *E.S.* iii. 216, 217; *W.S.* i. 96, 151, 210; Shakespeare, *W.S.* i. 70, 219, 399, 486, 492; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 187, 193, 221; ii. 22, 213; iii. 510; iv. 127; *W.S.* i. 96, 221, 455, 484, 532, 542, 557; ii. 74, 167, 218.

Beaumont, Francis (*cont.*).

Plays: *Captain*, *E.S.* iii. 226; *W.S.* ii. 74, 343; *Coxcomb*, *E.S.* iii. 223.; *Cupid's Revenge*, *E.S.* iii. 225; *Faithful Friends*, *E.S.* iii. 232; *W.S.* i. 93, 111, 116; *Four Plays in One*, *E.S.* iii. 231; *W.S.* i. 484; *Honest Man's Fortune*, *E.S.* iii. 227; *W.S.* i. 92, 104, 111, 116, 117, 151, 239, 530; *Inner Temple and Gray's Inn Mask*, 1613, *E.S.* iii. 233-5; *W.S.* i. 530; *King and No King*, *E.S.* iii. 225; *W.S.* ii. 342, 343; *Knight of Burning Pestle*, *E.S.* iii. 220; *W.S.* i. 475; *Love's Cure*, *E.S.*, iii. 231; iv. 395; *Maid's Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 224; *W.S.* ii. 343; *Nightwalker*, *E.S.* iii. 230; *Philaster*, *E.S.* iii. 222; *W.S.* i. 213, 485; ii. 308; *Scornful Lady*, *E.S.* iii. 229; *Thierry and Theodoret*, *E.S.* iii. 230; *Wit at Several Weapons*, *E.S.* iii. 232; *Woman Hater*, *E.S.* iii. 219; *Lost Play*, *E.S.* iii. 233.

See Fletcher, John; Jonson, Benjamin; Shakespeare, William; *Two Noble Kinsmen*.

Beaumont, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iii. 382.

*Beaumont's Mask*, *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 193, 198, 202, 207, 211.

Beaurepaire (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 114.

*Beauty* (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 182, 184, 200, 201, 202, 207, 212; iii. 379; iv. 122.

'*Beauty and Housewifery*', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 192; iv. 99, 159.

Beauxlieux, Philibert de, of Geneva, *E.S.* i. 247.

Becke, Mathew, sergeant of bears, *E.S.* ii. 450.

Bedchamber, *E.S.* i. 14, 53.

Bed-curtains, *E.S.* iii. 86, 112.

Bed 'thrust out', *E.S.* iii. 113, 120.

Beddington (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 84, 92,

97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 105, 106, 109, 111, 112, 113, 116.

Bedfont (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 107, 115.

Bedford (title). See Russell.

Bedgebury (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.

Bedingfield, Anne, *E.S.* ii. 445.

Bedney, Nicholas, *E.S.* ii. 441.

Bedwyn (Wilts.), *E.S.* i. 85.

'*Beech's Tragedy*'. See 'Thomas Merry'.

Beer, Nicholas, of Dartford, *E.S.* iv. 99.

Beeston, Christopher, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 302; and Prince Charles's men, *E.S.* ii. 246; Queen Anne's men, *E.S.* i. 353; ii. 229, 233, 236; Worcester's men, *E.S.* ii. 226; and fellow-players, *W.S.* ii. 71-82; in actor lists, *E.S.* ii. 125, 197; iii. 359; lawsuit *v.* Baskerville, *E.S.* ii. 237-9; owner of Cockpit (Drury Lane), *E.S.* ii. 246, 259; iii. 217; on Shakespeare, *W.S.* ii. 252; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 363; ii. 134, 199, 212; iv. 250, 342, 344; *W.S.* i. 80, 136, 147.

Beeston, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 229, 303.

Beeston, William, player, *W.S.* i. 22, 85, 90, 101, 149; ii. 239, 252.

Beeston, —, player, *E.S.* ii. 303.

Beggars and Vagabonds, Act concerning punishment of, *E.S.* iv. 260, 269, 336.

*Beggar's Bush*, *W.S.* i. 93.

'*Behendig Dieb*', *E.S.* ii. 286.

Bel Savage playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 36, 109, 357, 382; iv. 204.

Belgiojoso, Baldassarino da, *E.S.* i. 176, 192, 197.

Belhus (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 103.

*Believe as You List*, *E.S.* i. 321; *W.S.* i. 92, 101, 110 sqq., 115, 118, 121, 124, 152, 214; ii. 349.

'*Belin Dun*', *E.S.* ii. 141, 143, 148, 168; iv. 403; *W.S.* ii. 319.

- '*Belinus*', *E.S.* iii. 183; iv. 398.  
 Bell inn, *E.S.* ii. 357.  
 Bell playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 381; iv. 296.  
 Bell, John, bishop of Worcester, *W.S.* ii. 130.  
 Bell-ringers, *E.S.* i. 20; iv. 123, 127.  
 Belleau, Rémy, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Belleforest, F. de, *W.S.* i. 387, 407, 423.  
 Bellenden, John, *W.S.* i. 475.  
 Bellingham, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 277.  
 '*Bellman of London*', *E.S.* ii. 253; iii. 272.  
 '*Bellman of Paris*', *E.S.* iii. 289, 304.  
*Bellum Grammaticale*, *E.S.* i. 129; iv. 238, 373, 395.  
 Belott, Stephen, *W.S.* ii. 90-5.  
 Belt, T., player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 303; *W.S.* i. 44.  
 Belvoir (Leics.), *E.S.* i. 118; iv. 116, 126, 129; plays at, *E.S.* ii. 2.  
 Bendish, Sir Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 159-65.  
 Bendlowes, Sergeant, *E.S.* i. 107.  
 '*Bendo and Richardo*', *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 308 sqq.  
*Benedicte and Betteris*. See *Much Ado*.  
 Benefits, *E.S.* i. 370, 373; ii. 172.  
 Benenden (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Benfield, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 218, 219, 251, 303 (career of), 425, 510; iii. 218, 223, 227, 510; *W.S.* i. 80; ii. 65-77, 348.  
 Benger, Sir Thomas, master of revels, *E.S.* i. 75, 80, 88, 93, 223, 319; ii. 72.  
 Benson, John, stationer, *W.S.* i. 557; ii. 237.  
 Bentley, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 105, 106, 107, 303; iv. 240, 252, 296.  
 Bentley, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 98.  
 Berden (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Bereblock, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 113.  
 Berkeley (Glos.), *E.S.* i. 115; iv. 90.  
 Berkeley (b. Carey), Elizabeth, *E.S.* ii. 194; iii. 272, 378; *W.S.* i. 69, 358, 567.  
 Berkeley, George, 8th Lord, *E.S.* iii. 510.  
 Berkeley, Henry, 7th Lord, *E.S.* i. 115; ii. 103; iv. 90, 282; his men, *E.S.* i. 287; ii. 103; iv. 282.  
 Berkeley, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Berkeley, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 103, 194; *W.S.* i. 69, 358, 567.  
 Berkeley's men, *E.S.* ii. 103.  
 Berkshire (title). See Norris.  
 Berkswell (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 367.  
 Bernard, Sir John, *W.S.* i. 90; ii. 13, 46, 180, 269.  
 Bernard, Richard, translator, *E.S.* iii. 236.  
 Berners, Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 96.  
 Berthelet, Thomas, printer, *E.S.* iii. 170.  
 Bertie (b. Willoughby), Catherine, duchess of Suffolk, *E.S.* i. 108; ii. 2; iv. 83.  
 Bertie, Peregrine, 11th Lord Willoughby d'Eresby, *E.S.* ii. 440, 500; iv. 326.  
 Bertie, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 2.  
 Bertie, Robert, 12th Lord Willoughby d'Eresby, *E.S.* iii. 246, 377, 378.  
 Berwick (Northumb.), *E.S.* iv. 116.  
*Beschreibung der Reiss*, &c., *E.S.* iv. 73. See *Marriage of Frederick and Elizabeth*.  
*Bestrafte Brudermord*, *W.S.* i. 409-23.  
 Bethell, payee, *E.S.* i. 210; iii. 381.  
 Bethnal Green (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Bett, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 390, 397.  
 Betterton, Thomas, player, as Hamlet, *E.S.* ii. 219; *W.S.* ii. 263, 268; as Henry VIII, *E.S.* ii. 329; *W.S.* ii. 264; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 490; *W.S.* i. 16, 107, 542; ii. 238, 262, 271, 276, 277, 281, 285.  
 Bettie, W., *W.S.* i. 363.  
 Betts, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 316.  
 Beverley (Yorks.), *E.S.* ii. 81, 83.  
 Bevil (b. Knyvet), Frances, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 375.

- Bevis, player, *WS.* i. 363.  
 Bewdley (Worcs.), players at, *WS.* ii. 315.  
 Beza, Theodore, *E.S.* i. 245, 249; iii. 322, 514.  
 Bibbiena, Bernardo da, *E.S.* iii. 9, 13.  
 Bibliography, 'critical', *WS.* i. 225.  
 Bicester (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Biel (Behel), Jacob, player. *See* Pedel.  
 Bienvenu, Jacques, *E.S.* i. 249.  
 Bierdt, Burchard, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 303.  
 Bill, John, printer, *E.S.* ii. 506.  
 Bill, William, dean of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 70.  
 Billesley, *WS.* ii. 46.  
 Billingsley, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iv. 128.  
 Billingsley, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 69, 73, 303; iv. 146.  
 Bills, *E.S.* ii. 113, 514, 547; iii. 126, 189, 373, 501; iv. 199, 205, 228, 267, 283, 289, 303.  
 Bindon. *See* Howard.  
 Binfield (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Biographia Britannica, *WS.* ii. 287.  
 Biondi, G. F., *E.S.* iii. 242, 246.  
 Birch, George, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 80, 82, 303; *WS.* ii. 78.  
 Birch, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 82, 303.  
 Birch Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Birck, Sixt, *E.S.* iv. 378. *See Sapi-entia Solomonis.*  
 Bird, John, of Oxford, *WS.* i. 573.  
 Bird, Robert, *WS.* i. 141.  
 Bird, Theophilus, *E.S.* iii. 218.  
 Bird, *alias* Borne, William, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 303; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 133, 356; ii. 131, 151, 152, 153 sq., 160, 175, 176, 177, 186, 187, 200, 202, 442, 443; iii. 236, 423, 454, 472.  
 Bird family of Bristol, *WS.* i. 571.  
 Birling (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Biron, ducs de, *WS.* i. 337.  
 Biron, Armand, duc de, *WS.* i. 338.  
 Biron, Charles, duc de, *E.S.* i. 23; ii. 456; iii. 257; iv. 15; *WS.* i. 338.  
 Birrel, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 41.  
 Birth of Hercules, *E.S.* iv. 4, 373, 405.  
 Birth of Merlin, *E.S.* ii. 145; iii. 474; iv. 397; *WS.* i. 537.  
 Birthday of sovereign, *E.S.* i. 20.  
 Bisham (Berks.), *E.S.* i. 124; iv. 66, 85, 107, 120, 124, 127, 129.  
 Bisham Entertainment, *E.S.* iv. 66.  
 Bishop Auckland (Durham), *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Bishop, George, of Northiam, *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Bishop, Nicholas, *E.S.* ii. 392.  
 Bishop, Sir William, *WS.* ii. 238, 272, 276, 279, 292.  
 Bishop's Cannings (Wilts.), *E.S.* i. 127; iii. 312; iv. 128.  
 Bishop's Itchington (Warwick), *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Bishop's Tachbrook (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 366.  
 Bishop's Waltham (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Bispham, William, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Bizarus, Petrus, *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 '1, 2 Black Bateman of the North', *E.S.* ii. 162, 166; iii. 265, 302, 308, 516.  
 'Black Dick', player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 303.  
 '1, 2 Black Dog of Newgate', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 288, 333, 494.  
 'Black Joan', *E.S.* ii. 132, 168.  
 Black stages, *E.S.* iii. 79.  
 Blackfriars, children of, *E.S.* i. 386; ii. 53-5, 59; ii. 22.  
 Blackfriars gatehouse, *WS.* i. 87; ii. 154-69.  
 Blackfriars playhouse (1576), history of, *E.S.* ii. 495-7; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 8, 22, 37, 39, 357; (1596) history of, *E.S.* ii. 503-15; staging at, *E.S.* iii. 130, 134, 145; Shakespeare's interest in, *WS.* ii. 62-71; performance at, *WS.* ii. 352; in forgeries, *WS.* ii. 386-90; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 368, 369, 370; ii. 41, 44, 46, 48, 49, 51, 54, 55,

- 57, 58, 101, 195, 214, 245, 259, 311, 372, 425; iii. 103; iv. 335, 345, 371; *WS.* i. 77, 81, 149, 200, 236; ii. 229, 327, 348.
- Blackfriars, prior of, *WS.* ii. 165.
- Blackfriars, residents of, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Blackness* (mask), *E.S.* i. 171, 179, 180, 182, 196, 197, 198, 202, 205, 206, 211; iii. 375; iv. 119, 406; *WS.* i. 453.
- '*Blacksmith's Daughter*', *E.S.* ii. 394; iv. 204.
- Blackwater (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 100.
- Blackwell, William, *E.S.* ii. 485.
- Blackwell family, *WS.* ii. 160, 165.
- Blackwood, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 226, 228, 280, 283, 303; iv. 20.
- Blagrove, Thomas, clerk of tents and revels, acting master of revels, *E.S.* i. 73, 79, 83, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 93, 99, 224; ii. 492, 499, 500, 502; iii. 409; *WS.* i. 99.
- Blagrove, William, deputy master of revels, *WS.* i. 99, 112; ii. 348.
- Blanden, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Blaney, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 236, 237, 240, 303; iii. 370.
- Blank, Margaret, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 106, 109.
- Blank, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 290; iv. 292.
- Blank, William Alexander, player, *E.S.* ii. 292, 303.
- Blank verse, evolution of, *WS.* i. 256; tables of, *WS.* ii. 400-2, 404, 405. *See* Metre.
- Bletsoe (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 83, 118, 120, 123, 124, 126.
- Blind bear, whipping of, *E.S.* ii. 456-8, 469.
- Blind Beggar of Alexandria*, *E.S.* ii. 144, 148, 168, 335; iii. 52, 62, 99, 169, 186, 251; iv. 385.
- Blind Beggar of Bethnal Green*, *E.S.* ii. 171, 178; iii. 266, 285, 336; iv. 396.
- '*Blind eats many a Fly*.' *See* 'The Blind'.
- Blocking entries, *WS.* i. 146.
- Bloody Brother*, *WS.* i. 455, 557.
- Bloomson, Michael, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- Blount, Charles, 8th Lord Mountjoy, earl of Devonshire, *E.S.* i. 4, 220; iii. 212, 276, 402.
- Blount, Sir Christopher, *WS.* ii. 324.
- Blount, Edward, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 189; *WS.* i. 132, 135, 138, 142, 199.
- Blümel, Christopher, *WS.* i. 375.
- Blunt family, *WS.* ii. 132, 137.
- Blurt Master Constable*, *E.S.* ii. 21, 523; iii. 142, 439; iv. 388.
- Blyth (Notts.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Boaistuau, Pierre, *WS.* i. 346.
- Board and cord game, *E.S.* i. 123.
- Boar's Head playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 443-5; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 302, 355; ii. 101, 225, 230, 242, 356, 365, 368, 374, 404; iv. 334, 338.
- Boccaccio, Giovanni, *WS.* i. 447, 452, 487.
- Bochan, dancer, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 244, 387.
- Bochetel, Jacques, *E.S.* i. 24.
- Boddington (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Bodenham, John, *E.S.* iii. 332, 358; *WS.* ii. 211.
- Bodley, Sir John, *E.S.* ii. 426, 429.
- Boece, Hector, *WS.* i. 475.
- Boiardo, Matteo, *WS.* i. 484.
- Boice, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Boier, Simon, gentleman usher of chamber, *E.S.* i. 108.
- Boiscot, ambassador, *E.S.* iii. 243.
- Boissise, Thuméry de, French ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24, 169.
- '*Bold Beauchamp*', *E.S.* iii. 347.
- Bolderi, G., *WS.* i. 346.
- Bolton, Edmund, *E.S.* iii. 355, 368, 470; *WS.* ii. 225.
- Bonarelli della Rovere, G., *E.S.* iii. 238.
- Bonds of players, *E.S.* i. 352; ii. 131, 224.
- Bonduca*, *E.S.* ii. 218; iii. 116, 117,

- 228; iv. 395; *WS.* i. 92, 110, 125, 151; ii. 75.
- Bonetti, Rocco, fencer, *E.S.* ii. 500-3.
- Bonham, John, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Bonian, Richard, stationer, *WS.* i. 133, 140.
- Bonner, Edmund, *E.S.* iii. 470.
- '*Bonos Nochios*', *E.S.* iv. 391, 399.
- Book-keepers, *E.S.* i. 189; ii. 540; iii. 195; iv. 404; *WS.* i. 79, 105-8, 117-22, 153, 158, 236, 283, 299, 306, 323, 370, 386, 413, 502, 530. *See* 'Part'-saving.
- Books, as stock of players, *E.S.* i. 372; ii. 65, 161, 168; iii. 193; used by prompter, *E.S.* i. 227; ii. 540; provided for court audience, *E.S.* i. 227; ii. 72; iv. 378; describing masks, *E.S.* i. 207; ii. 264; iii. 278, 381, 382; describing tilt, *E.S.* i. 145. *See* Originals; Play-texts.
- Books hawked in playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 549.
- Booksellers, Commonwealth and Restoration, *WS.* i. 207.
- Boone, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 303.
- Boreham (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79, 96.
- Borgia, Lucrezia, *E.S.* iii. 4.
- Borne, William, *vide* Bird.
- Borough's men, *WS.* ii. 316.
- Borrowings in reported plays, *WS.* i. 159, 285, 325, 421, 429.
- '*Boss of Billingsgate*', *E.S.* ii. 180; iii. 288, 334.
- Boswell, James, *WS.* ii. 293, 300.
- Bothwell, Francis Hepburn, 5th earl of, *WS.* i. 476.
- Bott, William, *WS.* ii. 98.
- Botta, Bergonzio, *E.S.* i. 152.
- '*Botzario ein Alt Römer*', *E.S.* ii. 284.
- 'Bouche of court', *E.S.* i. 51.
- Boughton (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Boughton Malherbe (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Bouillon, duc de, *E.S.* i. 24; iv. 126.
- Bourbon, François de, dauphin of Auvergne, *E.S.* i. 22; iv. 64.
- '*Bourbon*', *E.S.* ii. 132, 156, 167; iv. 50.
- Bourchier, Henry, 1st earl of Essex, *E.S.* ii. 102.
- Bourke, John, 2nd Lord Bourke o. Connell, *E.S.* iii. 402.
- Bouset, Johan, player, *E.S.* ii. 275, 276, 292. *See* Sackville, Thomas.
- Bower, Richard, master of chapel and playwright, *E.S.* ii. 23, 31, 32, 38, 303; iii. 236; iv. 3, 6, 7.
- Bowes, Edward, *E.S.* ii. 451.
- Bowes, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Bowes, Sir Jerome, *E.S.* i. 88; ii. 506; iv. 276.
- Bowes, Ralph, master of Paris Garden, *E.S.* ii. 450, 486; iii. 402; iv. 64.
- Bowes, Robert, treasurer of Berwick, *E.S.* ii. 266.
- Bowes, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 451.
- Bowier, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 323.
- Bowll, William, yeoman of chamber, deputy yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 79, 81, 86.
- Bowman, John, player, *WS.* ii. 239, 276, 279.
- Bowring, Gregory, player, *E.S.* ii. 303.
- Bowyer, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 388.
- Box, Edward, *E.S.* ii. 410.
- Boxes, *E.S.* ii. 531, 555; iii. 496.
- Boxholders, *E.S.* i. 356; ii. 187, 388, 514, 532; iv. 228.
- Boxley (Kent), *E.S.* ii. 359.
- Boy-bishop, *E.S.* ii. 11, 70, 74.
- Boy companies, bibliography, *E.S.* ii. 1-3; list of, *E.S.* ii. 8; organization of, *E.S.* i. 378, 386; ii. 47; staging for, *E.S.* iii. 130-54; history of, *E.S.* i. 187; ii. 8-76, 88, 100-1, 119; mentioned, *WS.* i. 32, 65, 77, 414.
- Boyd, Sergeant, *E.S.* iii. 388.
- Boys, in companies, *WS.* i. 65, 79, 95, 359, 434; ii. 79, 82-6 (*see* Commissions); in women's clothes, *E.S.* i. 248, 251, 254, 262, 362,

- 371; iii. 373; iv. 217, 249, 252, 256, 258.  
 Brabine, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 325.  
 Brabourne (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Bracciano, Orsino, duke of, *E.S.* i. 222; *W.S.* i. 406.  
 Brachygraphy, *W.S.* i. 161.  
 Brackets, *W.S.* i. 114, 196, 439, 488.  
 Brackyn, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 476.  
 Bracon Ash (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Bradenham (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 83, 92.  
 Bradley, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 441.  
 Bradock, Richard, stationer, *W.S.* i. 169.  
 Bradshaw, Charles, *E.S.* ii. 495, 504.  
 Bradshaw, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 158, 303.  
 Bradstreet, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 138, 274, 275, 276, 277, 304; *W.S.* i. 39.  
 Brakinbury, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 403.  
 Bramshott (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Branch, John, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Brand, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 97, 99, 102, 104, 107.  
 Brandenburg, electors of, *E.S.* i. 342; ii. 279, 283, 288; players at court of, *E.S.* i. 342; ii. 288-92.  
 Brandon, Samuel, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 236; *W.S.* i. 383, 478.  
 'Brandymer', *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 308.  
 'Branholt', *E.S.* ii. 132, 166; iii. 230.  
 Brantôme, Pierre de Bourdeilles, Abbé de, *E.S.* i. 159, 176, 199.  
 Brasebridge, Rowland, *E.S.* iv. 63.  
 Brassey, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 101.  
 Brasted (Kent), *E.S.* i. 280.  
 Brathwaite, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 320, 327; iii. 502; *W.S.* ii. 138.  
 Brawls, *E.S.* i. 198; iii. 239.  
 Bray (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 86, 88, 92, 114.  
 Bray, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 97, 105.  
 Braybrooke (Northants.), *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Braye, locksmith, *E.S.* ii. 388.  
 Brayne, John, *E.S.* i. 287; ii. 380, 387, 397; iv. 278.  
 Brayne, Margaret, *E.S.* ii. 389.  
 Brazen Age, *E.S.* iii. 109, 345; iv. 392.  
 Breckles (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Brend, Judith, *E.S.* ii. 431.  
 Brend, Sir Matthew, *E.S.* ii. 374, 426-31.  
 Brend, Nicholas, *E.S.* ii. 415, 426; *W.S.* ii. 52-8.  
 Brende, J., *W.S.* i. 363.  
 'Brennus', *E.S.* iii. 183; iv. 398.  
 Brent Pelham (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 87.  
 Brentford (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 388; iv. 100, 114.  
 Brentwood (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 96.  
 Bretin, Filbert, *W.S.* i. 484.  
 Breton, John, *W.S.* ii. 223.  
 Breton, Nicholas, *E.S.* iii. 236, 320, 440; iv. 66; *W.S.* i. 461; ii. 194, 223.  
 Bretten, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 304.  
 Breuning von Buchenback, John Jacob, *W.S.* i. 428.  
 Brew, Anth., player, *E.S.* iii. 237.  
 Brewes, Patrick, *E.S.* ii. 435.  
 Brewer, Anthony, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 237, 436, 498.  
 Brewer, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 237.  
 Brewster, Edward, *W.S.* i. 141.  
 Brewyn, Ralph, *E.S.* ii. 441.  
 Brian, Edward, *E.S.* ii. 447.  
 Brickhill (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 84.  
 Bride ale, *E.S.* i. 123.  
 Bridges, John, dean of Salisbury, *E.S.* iv. 299.  
 Bridges, John, yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 73; iv. 135.  
 Bridgnorth (Salop), *E.S.* i. 335.  
 Brigham, Mark, *E.S.* ii. 442.  
 Brigham, Nicholas, *E.S.* iii. 349.  
 Bright, Timothy, *E.S.* iii. 185; *W.S.* i. 159-61.  
 Bristol (Glos.), *E.S.* i. 119, 120, 122, 131, 139; ii. 60, 68, 83; iv. 60, 74, 81, 90, 128, 379; plays at, *E.S.* ii. 1; *W.S.* ii. 321; children of chamber of, *E.S.* i. 132, 304, 386; ii. 68, 236.

- Bristol Entertainment* (1574), *E.S.* iv. 60; (1613), *E.S.* iv. 74.  
*'Bristol Tragedy'*, *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 288, 304; iv. 12.  
 Bristow, James, boy-player, *E.S.* ii. 153, 154, 156, 176, 177, 186, 304; *W.S.* ii. 83.  
*'Bristow Merchant'*, *E.S.* iii. 304.  
*Britanniae Primitiae*, *E.S.* iv. 374.  
 Broad Hinton (Wilts.), *E.S.* i. 164.  
 Broadlands (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 130.  
 Brockett, John, *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Brockett Hall (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Broelmannus, Stephanus, *E.S.* iii. 507.  
 Broke, Joan, *E.S.* ii. 443.  
 Broke, Ralph, *W.S.* i. 293; ii. 24.  
 Brome, R., *W.S.* i. 229.  
 Bromeham, player, *E.S.* ii. 304.  
 Bromfield, Robert, mercer, *E.S.* ii. 175, 184.  
 Bromley, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Bromley, Sir Thomas, lord chancellor, *E.S.* i. 287; iv. 92, 100, 279, 282, 296.  
 Bromley, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 334, 418.  
 Bromvill, Peter, tumbler, *E.S.* i. 300; ii. 413, 529; iv. 112, 329.  
 Brooke (Rutland), *E.S.* iv. 126.  
 Brooke, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Brooke, Arthur, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 237; iv. 378; *W.S.* i. 346.  
 Brooke, Christopher, *E.S.* iii. 262; *W.S.* ii. 219.  
 Brooke (b. Howard), Frances, Lady Cobham, formerly Countess of Kildare, *E.S.* ii. 507.  
 Brooke, George, 9th Lord Cobham, *E.S.* ii. 476, 478, 485, 492-3.  
 Brooke, George, *E.S.* i. 199.  
 Brooke, Henry, 11th Lord Cobham, lord warden of Cinque Ports, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 507; iv. 37, 113; *W.S.* i. 383, 433.  
 Brooke, Ralph, *E.S.* iii. 198.  
 Brooke, Samuel, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 238; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 131; iv. 373, 376, 378.  
 Brooke, William, 10th Lord Cobham, lord warden of Cinque Ports, lord chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 40, 169, 268; ii. 196, 495, 507; iv. 77, 89; *W.S.* i. 64, 383.  
 Brooke. See Parr.  
 Broughton. See Unton.  
 Broughton (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 83.  
 Brouncker, William, *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Browker, Hugh, *E.S.* ii. 413.  
 Browne, serving man, *E.S.* iv. 297.  
 Browne, player, *E.S.* ii. 304, 444.  
 Browne, Anthony, 1st Viscount Montague, *E.S.* i. 111, 162-3; iii. 321; iv. 65, 106.  
 Browne, Anthony, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 322.  
 Browne, Sir Anthony, judge, *E.S.* ii. 486.  
 Browne, Sir Christopher, *E.S.* iv. 88, 90, 92.  
 Browne, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 138, 177, 186, 222, 279, 304; *W.S.* i. 38.  
 Browne, George, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Browne, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 105.  
 Browne, John, bearward, *E.S.* ii. 450.  
 Browne, John, player (Interluder), *E.S.* ii. 83, 304.  
 Browne, John, player (Revels), *E.S.* ii. 55, 304.  
 Browne (b. Dormer), Mary, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 322.  
 Browne, Robert, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 304; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 342, 351, 354, 356; ii. 56, 127, 137, 138, 150, 187, 222, 236, 273, 274, 277, 278, 280, 281, 284, 285, 287, 445; iii. 289, 507; iv. 166; *W.S.* i. 38, 39, 48.  
 Browne, Thomas, Master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.  
 Browne, Thomas, resident of Blackfriars, *E.S.* iv. 320.



- Browne, Thomas, masker, *E.S.* i. 163.
- Browne, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 238, 304.
- Browne, William, poet, *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 238.
- Browne, Wiston, *E.S.* iv. 87, 95.
- Browne. *See* Dormer, Petre, Wriothesley.
- Brownsword, John, *W.S.* i. 10.
- Broxbourne (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 91, 116.
- Bruce, Lord, *E.S.* iii. 246.
- Bruce, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 267.
- Brudenell, Edmund, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Brunker, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 64.
- Brunswick-Wolfenbüttel, players at court of, *E.S.* i. 343; ii. 275-7.
- Brunswick-Wolfenbüttel, Henry Julius, duke of, playwright, *E.S.* i. 343, 344; ii. 275, 284; *W.S.* i. 437.
- Bruskett, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 503-5.
- 'Brute Greenshield'. *See* 'Conquest of Brute'.
- Bryan, Sir Francis, *E.S.* i. 43; ii. 485; *W.S.* ii. 165, 195.
- Bryan, George, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 304; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 45, 312; ii. 90, 123, 195, 198, 201, 219, 272, 273; iv. 43, 165; *W.S.* i. 40, 41, 44, 45, 48, 64, 79; ii. 77, 313, 321.
- Brydges (b. Bray), Dorothy, Lady Chandos, afterwards Lady Knollys, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Brydges (b. Clinton), Frances, Lady Chandos, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Brydges, Giles, 3rd Lord Chandos, *E.S.* iv. 66, 92, 107.
- Brydges, Grey, 5th Lord Chandos, *E.S.* iii. 246, 394.
- Brydges, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Brydges, Katharine, *E.S.* iii. 401.
- Brydges (b. Hopton), Mary, Lady Chandos, *E.S.* ii. 299; iii. 401.
- Brydges, William, 4th Lord Chandos, *E.S.* ii. 299.
- Brydges. *See* Kennedy.
- Bucer, Martin, on plays, *E.S.* i. 239, 240; iv. 188.
- Buchanan, George, *E.S.* iii. 12, 514; iv. 246.
- Buchell, Arend Van, *E.S.* ii. 361, 526.
- Buck, Sir George, master of revels, career of, *E.S.* i. 46, 96-105, 320; ii. 68, 188, 231, 243, 247; iii. 412; iv. 342; his activities as censor and reputed laxness, *E.S.* i. 319, 321, 322; ii. 216; iii. 224, 225, 297, 488, 491, 496; iv. 45; *W.S.* i. 99, 104, 109, 110, 116, 242, 510, 536; reputed playwright, *E.S.* iii. 239; iv. 27; on brachygraphy, *E.S.* iii. 185; *W.S.* i. 161; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 170, 219; *W.S.* ii. 346, 347.
- Buck is a Thief.* *See* *The Buck.*
- Buckden (Hunts.), play at, *W.S.* ii. 349.
- Bucke, Paul, player, *E.S.* ii. 304; iii. 515.
- Buckeridge, John, president of St. John's, Oxford, *E.S.* iii. 168; iv. 377.
- Buckholt, Harman, Blackfriars resident, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Buckhurst (title). *See* Sackville.
- Buckingham (title). *See* Sheffield, Villiers.
- Buckingham, *E.S.* iv. 84.
- 'Buckingham', *E.S.* ii. 95, 130, 202, 217; *W.S.* i. 61, 303, 497; ii. 317.
- Buckle, Sir Cuthbert, *E.S.* iv. 314.
- Buckley, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Buckner, William, *E.S.* iii. 192.
- Buckstead, William, *E.S.* iii. 214.
- Budbrooke (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 150, 365; Shakespeares of, *W.S.* ii. 13, 28.
- Bugbears*, *E.S.* ii. 14; iii. 28, 351; iv. 405.
- Bugby, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 305.
- Buggin, Edward, clerk comptroller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 79, 82, 83, 84, 86, 91, 96, 213, 224.
- Bull-baiting, *E.S.* ii. 355, 449, 454-8.

- Bull inn, *E.S.* ii. 380.
- Bull, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 40, 305.
- Bull, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 272, 305; *W.S.* i. 40.
- Bullen, Anne, *E.S.* i. 43, 135, 155.
- Bullettini (tickets), *E.S.* ii. 522; iii. 496.
- Bulley Hill (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89, 99.
- Burbadge, Cuthbert, *E.S.* ii. 203, 213, 306, 307, 313, 317, 322, 384, 389, 392, 417, 425, 510; *W.S.* ii. 58-66.
- Burbadge, James, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 305-6; his building enterprises: The Theatre playhouse, *E.S.* i. 287, 349; ii. 89, 108, 136, 357, 380, 383-400 (history of and litigation about); *W.S.* i. 31, 41-4, 51; Blackfriars playhouse (1596), *E.S.* ii. 41, 360, 479, 503, 504, 508, 512; iii. 103, 130, 145; iv. 319; attitude to sharers, *E.S.* i. 355, 356, 358; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 360, 368; ii. 36, 45, 49, 86, 87, 138, 195; iv. 278.
- Burbadge, Richard, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 306-10; his parts, *E.S.* i. 134, 139; iii. 510; iv. 72; *W.S.* i. 83, 303, 413, 462; ii. 212; praised as an actor, *E.S.* iv. 370, 371; playing in Lent, *E.S.* iv. 342; as character in *Parnassus*, *E.S.* ii. 207; iv. 40; *W.S.* i. 72; in actor-lists, *E.S.* iii. 226, 228, 229, 359, 361, 367, 368, 371, 372; in 'plots', *E.S.* ii. 136; *W.S.* i. 44; in forgeries, *W.S.* ii. 387, 388, 390; relations with playing companies, *E.S.* ii. 120, 126, 194, 208, 210, 211, 213, 215, 216 sq.; *W.S.* i. 48, 64, 79; as payee, *E.S.* iv. 150, 164, 168; *W.S.* ii. 319; sharer in Blackfriars, *E.S.* ii. 41, 59, 508; iv. 319; *W.S.* ii. 62-80; in Globe, *E.S.* i. 356, 357, 358, 360, 368; ii. 203, 417; *W.S.* ii. 52-62; in Theatre, *E.S.* ii. 384, 398-9; relations with Shakespeare, *E.S.* i. 148; ii. 308, 309; *W.S.* i. 64, 89; his finances, *E.S.* i. 349; as a painter, *E.S.* ii. 309; *W.S.* i. 87; ii. 153, 213, 241; in assault, *E.S.* ii. 392; *W.S.* i. 42; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 363; ii. 419; *W.S.* i. 413, ii. 262, 343.
- Burbadge, William, of Stratford, *W.S.* ii. 33.
- Burby, Cuthbert, stationer, *E.S.* ii. 306; iii. 188, 189; *W.S.* i. 131; ii. 193.
- Burderhope (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Burford (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Burges, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Burgess, Sir James, *W.S.* ii. 300.
- Burgh, Sir John, *E.S.* ii. 361.
- Burgh, Nicholas, *W.S.* ii. 246.
- Burgh, Thomas, 5th Lord Burgh, Lord Deputy of Ireland, *E.S.* iv. 101, 110.
- Burghfield (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Burghley (title). See Cecil.
- Burghley (Northants.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Burgram (Bingham), John, *E.S.* ii. 417, 432.
- Burley on the Hill (Rutland), *E.S.* iv. 116, 129.
- Burnaby, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 451, 464-5.
- Burnell, Mr., secondary of the comptroller, *E.S.* iv. 261.
- Burning of playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 419, 442.
- Burre, Walter, printer, *E.S.* iii. 189, 220.
- Burrough, Mrs., *E.S.* iii. 401.
- Burt, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 416, 433.
- Burton, Robert, *E.S.* i. 130; *W.S.* i. 530.
- Bury Fair, *E.S.* iii. 314.
- Bury St. Edmunds (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Busby, John, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 189, 191; *W.S.* i. 130, 132.
- Busino, Orazio, almoner to Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 510.
- Bushmead (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 83.

Bussell, Edward, *W.S.* ii. 324.  
*Bussy d'Ambois*, discussed, *E.S.* iii.  
 253; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 20, 22,  
 50, 60, 317; iii. 132, 142, 196;  
 iv. 390; *W.S.* i. 213, 478.  
 Bust, Henry, *E.S.* iii. 318.  
 Butchers' Company, *E.S.* ii. 459.  
 Butler, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Butler, Sir Philip, *E.S.* iii. 402; iv.  
 113.  
 Butler, Samuel, *W.S.* ii. 254.  
 Butter, Nathaniel, stationer, *E.S.*  
 iii. 191; *W.S.* i. 132, 135, 140,  
 147, 466, 536.

Button, Sir William, deputy master  
 of ceremonies, *E.S.* i. 53.  
 By progresses, *E.S.* i. 20, 120.  
 Byfleet (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 86, 93, 99,  
 115.  
 Bygrave (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 83.  
 Bynneman, Henry, printer, *W.S.* i.  
 170.  
 'Byron' (1602), *E.S.* ii. 228; iii. 258,  
 267.  
 Byron (1608). See *Conspiracy and  
 Tragedy*.  
 Byron, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 126, 129.  
 Bywater, Laurence, *E.S.* ii. 499.

## C

C., I., *W.S.* i. 443.  
 Cadiz expedition, *E.S.* i. 96.  
 Cadman, Thomas, printer, *E.S.* iii.  
 166.  
*Caesar and Pompey* (Chapman), *E.S.*  
 iii. 259; iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 398.  
 'Caesar and Pompey' (c. 1582), *E.S.*  
 ii. 394; iv. 216; *W.S.* i. 400.  
 '1, 2 *Caesar and Pompey*' (1594-5),  
*E.S.* ii. 143-4, 168; iii. 259; *W.S.*  
 i. 398.  
*Caesar and Pompey*. See *Caesar's  
 Revenge*.  
 'Caesar Interfectus', *E.S.* iii. 309; iv.  
 374; *W.S.* i. 400.  
 Caesar, Sir Julius, master of requests,  
 chancellor of exchequer, master of  
 the rolls, *E.S.* i. 102; ii. 371, 451;  
 iv. 111; *W.S.* ii. 145.  
 'Caesar's Fall', or, 'The Two Shapes',  
*E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 304, 308, 437,  
 448, 511; *W.S.* i. 398.  
*Caesar's Revenge*, *E.S.* ii. 523; iv. 4,  
 373, 389; *W.S.* i. 475.  
 Caesura, *W.S.* i. 192.  
*Calandra*, *E.S.* iii. 9, 13.  
 Calciatura, *E.S.* i. 51.  
 Calderwood, David, *E.S.* ii. 267.  
 Calfhill, James, playwright, *E.S.* i.  
 128, 250; iii. 239.

*Calisto*. See *Escapes of Jupiter*.  
*Calisto and Melibaea*, *E.S.* ii. 30; iv.  
 211, 399.  
 Calle, Mrs., tire-woman, *E.S.* ii.  
 228.  
 Calligraphic transcripts, *W.S.* i. 125,  
 197, 313. See *Play-texts*, *Printing-  
 house methods*.  
 Calliopius, *E.S.* iii. 7.  
 Calthorpe, Sir Martin, *E.S.* i. 137.  
*Calthrop Pageant*, *E.S.* iii. 463.  
 Calverley, Walter, *E.S.* iii. 513; iv.  
 55.  
 Calvert, George, *E.S.* ii. 371.  
 Calvert, Samuel, *E.S.* i. 325.  
 Calvin, John, *E.S.* i. 245-9, 252,  
 254.  
 Calvinism, *E.S.* i. 242; and plays,  
*E.S.* i. 245.  
 Camberwell (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 109.  
 Cambridge, *E.S.* i. 119, 122, 127,  
 131, 226, 227, 228, 233, 250,  
 253; ii. 81, 99, 113, 206; iv. 49,  
 53, 81, 127, 130, 373-9; *W.S.*  
 ii. 305, 311, 320, 333. See *Acade-  
 mic plays*.  
*Cambyzes*, *E.S.* iii. 37, 436, 470;  
 iv. 6, 79, 381.  
 Camden, William, *E.S.* i. 5, 16, 18,  
 104; ii. 69; iii. 254, 359, 398,

- 470, 507; *WS.* i. 3, 469; ii. 20, 140, 215, 219, 327, 373, 480.
- Camera regis, *E.S.* i. 54.
- Camerarii, *E.S.* i. 36.
- Camp scenes, *E.S.* iii. 53, 106.
- Campaspe*, *E.S.* i. 224; ii. 17, 39; iii. 32, 413; iv. 382; *WS.* i. 53.
- Campbell, or, the Ironmongers' Fair Field* (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iv. 72.
- Campbell (b. Cornwallis), Anne, countess of Argyll, *E.S.* ii. 317.
- Campbell, James, *E.S.* iv. 72.
- Campbell, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 137; iv. 72.
- Campden (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Campion, Edmund, *E.S.* iii. 468.
- Campion, Thomas, career of, *E.S.* iii. 240; his masks: *Caversham Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 244; *Lord Hay's Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 240; *Lord Somerset's Mask [Squires]*, *E.S.* iii. 245-7; *Lords' Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 241; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 168, 171, 172, 179, 200, 202; ii. 56, 336; iv. 41, 57, 122, 128; *WS.* ii. 215.
- Campnies, masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Cancels, *WS.* i. 175, 341, 350, 378, 380, 441. *See* Play-texts, Printing-house methods.
- Candelabra, *E.S.* i. 225.
- Candeliери, *E.S.* iv. 364.
- Candlemas, *E.S.* i. 20, 165, 213, 221, 222; ii. 34.
- Candler, James, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Canon Row, play at, *WS.* ii. 320.
- Canopy, *E.S.* ii. 557; iii. 137, 138, 141, 142, 144, 148.
- Canterbury (Kent), *E.S.* i. 75, 110, 117, 165, 317, 334, 339; ii. 91; iv. 89, 98; *WS.* ii. 310.
- Capel, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Capell, Edward, *WS.* i. 20; ii. 289.
- Capitalization, *WS.* i. 197. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Capitalism and profit-sharing, *E.S.* i. 360-8; ii. 248-50. *See* Henslowe, Philip.
- Caplen, John, *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Captain*, *E.S.* ii. 217; iii. 226; iv. 127, 180, 395; *WS.* ii. 74, 343.
- Captain of Guard, *E.S.* i. 47.
- '*Captain Mario*', *E.S.* iii. 323; iv. 214.
- Captain Thomas Stukeley*. *See* Stukeley.
- Captives*, *WS.* i. 92, 108, 112.
- '*Capture of Stuhl Weissenberg*', *E.S.* ii. 207, 367.
- Cardell, Thomas, dancer, *E.S.* i. 202.
- '*Cardenio*', notice of, *E.S.* iii. 489; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 217; iv. 127, 128, 180, 396, 399; *WS.* i. 497, 531, 538 sqq.; ii. 343.
- '1, 2 *Cardinal Wolsey*', *E.S.* ii. 178; iii. 266, 308, 448, 494; *WS.* i. 212.
- Cardinal's Hat inn, *E.S.* ii. 372.
- '*Cards*', *E.S.* i. 268; iii. 453; iv. 238.
- Cards in playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 549; iv. 368.
- Caretto, Galeotto del, *WS.* i. 484.
- Carew, Sir Francis, *E.S.* iv. 84, 92, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 105, 106, 109, 111, 112, 113, 116.
- Carew, George, 1st Lord, *E.S.* iii. 212; *WS.* ii. 123, 147, 152.
- Carew, Richard, *WS.* ii. 196, 219.
- Carew, Thomas, *WS.* i. 557.
- Carewe, Nicholas, *E.S.* i. 43.
- Carey (b. Morgan), Anne, Lady Hunsdon, *E.S.* i. 10; iii. 401.
- Carey, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 113.
- Carey, George, 2nd Lord Hunsdon, knight marshal, lord chamberlain, notice of, *E.S.* ii. 192; his musicians, *WS.* i. 359; ii. 86; his men, *E.S.* ii. 195-208; *WS.* i. 64, 76, 337; ii. 322, 327; performance before, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 204; *WS.* i. 382; daughter's wedding, *WS.* i. 567; entertainment of Elizabeth, *E.S.* iv. 107, 114, 115; as patron, *E.S.* iii. 450, 505; resident in Blackfriars, *E.S.* ii. 479, 501, 505, 508; iv. 320; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 40, 299; *WS.* i. 64, 76, 337.
- Carey, Henry, 1st Lord Hunsdon,

- lord chamberlain, notice of, *E.S.* ii. 192; his men, *E.S.* i. 40, 297; ii. 192-5; *WS.* i. 32, 47, 63, 64, 337; entertainment of Elizabeth, *E.S.* i. 110, 141; iv. 99, 108; as patron, *E.S.* iii. 505; and Somerset House, *E.S.* i. 10; and residence in Blackfriars, *E.S.* ii. 486, 497; and control of stage, *E.S.* iv. 280, 284, 288, 296; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 40, 268; ii. 411; *WS.* i. 353.
- Carey, Robert, 1st earl of Monmouth, *E.S.* i. 145, 199; iii. 212, 267, 377, 402, 405.
- Carey. *See* Berkeley, Hoby, Howard, Scrope.
- Carie (Gary), Giles, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 247, 251, 310; iii. 223, 370.
- Carleton, Dudley, correspondence with Chamberlain and others, *E.S.* i. 7, 17, 101, 104, 177, 205, 206, 328; ii. 48, 326; iii. 242, 243, 246, 279, 280, 283, 359, 376, 377, 380, 382, 384, 387, 388, 389, 442, 475, 496, 501; iv. 59, 68, 139; *WS.* i. 103, 362; ii. 327 sqq., 346. *See* Chamberlain, John.
- Carleton, Nicholas, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Carlisle (title). *See* Hay.
- Carmarden, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 110.
- Carnab, John, of the Revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- '*Carolus Herzog aus Burgundi*', *E.S.* ii. 284.
- Caron, Sir Noel, *E.S.* iv. 112.
- Carpenter, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 247, 310.
- Carpenters' Company, *E.S.* ii. 379.
- Carr, Mr., *E.S.* iii. 389.
- Carr, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 11.
- Carr, Robert, Viscount Rochester, earl of Somerset, lord chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 12, 41, 53, 146, 148, 173, 220, 226; ii. 68, 372; iii. 220, 232, 240, 245, 250, 286, 388, 389, 393, 442; iv. 59, 128; *WS.* i. 76.
- Cart-takers, *E.S.* i. 117.
- Cartwright, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 176, 177, 190, 310; iii. 469; iv. 43; *WS.* i. 111.
- Cary, Mrs., maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 54.
- Cary, Henry, 1st Lord Falkland, *E.S.* iii. 241, 245, 294.
- Cary, Lady Elizabeth, *E.S.* iii. 247.
- Casamenti (houses), *E.S.* iii. 5; iv. 355, 356, 359, 360.
- Case (houses), *E.S.* iii. 3-12.
- Case, John, *E.S.* iii. 318; on plays, *E.S.* i. 250, 254, iv. 228.
- Case is Altered.* *See* *The Case.*
- Cases, *WS.* i. 171. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Casimir, John, Prince Palatine, *E.S.* iv. 96.
- Casina*, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Cason (b. Brend), Elizabeth, *E.S.* ii. 431.
- Cassaria*, *E.S.* iii. 8, 11.
- Castelnaud, Michel de, *E.S.* i. 24.
- Castelvetro, Ludovico, *E.S.* i. 258; iii. 18.
- Castiglione, Baldassare, *WS.* i. 388.
- Casting of plays, *WS.* i. 122, 124.
- '*Castle of Security*', *E.S.* i. 333.
- Castle, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Castle, William, *WS.* ii. 259.
- Castles, *E.S.* i. 11.
- 'Casts', number of players required for, *E.S.* i. 332; iii. 179, 317, 437, 470, 504, 505, 517; iv. 7, 13, 20, 21, 37, 51; players' names in, *E.S.* iii. 510.
- Catchwords, *WS.* i. 172, 300. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Catiline, his Conspiracy* (1611), notice of, *E.S.* iii. 372; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 167; ii. 216; iii. 123, 126, 509; *WS.* ii. 74, 87, 233.
- '*Catiline*' (1588), *E.S.* i. 222.
- '*Catiline's Conspiracies*' (c. 1579), *E.S.* ii. 394; iii. 265, 323; iv. 204.
- '*Catiline's Conspiracy*' (1598-9), *E.S.* ii. 163, 170; iii. 516.

- Cattanes, player, *E.S.* ii. 226, 310.  
 Cavallerizzo, Claudio, *E.S.* ii. 265, 310.  
 Cave. *See* Knollys.  
 Cavendish, Mrs., *E.S.* i. 45.  
 Cavendish, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 409; iv. 103.  
 Cavendish, William, earl, marquis, and duke of Newcastle, *E.S.* i. 208; ii. 374; iii. 372.  
 Cavendish, Sir William, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 59; iv. 134.  
 Cavendish (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Caversham (Oxon.), *E.S.* i. 174, 199, 214; iv. 90, 114, 128.  
*Caversham Entertainment*, *E.S.* i. 180; iii. 244.  
 Cawarden, Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* ii. 480.  
 Cawarden, Sir Thomas, master of revels, *E.S.* i. 34, 73, 77, 82, 93, 154; ii. 474, 477, 480-93; iv. 135.  
 Caxton, William, *WS.* i. 447.  
 Cecil, Edward, playwright, *E.S.* i. 131.  
 Cecil, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iii. 499.  
 Cecil (b. Howard), Katharine, Viscountess Cranborne, *E.S.* iii. 383.  
 Cecil (b. Cooke), Mildred, Lady Burghley, *E.S.* iii. 248.  
 Cecil, Robert, Viscount Cranborne, 1st earl of Salisbury, secretary, lord treasurer; and *Merchant of Venice*, *WS.* i. 248, 372; and *Richard II*, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 196; *WS.* i. 351, 353; ii. 320; satirized in play, *E.S.* iii. 212, 496; and Lyly, *E.S.* i. 96; iii. 413; and control of stage, *E.S.* iii. 257; iv. 315, 329, 335; and royal progresses, *E.S.* i. 118, 121; iii. 247, 284, 392; iv. 69, 71, 108, 109, 111, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 125; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 10, 12; ii. 269; iii. 254, 266, 269, 276, 331, 384, 455; iv. 139; *WS.* i. 418, 474, 549; ii. 332.  
 Cecil, Thomas, 1st earl of Exeter, 2nd Lord Burghley, *E.S.* iii. 247; iv. 106, 108, 112, 115, 116; *WS.* i. 418, 428.  
 Cecil, William, 1st Lord Burghley, secretary, lord treasurer; and Elizabeth, *E.S.* i. 20, 110, 117, 119; iii. 247; iv. 79, 81, 83, 87, 88, 91, 93, 94, 98, 100, 101, 102, 105, 108, 109, 110, 111; and Revels Office, *E.S.* i. 79, 80, 88, 91; satirized in play, *E.S.* iii. 212; *WS.* i. 418; and Laurence Johnson, *E.S.* iv. 32; and Peele, *E.S.* iii. 459; and control of stage, *E.S.* i. 244, 267, 274, 278, 281, 290, 295, 296, 297; iii. 160; iv. 266, 269, 276, 277, 281, 292, 296, 305, 310, 316; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 227, 265, 323; ii. 100, 113, 306; iii. 412, 477; *WS.* i. 428.  
 Cecil, William, 2nd earl of Salisbury, *E.S.* iii. 242, 246.  
 Cecil. *See* Hatton, Vere, Wentworth.  
*Cecil House Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 248.  
 Cecilia of Sweden, *E.S.* i. 10, 23, 142, 216, 324; ii. 14, 73; iv. 82, 144, 378.  
 'Celestina', *E.S.* i. 238; iv. 385, 399.  
 'Celine and Sedeu', *E.S.* ii. 284, 289; *WS.* i. 493.  
 Cellarius, Johannes, *E.S.* ii. 277.  
 Cellius, Erhard, *E.S.* i. 343, 346.  
 Censorship of plays, idea of, *E.S.* i. 240; nature of, *WS.* i. 29-30; struggle of court and city in administration of, *E.S.* i. 269-307; master of revels and administration of, *E.S.* i. 71-105, 318-28; *WS.* i. 98-105; and play MSS., *E.S.* iv. 45; *WS.* i. 115-17: *Sir Thomas More*, *E.S.* iv. 32; *WS.* i. 502; and printing of plays, *E.S.* iii. 158-77, 189, 191, 363, 367; traces of in texts, *WS.* i. 237-42: *Henry IV*, *WS.* i. 379, 382; *Lear*, *WS.* i. 467, 470; *Merchant of Venice*, *WS.* i. 371; *Merry Wives*,

- WS.* i. 432; *Much Ado*, *WS.* i. 386; *Richard II.*, *WS.* i. 355; and court plays, *E.S.* i. 223, 224; and playing companies, *E.S.* ii. 51-4; *WS.* i. 65, 77; at Geneva, *E.S.* i. 246, 249; by local authorities, *E.S.* i. 271, 275; iv. 263, 269, 271, 274, 288, 332; by special commission, *E.S.* iv. 306; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 266; iv. 2, 6, 36, 261; *WS.* i. 68, 214. *See also* Abuses of Players, Indecency, Libels, Licences, Master of revels, Play-texts, Politics, Profanity, Satire, Sedition, Social criticism, and Buck, Sir George; Herbert, Sir Henry; Tilney, Edmund.
- Ceremonies, master of, *E.S.* i. 53, 205.
- Cervantes, Miguel de, *E.S.* iii. 221.
- Chabot, *Admiral of France*, *E.S.* ii. 60; iii. 259; iv. 395.
- Chaderton, Edmund, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 57.
- Chalfont St. Giles (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 93.
- Challenge at Tilt*, *E.S.* iii. 393.
- Challenges for tilt, *E.S.* i. 142.
- Challes *al.* Grostock, *E.S.* iv. 297.
- Chalmers, George, *WS.* ii. 346, 383.
- Chaloner, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 211; ii. 83; iii. 386; iv. 80; *WS.* ii. 221.
- Chamber, Accounts of, *E.S.* i. 58-66; iv. 132-5, 140, 142-83 (extracts); *WS.* ii. 304-46, 352, 353; as organ of administration, *E.S.* i. 56; officers of, *E.S.* i. 42-7.
- Chamber scenes, *E.S.* iii. 65, 94, 111.
- Chamberers, *E.S.* i. 44.
- Chamberhouse (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Chamberlain, Great, *E.S.* i. 32.
- Chamberlain of household, Lord, *E.S.* i. 36-41, 48, 50, 66, 67, 100, 108, 205, 207, 209, 218, 224, 226, 233, 281, 284, 300, 305, 316; of Queen Anne's household, *E.S.* ii. 237; protection of playwrights by, *WS.* i. 130, 131, 136, 145, 149, 208.
- Chamberlain, John, correspondence with Carleton and others, *E.S.* i. 7, 17, 39, 101, 104, 169, 205, 211, 213, 220, 328; ii. 48, 326, 420, 423, 442; iii. 234, 242, 243, 245, 261, 276, 279, 282, 305, 375, 377, 380, 382, 384, 387, 388, 389, 393, 442, 475, 498, 501; iv. 59, 68, 114, 130, 139; *WS.* i. 103, 362; ii. 332. *See* Carleton, Dudley.
- Chamberlain's men, *E.S.* i. 301, 302, 312, 342, 367; ii. 21, 92-3, 126, 134-5, 193-208, 365, 415; *WS.* i. 62-8, 76-84, 237, 316, 394; ii. 52-87, 319-28, 386; in the provinces, *E.S.* ii. 93-4, 96, 192.
- Chameleon players, *E.S.* i. 340, 376, 378, 383; ii. 3, 98; iii. 325.
- Champagny, M. de, *E.S.* iii. 405; iv. 101.
- Chancellor, Lord, *E.S.* iv. 67.
- '*Chance Medley*', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 265, 302, 308, 448, 516.
- Chancery, *E.S.* i. 31, 55, 272.
- Chances*, *E.S.* iii. 218; *WS.* i. 537.
- Chandos (title). *See* Brydges.
- Chapel, children of, *E.S.* i. 223, 301, 326; ii. 23-48, 50, 52, 59, 60; list of, *E.S.* ii. 27.
- Chapel Lane, *WS.* i. 75; ii. 111-13, 170, 179.
- Chapel Royal, *E.S.* i. 14, 48, 214; ii. 24; iv. 352; plays in, *E.S.* ii. 35.
- Chapman, George, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 249-62; *Plays: All Fools*, *E.S.* iii. 252; iv. 171; *Blind Beggar of Alexandria*, *E.S.* ii. 145; iii. 251; *Bussy d'Ambois*, *E.S.* ii. 20, 22; iii. 253; *WS.* i. 213, 478; *Caesar and Pompey*, *E.S.* iii. 259; *WS.* i. 398; *Chabot, Admiral of France*, *E.S.* iii. 259; *Charles, Duke of Byron*, *E.S.* i. 327; ii. 53; iii. 257; *Eastward Ho!* *E.S.* i. 326; ii. 51; iii. 254-6;

- Gentleman Usher*, *E.S.* iii. 251;  
*Humourous Day's Mirth*, *E.S.* ii.  
 144, 145; iii. 251; *May Day*, *E.S.*  
 i. 362; iii. 256; *Monsieur d'Olive*,  
*E.S.* iii. 252; *Revenge of Bussy*,  
*E.S.* iii. 258; *Widow's Tears*, *E.S.*  
 iii. 256; *Doubtful and Lost Plays*,  
*E.S.* iii. 259; *Middle Temple and*  
*Lincoln's Inn Mask*, *E.S.* iii.  
 260-2; *Homeric translations*, *E.S.*  
 iii. 250; *W.S.* i. 448; and Shakes-  
 peare, *E.S.* iii. 249, 260; *W.S.* i.  
 69, 561, 568; and contemporaries,  
*E.S.* iii. 250, 507, 510; *W.S.* i. 95,  
 107, 210; in revision theories,  
*E.S.* iv. 2, 5, 14, 15, 18; *W.S.* i.  
 218, 219, 292, 324, 335-6, 394,  
 437, 446, 452, 457, 482, 486,  
 492, 504, 561; commendatory  
 verses by, *E.S.* iii. 221, 313, 355;  
 mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 20, 149; iii.  
 365, 408, 511; iv. 21, 45, 246;  
*W.S.* i. 209, 247, 539, 549; ii. 190,  
 194, 195, 203, 215, 218, 221.  
*Chapman's Mask*, *E.S.* i. 173, 180,  
 182, 183, 193, 196, 202, 205,  
 211; iii. 260.  
 Chappell, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 43,  
 310.  
 Charlecote (Warwick), *E.S.* iv. 83,  
 88; *W.S.* i. 4, 19; ii. 265, 301.  
 'Charlemagne' (c. 1589), *E.S.* iii.  
 260, 329; iv. 5.  
*Charlemagne* (c. 1600), *E.S.* iii. 260;  
 iv. 5; *W.S.* i. 92.  
 'Charles, Duke of Burgundy', *E.S.* ii.  
 284.  
 Charles, duke of York, afterwards  
 Charles I, *E.S.* i. 13, 171, 174,  
 199, 200, 208, 322; ii. 241; iii.  
 230, 238, 280, 281, 376, 382,  
 383, 443; iv. 119, 122, 123, 124,  
 127, 129, 130; *W.S.* i. 101, 102,  
 239, 367; his men, *E.S.* i. 302,  
 316, 352; ii. 241, 244, 368, 444;  
 iii. 105; *W.S.* i. 105.  
 Charles, Prince, later Charles II, his  
 men, *W.S.* i. 107.  
 Charles IX, king of France, *E.S.* ii.  
 261, 263.  
 Charlton (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 84.  
 Charlton (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 128.  
 Charlwood, John, printer, *E.S.* ii.  
 548; iii. 173.  
 Charnock, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Chartley (Staffs.), *E.S.* i. 120; iv.  
 91.  
 Chases, *W.S.* i. 172. See Printing-  
 house methods.  
*Chaste Maid in Cheapside*, *E.S.* ii.  
 257, 414; iii. 71, 79, 106, 114,  
 441; iv. 394.  
 Chatham (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 121.  
 Châtillon, Madame de, *E.S.* iv. 86.  
 Châtillon, Odet de Coligny, cardinal  
 of, *E.S.* i. 129; iv. 85.  
 Chatsworth (Derby), *E.S.* i. 184.  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, *W.S.* i. 43, 311,  
 363, 447, 532; ii. 196, 197, 208,  
 219, 226.  
 Chaultemps, Richard, *E.S.* i. 248.  
 Chauncey, William, *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Cheke, Henry, playwright, *E.S.* iii.  
 262.  
 Cheke, Sir John, *E.S.* ii. 493; iii. 262;  
*W.S.* ii. 219.  
 Chelsea (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 17, 20;  
 iv. 96, 100, 104, 107, 110, 111,  
 112, 113.  
 Chenies (Bucks.), *E.S.* i. 110, 118;  
 iv. 86, 107.  
 Chequers (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Cheques for tilt, *E.S.* iv. 64.  
 Chertsey (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 85, 115.  
 Cheshire, *E.S.* iv. 271.  
 Cheshunt (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 102.  
 Chesnaye, M. de la, *E.S.* i. 177.  
 Chessington (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 105.  
 Chesson, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii.  
 100, 310; iv. 280.  
 Chester, *E.S.* i. 134, 335, 339, 387;  
 iv. 71, 124, 271.  
 Chester, Charles, *E.S.* iii. 363; iv. 39.  
 Chester, Robert, *W.S.* i. 549; iv. 116.  
*Chester's Triumph*, *E.S.* iv. 71.  
 Chettle, Henry, playwright, career



- and works, *E.S.* iii. 263-7; Plays: *Blind Beggar of Bethnal Green*, *E.S.* iii. 264; *Death of Robert Earl of Huntingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 264; *Downfall of Robert Earl of Huntingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 264; *W.S.* i. 514; *Hoffman*, *E.S.* iii. 264; *W.S.* i. 537; *Patient Grissell*, *E.S.* iii. 264; *Sir Thomas Wyatt*, *E.S.* iii. 264; *Doubtful and Lost Plays*, *E.S.* iii. 265-7; and *Henslowe*, *E.S.* ii. 162-3, 175; iii. 263, 326, 419, 447, 471; *W.S.* i. 209-12; and *Shakespeare*, *W.S.* i. 84; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 394, 445; on plays, *E.S.* i. 261; iv. 242; *W.S.* i. 58; ii. 189; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 224, 374; iv. 10, 50, 52, 246; *W.S.* i. 95, 109, 216, 503; ii. 195, 392.
- Chetwind, Philip, stationer, *W.S.* i. 532, 537.
- Chetwood, W. R., *W.S.* ii. 257, 285, 377.
- Cheyne, Henry, Lord, *E.S.* iv. 81, 86, 91.
- Cheyne (b. Wentworth), Jane, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 263; iv. 123.
- Cheyne, Sir Thomas, treasurer of household, lord warden of Cinque Ports, *E.S.* i. 35; ii. 476, 485, 490-2, 499.
- Cheyne. *See* Pole, Wriothlesley.
- Chicheley (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 88, 91.
- Chichester (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Chichester (b. Harington), Frances, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 380.
- Chidley, Mr., *E.S.* iii. 267.
- Chigwell (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 93.
- Children, of Blackfriars, *E.S.* ii. 53-5; Chamber of Bristol, *E.S.* ii. 68; Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 23-48, 50, 52, 59, 60; Eton, *E.S.* ii. 73; King's Revels, *E.S.* ii. 64-8; Merchant Taylors, *E.S.* ii. 75; Paul's, *E.S.* ii. 8-23; Queen's Revels, *E.S.* ii. 48-51, 56-61; Revels, *E.S.* ii. 51; Revels to Queen Anne (1623), *E.S.* iii. 474; iv. 43; Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69-73; Whitefriars, *E.S.* ii. 55; Windsor, *E.S.* ii. 61-4.
- 'Children of the Chapel Stript and Whipt,' *E.S.* i. 278; ii. 34; iv. 195.
- Chillington (Staffs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- 'Chinon of England', *E.S.* ii. 144; iv. 385, 399.
- Chippenham (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Chisan, Alexander, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 385.
- Chislehurst (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 110.
- Chiswick (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 91, 115.
- Chobham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 97, 99, 100, 105.
- Choke, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Cholmley, John, *E.S.* i. 356, 361; ii. 406-8.
- 'Christabella', *E.S.* ii. 286.
- Christiaenz, Pieter Bor, *W.S.* i. 527.
- Christian I, elector of Saxony, *E.S.* ii. 272.
- 'Christian Terence', *E.S.* i. 239, 242; iii. 12, 18, 25, 321.
- Christian turned Turk, *E.S.* i. 328; ii. 215; iii. 271; iv. 392.
- Christmas, *E.S.* i. 19, 32, 75, 78, 150, 159, 213, 250; ii. 24, 71, 74; iv. 237.
- 'Christmas Comes but Once a Year', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 267, 304, 347, 511.
- Christmas Prince, *E.S.* iv. 71.
- Christmas Prince (revels), *E.S.* ii. 141, 148; iv. 71, 228.
- Christus Redivivus, *E.S.* iii. 31.
- Chronology, problem of, *W.S.* i. 243-74.
- Chrysanaleia (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.
- Chryso-Thriambos (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.
- Churcham (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Churches, plays in, *E.S.* i. 336; ii. 35; advertised in, *E.S.* iv. 210.
- Churchyard, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 139; iii. 211, 267, 512; iv. 60, 62, 63, 208; *W.S.* i. 187, 335; ii. 221, 385.

- Chute, Anthony, *E.S.* iii. 268.  
 Chytraeus, N., *E.S.* ii. 455.  
 Cibber, Theophilus, *WS.* ii. 275, 285.  
 Cicero, *WS.* i. 10, 401; on plays, *E.S.* i. 238, 377; iv. 206, 215.  
 Cinthio, Giraldi, *E.S.* iii. 512; *WS.* i. 407, 457, 462.  
 Circe, *WS.* ii. 251.  
 Cirencester (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Cities in court plays, *E.S.* i. 231; iii. 44.  
 City Gallant. See Greene's *Tu Quoque*.  
 City scenes, *E.S.* iii. 56-9.  
 City Shuffler, *WS.* i. 101.  
 Civic receptions, *E.S.* i. 126, 131.  
 1, 2 Civil Wars of France, *E.S.* ii. 164, 169; iii. 79, 253, 302, 308; *WS.* i. 293.  
 Civitatis Amor (show), *E.S.* iii. 443.  
 Claiton, William, victualler, *E.S.* i. 304; iv. 340.  
 Clandon (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 106, 114.  
 Clapham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 94, 99, 102.  
 Claque, *E.S.* ii. 549.  
 Clare family, *WS.* ii. 137.  
 Clarendon Park (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Clark, Francis, porter of St. John's, Oxford, *E.S.* iv. 36.  
 Clark, Sill, player, *E.S.* ii. 310; iii. 285.  
 Clarke, Captain, *E.S.* iii. 409.  
 Clarke, John, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Clarke, Richard, *WS.* i. 557.  
 Clarke, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.  
 Clarke, Roger, *E.S.* ii. 115.  
 Clarke, Sampson, *WS.* i. 140, 365.  
 Clarke, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 86, 310.  
 Clarke, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 118; iv. 115.  
 Clatterbocke, Thomas, groom of revels, *E.S.* i. 93, 100.  
 Claudius Tiberius Nero, *E.S.* iv. 5, 373, 389.  
 Claverdon (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 365.  
 Clay, Henry, player, *WS.* ii. 81.  
 Clay, Nathaniel, player, *E.S.* ii. 69, 236, 310.  
 Claybury (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 111.  
 Clayton, John, *WS.* i. 62; ii. 52.  
 Clearke, Hugh, *E.S.* iii. 218.  
 Cleere, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Clement, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 310; iv. 262.  
 Clerk, Edmund, *E.S.* iv. 78.  
 Clerk of market, *E.S.* i. 116.  
 Clerk of revels and tents, *E.S.* i. 73, 83, 94.  
 Clerk comptroller of revels and tents, *E.S.* i. 73, 94.  
 Clerk plays, *E.S.* ii. 265.  
 'Cleopatra' (Anon.), *E.S.* iv. 399.  
 Cleopatra (Daniel), *E.S.* iii. 275; iv. 383; *WS.* i. 351, 477.  
 Cléopâtre Captive, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Cleve Wars, *E.S.* iii. 229; 313.  
 'Clever Thief', *E.S.* ii. 286.  
 Clifford, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Clifford, George, 3rd earl of Cumberland, in dramatic shows, *E.S.* iii. 268.  
 Clifford (b. Russell), Margaret, countess of Cumberland, *E.S.* iii. 268, 273, 399; iv. 94.  
 Clifford. See Sackville, Stanley, Wharton.  
 Clifford Chambers (Glos.), *WS.* i. 4, 89; ii. 130, 248; Shakespeares of, *WS.* i. 16.  
 Clifton, Sir Gervase, *E.S.* iii. 429.  
 Clifton, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 43.  
 Clifton, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 44, 310.  
 Clinton, Edward, 1st earl of Lincoln, lord admiral, lord steward, *E.S.* i. 35, 109, 157; ii. 90, 96, 261; iv. 78, 79, 83, 86, 92, 93, 94, 97, 100, 284, 288; his men, *E.S.* ii. 96, 97.  
 Clinton, Henry, 2nd earl of Lincoln, *E.S.* i. 328; ii. 96, 278; iv. 113; his men, *E.S.* ii. 97.  
 Clinton's men, *E.S.* ii. 96.

- Clopton family, pedigree of, *WS.* ii. 97; and Combe family, *WS.* ii. 132; and New Place, *WS.* ii. 98-9; and Old Stratford freehold, *WS.* ii. 110; mentioned, *WS.* i. 4, 11, 75; ii. 273, 297, 298.
- 'Cloridon and Radiamanta', *E.S.* ii. 96; iv. 87, 146.
- 'Clorys and Orgasto', *E.S.* ii. 122; *WS.* ii. 308.
- Close walk, *E.S.* iii. 56.
- Closet, *E.S.* i. 14, 48.
- Closet plays, *E.S.* iii. 19, 208, 236, 247, 275, 321, 330.
- Closing of the theatres, *E.S.* i. 263, 306, 388.
- 'Cloth Breeches and Velvet Hose', *E.S.* ii. 204; iii. 169, 188, 189; iv. 386, 399.
- Clowes, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.
- Clownage, interpolation of, *WS.* i. 231, 235, 330, 371, 415, 461, 466.
- Clowns, *E.S.* i. 194; ii. 152, 334.
- Club Law, *E.S.* iii. 476; iv. 5, 373, 405.
- Cobham (Kent), *E.S.* i. 15; iv. 77, 89.
- Cobham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 100.
- Cobham (title). *See* Brooke.
- 'Cobler of Queenhithe', *E.S.* ii. 168.
- Cobler's Prophecy, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 516; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 136; ii. 350; iii. 35; iv. 41, 384; *WS.* i. 53.
- Coborne, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Cock, Sir Henry, cofferer of household, *E.S.* iv. 100, 116.
- Cocke, J., *E.S.* iii. 269; on players, *E.S.* iv. 255.
- Cockle de Moye. *See* Dutch Courtesan.
- Cockmaster, *E.S.* i. 53.
- Cockpit at court, *E.S.* i. 8; iii. 296; as playhouse, *E.S.* i. 216, 234; *WS.* ii. 353.
- Cockpit, Drury Lane, playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 238, 240, 246, 248, 259, 302, 365, 372; iii. 228, 229, 344; iv. 15, 371; *WS.* i. 105, 107, 149; ii. 229, 233, 386.
- Coffer Chamber, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Cofferer of Household, *E.S.* i. 35, 50, 61, 115, 117; iv. 134.
- Coffyn, William, *E.S.* i. 43.
- Cokain, Sir Aston, *WS.* i. 210; ii. 248.
- Coke, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 82, 310.
- Coke, Sir Edward, solicitor- and attorney-general, chief justice of common pleas and king's bench, *E.S.* i. 103, 200, 306, 338; ii. 473; iv. 114; *WS.* i. 19; ii. 145.
- Coke. *See* Hatton.
- Colbrand, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 188, 310.
- Colchester (Essex), *E.S.* ii. 345; iv. 79.
- Cole, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.
- Cole, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, *WS.* i. 208.
- Colet, John, dean of St. Paul's, *E.S.* i. 132; ii. 9; *WS.* i. 10.
- Collaboration, *WS.* i. 209-11, 234, 290, 324, 331, 344, 394, 497, 516, 526, 531. *See* Henslowe, Philip; Playwrights.
- Collective editions of plays, *E.S.* iii. 181.
- Collective reporting, *WS.* i. 158. *See* Play-texts.
- 'College of Canonical Clerks', *E.S.* iv. 381, 399.
- 'Collier', *E.S.* ii. 89; iii. 317; iv. 93, 151.
- Collier, Jeremy, *WS.* ii. 263.
- Collier, J. P., *WS.* i. 453; ii. 330, 384. *See* Forgeries.
- Collins, Edward, *E.S.* ii. 390.
- Collins, Francis, *WS.* i. 507; ii. 152, 172, 174-8.
- Collins, Nicholas, *E.S.* iv. 326.
- Collins, Richard, clerk to stationers, *E.S.* iii. 158, 165, 171.

- Collins, William, *E.S.* iii. 309; *W.S.* i. 493.
- Colly Weston (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Colman, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 310.
- Colnbrook (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 90, 92, 97, 99, 102, 107.
- Colonne, Guido delle, *W.S.* i. 447.
- Colophons, *W.S.* i. 175. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Colse, Peter, *W.S.* i. 570.
- Colt, Sir George, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Colton (Staffs.), *E.S.* iv. 91.
- 'Columbus', *E.S.* iii. 434.
- Colvin, John, *E.S.* iii. 283.
- Colwell, Thomas, printer, *E.S.* iii. 177.
- Combe (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 109.
- Combe Abbey (Warwick), *E.S.* i. 12.
- Combe family, history of, *W.S.* ii. 127-41; and Old Stratford freehold, *W.S.* ii. 107-110; and Stratford tithes, *W.S.* ii. 123; and Welcombe enclosure, *W.S.* ii. 141-9; mentioned, *W.S.* i. 75, 88; ii. 243, 250, 268, 293. *See* Shakespeare, William.
- Come *See a Wonder*. *See Wonder of a Kingdom*.
- Comedie, *E.S.* iv. 357-60.
- Comedy, definitions of, *E.S.* i. 238, 239, 257.
- 'Comedy of Cosmo', *E.S.* ii. 123; *W.S.* i. 310; ii. 312.
- Comedy of Errors, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 482; *W.S.* i. 305-11; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 305; the text, *W.S.* i. 306; assembling, *W.S.* i. 155, 306; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 218, 306; dropped threads, *W.S.* i. 230; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 310; double endings, *W.S.* i. 261; stylistic experiments, *W.S.* i. 308; 'continuous copy', *W.S.* i. 309; inconsistencies, *W.S.* i. 309; source, *W.S.* i. 311; early play, *E.S.* ii. 123, 130, 201; *W.S.* i. 61, 435; performances, *E.S.* i. 222; ii. 194, 211; iv. 56, 119; *W.S.* ii. 320, 331; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 123; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 506; iv. 171, 246, 394; *W.S.* i. 272, 336, 471; ii. 328.
- Comedy of Humours. *See Humorous Day's Mirth*.
- 'Comedy of Jeronimo', *E.S.* ii. 122; iii. 396; iv. 23. *See Jeronimo*.
- Comfort (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Comic relief, *W.S.* i. 254.
- Comical Gallant, *W.S.* ii. 263.
- Comitas, *E.S.* i. 250.
- Commedia dell'arte, *E.S.* ii. 262-3, 553; iii. 13.
- Commedia sostenuta, *E.S.* ii. 264; iii. 11, 13.
- Commissions, to take up boys, *E.S.* ii. 17, 24, 27, 31, 33, 41, 43, 50, 52, 62, 64; for Revels office, *E.S.* i. 84, 89.
- Common Conditions, *E.S.* iii. 39, 127, 137, 236; iv. 6, 382.
- Common form in early drama, *W.S.* i. 223, 317, 345, 516.
- Commoning in mask, *E.S.* i. 153, 197.
- Compagnia de' Gelosi, *E.S.* ii. 262, 263.
- Companies. *See* Playing companies.
- Company of Minstrels, apprenticeship to, *W.S.* ii. 85.
- Competition of companies, *E.S.* i. 386; ii. 7, 367.
- 'Compositions' of players, *E.S.* i. 352; ii. 174, 191, 237.
- Compositors, *W.S.* i. 170. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Compton, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 103.
- Compton, William, 2nd Lord Compton, *E.S.* i. 220; iii. 212, 246, 394, 402, 475; iv. 88, 94, 120, 124, 126.
- Compton Wyniates (Warwick), *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Comptroller of household, *E.S.* i. 35, 55, 67.

- '*Conan, Prince of Cornwall*', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 302, 308.  
 Concealed Identity, device of, *W.S.* i. 254.  
 Condell, Henry, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 310-11; and Shakespeare, *E.S.* ii. 311; *W.S.* i. 89, 96, 509; ii. 52-87, 228-30; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 349, 356, 358; ii. 125, 197, 199, 208, 210, 211, 215, 217, 218, 219, 418, 420, 423, 424, 425, 510; iii. 226, 228, 359, 361, 367, 368, 371, 372, 431, 480, 510; *W.S.* i. 79; ii. 234, 343. *See* First Folio.  
 Confess, dancer, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 244, 386, 387.  
*Conflict of Conscience*, *E.S.* iii. 25, 517; iv. 382.  
 Connective words of players, *W.S.* i. 157.  
 Connycatching, *E.S.* iii. 325, 501.  
 '1, 2 *Conquest of Brute*', *E.S.* ii. 163, 169, 170; iii. 265, 288.  
*Conquest of Granada*, *W.S.* ii. 211, 251.  
 '*Conquest of Spain by John of Gaunt*', *E.S.* ii. 161, 178; iii. 333, 471.  
 '*Conquest of the West Indies*', *E.S.* ii. 161, 178; iii. 288, 336, 493.  
*Conspiracy and Tragedy of Byron*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 257; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 23, 327; ii. 53, 58, 213, 228, 509; iii. 147; iv. 391.  
 Constable, Sir William, *E.S.* ii. 205; *W.S.* ii. 324.  
 '*Constantine*', *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 308.  
 Contarini, Piero, Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 202.  
*Contention between Liberality and Prodigality*. *See* *Liberality and Prodigality*.  
*Contention of York and Lancaster*, *E.S.* ii. 95, 129-30; iii. 53, 66; iv. 7, 44, 383, 385. *See* 2, 3 *Henry VI*.  
 Continent, players on, *E.S.* i. 342-7; ii. 138, 271-94.  
 Continuous copy, doctrine of, *W.S.* i. 151, 227, 228, 309.  
 Contraband, *E.S.* iii. 455.  
 Contracts for playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 436, 466; with players, *E.S.* ii. 151-5.  
 Control, documents of, *E.S.* iv. 259-345.  
 Conversion of players abroad, *E.S.* ii. 290.  
 Conway, Sir Edward, *W.S.* ii. 123.  
 Conyers, John, auditor of the prest, *E.S.* i. 92.  
 Cooke, Abel, player, *W.S.* ii. 84.  
 Cooke, Alexander, player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 199, 210, 212, 215, 217, 218, 219, 311, 321; iii. 226, 367, 368, 371, 372; *W.S.* i. 80; ii. 72-8.  
 Cooke, Sir Anthony, reformer, *E.S.* iv. 84.  
 Cooke, Sir Anthony, tilter, *E.S.* i. 144; iii. 402; iv. 64.  
 Cooke, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 312.  
 Cooke, James, *W.S.* ii. 11.  
 Cooke, Jo., playwright, *E.S.* iii. 269; iv. 19; *Play: Greenes Tu Quoque or The City Gallant*, *E.S.* iii. 269.  
 Cooke, John, *W.S.* ii. 212.  
 Cooke, Lionel, player, *E.S.* ii. 106, 107, 312; iv. 296.  
 Cooke, R., *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 Cooke, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 96.  
 Cooke, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 222, 312.  
 Cooke, W., masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.  
 Cooke, William, *E.S.* ii. 65, 66, 312.  
 Cooke. *See* Bacon, Cecil, Russell.  
 Cooper or Coprario, John, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 244, 246.  
 Cooper, S., *W.S.* ii. 296.  
 Cooper, Thomas, vice-chancellor and dean of Christ Church, Oxford, *E.S.* i. 129; *W.S.* i. 336.  
 Cop, Michel, *E.S.* i. 247, 249.  
 Cope, Sir Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 120, 127.  
 Cope, Sir Walter, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 212, 306, 371, 389; iv. 111, 126, 139; *W.S.* ii. 332.  
 Cope. *See* Rich.

- Copinger, Ambrose, *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Copland, William, printer, *E.S.* iv. 20, 44.  
 Copper lace, *E.S.* i. 208, 350; ii. 184; iv. 367.  
 Copt Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 84, 94.  
 Copy, in printing-house; *E.S.* iii. 193, 432; *W.S.* i. 170, 175; prints adapted for, *W.S.* i. 162-6, 333-5, 343, 439; contribution of, to misprints, *W.S.* i. 177-9. *See* Play-texts.  
 Copyright, *E.S.* iii. 159, 172-7, 186-91, 395; iv. 25, 48; *W.S.* i. 128, 129, 146, 207. *See* Play-texts, Stationers, Transfer.  
 Corantos, *E.S.* i. 198; iii. 234, 239, 241, 278, 280, 282, 375, 378, 380, 383, 385, 390, 435; iv. 57, 59, 115.  
 Corbet, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 308.  
 Corbett, Sir Andrew, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Cordell, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
*Coriolanus*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 488; *W.S.* i. 478-80; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 478; mislineations, *W.S.* i. 183, 479; stage directions, *W.S.* i. 201, 203, 479; verse-fossils, *W.S.* i. 233; date, *E.S.* ii. 213; *W.S.* i. 271, 479; source, *W.S.* i. 480; political temper of, *W.S.* i. 509; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 509; iv. 394.  
 Cornbury (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 92.  
*Cornelia*, *E.S.* iii. 397; iv. 383.  
*Cornélie*, *E.S.* iii. 16, 397.  
 Cornets on stage, *W.S.* i. 236.  
 Cornish, John, *E.S.* ii. 416.  
 Cornish, John, pageant master, *E.S.* ii. 312.  
 Cornish, Kit, ghost-name, *E.S.* ii. 312.  
 Cornish, William, master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 23, 27, 29, 30, 32, 69, 70, 312.  
 Cornish, William, master of Song School, Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 312.  
 Cornwallis, Thomas, groom porter of the chamber, *E.S.* i. 100.  
 Cornwallis, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Cornwallis, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 111, 126; iii. 392, 506; iv. 108, 111, 113, 118; *W.S.* i. 462.  
 Coronation Day. *See* Accession Day.  
*Coronation Triumph* (1559), *E.S.* iv. 60; (1604), *E.S.* iii. 391; iv. 69.  
 Coronations, *E.S.* i. 131-4; ii. 29; iii. 392; iv. 60, 69.  
 Corpus Christi Day, *E.S.* i. 241; play on, *E.S.* i. 241.  
 Corraro, Gregorio, *E.S.* iii. 239.  
 Corrector of the press, *E.S.* iv. 40.  
 Correctors of books, *E.S.* iii. 165, 167, 190, 192.  
 Correr, Marc' Antonio, Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 25; iii. 283, 384, 385, 386.  
 Corruption, textual, through reporting, *W.S.* i. 156-9, 391, 429; through stage-adaptation, *W.S.* i. 234-42; through misprinting, *W.S.* i. 176-85; through sophistication, *W.S.* i. 186-204, 380, 460; by anticipations and recollections, *W.S.* i. 157; by bungling metre, *W.S.* i. 156, 180; by duplications, *W.S.* i. 163, 180, 231; by omissions, *W.S.* i. 156, 179; by mislineation, *W.S.* i. 181-4, 231; by misplacing prefixes, *W.S.* i. 181; by paraphrases, *W.S.* i. 156; by substitution of 'equivalent' words, *W.S.* i. 156, 180; by alien matter, *W.S.* i. 158, 166; by vulgarization, *W.S.* i. 156. *See* *W.S.*, chh. ix, x, *passim*.  
 Corte, Girolamo de la, *W.S.* i. 346.  
 Cory, William, *W.S.* ii. 329.  
 Coryat, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 276, 457; iii. 11, 269, 315.  
 Cosin, Richard, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167, 187.  
 Cossé, Artus de, Seigneur de Gonnor, *E.S.* i. 161; iv. 64.  
 Costessy (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 63, 95.

- Costume, change of sex-, *E.S.* i. 248, 252, 254, 262; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 52, 224, 233, 348; ii. 86. *See* Apparel, Boys in Women's clothes, Masking garments, Livery.
- Cotes, Richard, *W.S.* i. 141, 143.
- Cotes, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 143.
- Cottam, John, *W.S.* i. 10.
- Cotton, John, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Cotton, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iii. 379; *W.S.* ii. 241.
- Cotton, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Cotton, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167, 451; iv. 319.
- Council chamber, *E.S.* i. 14.
- Counting-house, *E.S.* iii. 69.
- Country Girl, *E.S.* iii. 237.
- Country's Tragedy in Vacuniam. *See* Cupid's Sacrifice.
- Court, the, Elizabethan and Jacobean, *E.S.* i. 1-26; and city, struggle of, *E.S.* i. 269-307; calendar, 1558-1616, *E.S.* iv. 75-130: (1558) 77, (1559) 77, (1560) 78, (1561) 79, (1562) 80, (1563) 80, (1564) 81, (1565) 82, (1566) 82, (1567) 83, (1568) 84, (1569) 85, (1570) 85, (1571) 86, (1572) 87, (1573) 88, (1574) 89, (1575) 91, (1576) 92, (1577) 93, (1578) 94, (1579) 96, (1580) 97, (1581) 97, (1582) 98, (1583) 99, (1584) 100, (1585) 101, (1586) 102, (1587) 102, (1588) 103, (1589) 104, (1590) 104, (1591) 105, (1592) 106, (1593) 107, (1594) 108, (1595) 109, (1596) 110, (1597) 110, (1598) 111, (1599) 111, (1600) 112, (1601) 113, (1602) 114, (1603) 115, (1604) 118, (1605) 119, (1606) 120, (1607) 122, (1608) 122, (1609) 123, (1610) 124, (1611) 125, (1612) 125, (1613) 127, (1614) 128, (1615) 130, (1616) 130; interluders, *E.S.* ii. 77-85; payments, *E.S.* iv. 131-83; players at, *E.S.* ii. 14, 21, 34, 106, 118, 189, 192, 196, 197, 210, 232, 244, 248; *W.S.* i. 31, 38, 64, 77, 214, 245, 250, 338, 462, 468; ii. 305-28, 352; Plays: *E.S.* i. 213-19, 223-34; statistics of, *E.S.* ii. 3-8; seasons for, *E.S.* i. 213; length of, *E.S.* i. 225; rooms for, *E.S.* i. 216; seating arrangements, *E.S.* i. 228; rewards for, *E.S.* i. 217; Revels officers at, *E.S.* i. 223; lighting of, *E.S.* i. 225; auditorium for, *E.S.* i. 226; staging of, *E.S.* i. 229; iii. 1-46. *See* Battlements, Cities, Domus, Front curtains, Maisons, Payments, Perspective, Rehearsals, Senate houses, State, Walls.
- Courtesy books, *E.S.* i. 34.
- Courtyard scenes, *E.S.* iii. 61.
- Covell, William, *W.S.* ii. 193.
- Coventry (Warwick), *E.S.* i. 116, 126, 335; ii. 1, 61, 68; iv. 83; *W.S.* ii. 306, 307, 311, 315, 328, 335, 345, 367.
- Cowdray (Sussex), *E.S.* i. 110, 124; iv. 65, 106.
- Cowdray Entertainment, *E.S.* iv. 65.
- Cowley, Richard, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 312; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 350; ii. 124, 125, 199, 204, 208, 211, 218, 219; iv. 166; *W.S.* i. 44, 46, 48, 79, 83, 385; ii. 25, 72-82, 313, 323.
- Cox, Captain, *E.S.* iv. 21, 37.
- Cox, John, *E.S.* iv. 110.
- Cox, Samuel, on plays, *E.S.* iv. 237.
- 'Cox of Collumpton', *E.S.* ii. 171, 172; iii. 288, 335.
- Coxcomb, *E.S.* ii. 60, 251, 303, iii. 223; iv. 127, 181, 395.
- Coxeter, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 275, 285.
- 'Crack me this Nut', *E.S.* ii. 144, 180.
- Cradle for fire, *E.S.* i. 225.
- 'Craft upon Subtlety's Back', *E.S.* iv. 391, 399.
- 'Crafty Cromwell', *E.S.* iv. 399.
- Cranach, Lucas, *W.S.* i. 363.

- Cranborne (Dorset), *E.S.* iv. 123.  
 Cranborne (title). *See* Cecil.  
 Cranbrook (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Crane, Mr., *E.S.* iii. 258.  
 Crane, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 313; iv. 262.  
 Crane, Ralph, *W.S.* i. 109, 125, 152.  
 Crane, William, master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 23, 27, 31, 32, 313.  
 Cranfield, Sir Lionel, *W.S.* ii. 76, 148.  
 Cranmer, Archbp., *E.S.* i. 273.  
 Cranwidge, James, *E.S.* i. 361.  
 Crashaw, William, on plays, *E.S.* i. 262, 387; ii. 7; iv. 42, 249, 254.  
 Crawley, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
*Creation of Henry Prince of Wales*, *E.S.* iii. 470, iv. 72;  
 Creede, Thomas, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 184, 191; *W.S.* i. 169, 431.  
 Cressets, *E.S.* ii. 543.  
 Cressey, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 418; *W.S.* ii. 54.  
 Crichton, Robert, 6th Lord Sanquhar, *E.S.* ii. 413; iii. 382.  
 Crispe, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Critical bibliography, *W.S.* i. 225.  
 Criticism, documents of, *E.S.* iv. 184-259.  
 Crocus, Cornelius, *E.S.* iii. 18.  
*Croesus*, *E.S.* iii. 209; iv. 388.  
 Croft, Sir James, comptroller of household, *E.S.* i. 35; iv. 284, 288.  
 Cromer, William, *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Crompton, Richard, *W.S.* i. 293.  
 Crompton, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 103.  
 Cromwell, Henry, Lord Cromwell, *E.S.* i. 127; iv. 81.  
 Cromwell, Oliver, lord protector, *E.S.* iii. 498.  
 Cromwell, Sir Oliver, *E.S.* iii. 498; iv. 81, 116.  
*Cromwell, Thomas, Lord*, *E.S.* ii. 207; iii. 57, 58, 68, 76; iv. 8, 28; *W.S.* i. 143, 206, 513, 534.  
 Cromwell, Thomas, earl of Essex, lord privy seal, *E.S.* i. 242, 273; ii. 74; iv. 8; *W.S.* ii. 129.  
 Crondall (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 114.  
 Crooke, J., *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Cross Keys playhouse, *E.S.* i. 297, 317; ii. 119, 193, 383; iv. 305, 316, 369; *W.S.* i. 41, 47, ii. 305.  
 Crosse, Henry, on plays, *E.S.* i. 350; iv. 247.  
 Crosse, Samuel, player, *E.S.* ii. 200, 219, 313; iv. 252; *W.S.* i. 80; ii. 77-80.  
 Crosses, by censor, *W.S.* i. 115.  
 Crowle (Worcs.), *W.S.* ii. 46, 130-5.  
 Crowley, Robert, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.  
 Croydon (Surrey), *E.S.* ii. 41, 160; iii. 426, 451; iv. 52, 77, 83, 89, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 113.  
*Cruel Debtor*, *E.S.* iii. 505; iv. 380; *W.S.* i. 374.  
*'Cruelty of a Stepmother'*, *E.S.* ii. 93; iv. 95, 154.  
 Cruso, Aquila, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 270; iv. 374.  
*'Crysell'*, *E.S.* ii. 286; iii. 292.  
*Cuckqueans and Cuckolds Errant*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 464; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 345; iii. 136, 137, 154; iv. 405.  
 Cues, *E.S.* ii. 541; iv. 367; *W.S.* i. 115, 123, 155.  
 Cuffe, Henry, *W.S.* ii. 324.  
 Culmann, Leonhard, *W.S.* i. 10.  
 Culpepper, Alexander, *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Cumber, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 236, 237, 240, 313.  
 Cumberland (title). *See* Clifford.  
 Cunningham, Peter, *W.S.* ii. 330, 341, 393.  
*'Cupid' (mask)*, *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 442; iv. 129.  
*'Cupid and Psyche'*, *E.S.* ii. 15, 159, 171; iii. 266, 288, 303, 346; iv. 216.  
*Cupid's Revenge*, *E.S.* ii. 60; iii. 225; iv. 125, 127, 178, 181, 393.  
*Cupid's Sacrifice*, *E.S.* iii. 464; iv. 405.  
*'Cupid's Vagaries'*. *See* 'Hymen's Holiday'.



- Cupid's Whirligig*, *E.S.* ii. 66; iii. 491; iv. 390.
- Cure for Cuckolds*, *E.S.* iii. 511.
- Cure, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 411.
- Curia regis, *E.S.* i. 30, 54, 66, 69.
- Curle, Edward, *W.S.* ii. 212, 262.
- Curtain playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 400-4; later history of, *E.S.* i. 375; 'easer' to Theatre, *E.S.* i. 120, 393; cut purses at, *E.S.* i. 264; disturbance at, *E.S.* i. 291; iv. 297, 298; performance at, *E.S.* ii. 109; *W.S.* i. 346; playing companies at, *E.S.* i. 302; ii. 116, 196, 229, 231; *W.S.* i. 31, 51, 77; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 284; ii. 357; iv. 202, 221, 294, 310, 321, 330, 332, 336, 338, 340; *W.S.* ii. 196.
- Curtains, *E.S.* iii. 78, 81, 86, 88, 96, 111, 119, 121, 139, 200; on court stage, *E.S.* i. 231; iii. 21, 25, 30, 31, 33, 35, 44, 46, 63; in masks, *E.S.* i. 181, 184; iii. 241. *See* Arras, Aulæum, Bed curtains, Black, Discoveries, Front curtains, Hangings, Sinking, Traverse, Veil.
- Curteys, James, player, *E.S.* ii. 313.
- 'Cuthbert Cony-catcher', pamphleteer, *E.S.* i. 377; iii. 325; iv. 25.
- 'Cutlacke', *E.S.* ii. 140-1, 146, 297; *W.S.* ii. 318, 319.
- Cutler, James, player, *E.S.* ii. 50, 313.
- Cutpurses in playhouses, *E.S.* i. 264, 283, 304, 317; ii. 403, 441, 447, 545; at court, *E.S.* iii. 376-7, 387; iv. 274, 307.
- Cuts, *W.S.* i. 82, 97, 153, 164, 167, 215, 226, 229, 235, 284, 287, 307, 329, 342, 380, 391, 396, 414, 430, 454, 460, 467, 472, 482. *See* Abridgement of Plays.
- 'Cutting Dick', *E.S.* ii. 228; iii. 347; iv. 50.
- Cutts, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 87, 95, 118.
- 'Cutwell', *E.S.* i. 223; ii. 381; iv. 91, 152.
- Cymbeline*, discussed, *W.S.* i. 484-7; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 484; spectacle, *E.S.* i. 186; *W.S.* i. 166, 235; date, *W.S.* i. 250, 485; and *Philaster*, *W.S.* i. 485; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 486; wager themes, *W.S.* i. 486; source, *W.S.* i. 487; performances, *E.S.* ii. 214, 215; *W.S.* ii. 338, 352; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 111, 121, 124; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 223, 489; iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 141.
- 'Cynocephali', *E.S.* i. 232; ii. 93; iv. 91, 152.
- Cynthia and Ariadne* (mask). *See* *Ashby Entertainment*.
- Cynthia's Revels*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 363; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 187, 188, 190, 198; ii. 43, 523; iii. 133, 145, 154, 430, 445; iv. 372, 387; *W.S.* i. 106, 108.
- Cynthia's Revenge*, *E.S.* iii. 430, 495; iv. 392.

## D

- Daborne, Robert, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 313; iii. 270-2; Plays: *A Christian Turned Turk*, *E.S.* iii. 271; *Poor Man's Comfort*, *E.S.* iii. 271; *Doubtful and Lost Plays*, *E.S.* iii. 272; and Beaumont and Fletcher, *E.S.* iii. 272; and Henslowe, *E.S.* i. 252, 253, 366, 373, 374, 375, 377, 379, 517; iii. 194, 297, 372, 436; *W.S.* i. 95; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 331; ii. 56, 245, 249, 251; *W.S.* i. 211.
- Dactylic feet, *W.S.* i. 261. *See* Metre.
- Dallington (Northants.), *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Dallis, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 462.
- 'Damon and Pythias' (Chettle), *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 266.
- 'Damon and Pythias' (Edwardes),

- E.S.* ii. 34; iii. 32, 310; iv. 81, 143, 193, 381.  
 'Damon and Pythias' (puppet-play), *E.S.* iii. 373.  
 Damsell, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 277.  
 Dances, *E.S.* i. 6, 198; in masks, *E.S.* i. 149, 195, 199; after plays, *E.S.* ii. 365, 550; between acts, *E.S.* ii. 557; iii. 130; in nets, *E.S.* iv. 200. *See* Jigs.  
 Dancing bears, *E.S.* ii. 449.  
 Dancing-masters, *E.S.* i. 201; ii. 494.  
 Dancing place, *E.S.* i. 182, 203; iii. 241.  
 D'Ancre, Marshal, *E.S.* iii. 230, 511.  
 Danet, Tho., *E.S.* iii. 495.  
 'Daniel in the Lion's Den', *E.S.* ii. 284.  
 Daniel, George, *W.S.* ii. 243, 281-2.  
 Daniel, John, musician, *E.S.* iii. 272.  
 Daniel, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 68, 313; iii. 272.  
 Daniel, Samuel, poet and playwright, career and works, with masks, *E.S.* ii. 313; iii. 272-83; Plays: *Cleopatra*, *E.S.* iii. 275; *W.S.* i. 351; *Hymen's Triumph*, *E.S.* iii. 276; *Maid's Metamorphosis*, *E.S.* iii. 277; *Philotas*, *E.S.* iii. 275; *Queen's Arcadia*, *E.S.* iii. 276; Masks: *Tethys' Festival*, *E.S.* iii. 281-3; *Vision of Twelve Goddesses*, *E.S.* iii. 277-81; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 12, 131, 177, 179, 303, 320, 326, 381, 386; ii. 49, 68; iii. 337, 354, 414, 465; iv. 21, 29, 40, 129, 171, 336, 373, 376; *W.S.* i. 247, 293, 397, 477, 561, 568; ii. 193, 194, 200, 215, 219. *See* Licences.  
 Daniell, player, *W.S.* i. 494.  
 'Danish Tragedy', *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 264.  
 Danse en barboire, *E.S.* i. 152.  
 Dante, *W.S.* i. 346.  
 Danter, John, stationer, referred to in play, *E.S.* iv. 40; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 145; iii. 187, 191, 263; *W.S.* i. 72, 130, 156, 169; ii. 190.  
 Danvers, Sir Charles, *E.S.* i. 113; iii. 402.  
 Danvers, Henry, Lord, *E.S.* iii. 390.  
 Danvers, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Danvers. *See* Herbert.  
 Darcy, Lord, *E.S.* iv. 79.  
 Darcy, Sir Edward, *E.S.* i. 10.  
 Darcy, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 393.  
 Darcy's men, *W.S.* ii. 311.  
 Darell, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 570.  
 Dares Phrygius, *W.S.* i. 447.  
 Darius (Alexander), *E.S.* iii. 209; iv. 388.  
 Darius, King (anon.), *E.S.* iii. 23; iv. 8, 380.  
 Darlowe, player, *E.S.* ii. 136, 313; *W.S.* i. 44.  
 Dartford (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 77, 99.  
 Dashes, *W.S.* i. 114, 196, 450. *See* Punctuation.  
 Daston, Anne, *E.S.* iv. 92.  
 Datchet (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Dates, styles used for, *E.S.* iii. 355, 362, 390.  
 Dauncy, John, porter of St. John's gate, *E.S.* i. 79, 93.  
 Davenant family, *W.S.* i. 85; and Shakespeare, *W.S.* i. 571-6. *See* Shakespeare, William.  
 Davenant, Sir William, and Shakespeare, *W.S.* i. 572-4; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 10, 322, 373; ii. 219, 329; iii. 220, 314, 502; iv. 372; *W.S.* i. 76, 102, 473; ii. 211, 236, 238, 270, 281, 285, 378.  
 Davenport, James, *W.S.* ii. 239, 296.  
 Davenport, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 489, 490; *W.S.* i. 538.  
 Davers, William, *E.S.* iv. 84.  
 David, John, fencer, *E.S.* ii. 380; iv. 289.  
 David and Bethsabe, *E.S.* iii. 48, 118, 461; iv. 384.  
 Davidson, John, *E.S.* iii. 283.  
 Davies, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 107, 114.  
 Davies, Hugh, player, *E.S.* ii. 115, 176, 313.  
 Davies, Sir John, poet, *E.S.* i. 124,

- 145; iii. 269, 273, 284; iv. 21, 68; *W.S.* i. 397, 555; ii. 219, 221.
- Davies, John, of Hereford, *E.S.* ii. 300, 308, 331, 457; iii. 223, 249, 490; *W.S.* i. 84, 485; ii. 213.
- Davies, Sir John, of the ordnance, *W.S.* ii. 324.
- Davies, R., playwright, *E.S.* iii. 284; iv. 71.
- Davies, Richard, *W.S.* i. 18, 86; ii. 255.
- Davidson, Francis, *E.S.* i. 168; iii. 240, 268, 284, 337; iv. 55, 57, 68; *W.S.* i. 372.
- Dawes, John, deputy treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 58.
- Dawes, Robert, player, *E.S.* i. 352, 365; ii. 242, 249, 255, 256, 313.
- Dawtre, Nicholas, *W.S.* i. 384.
- Day, John, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 161, 313; iii. 284-9; Plays: *Blind Beggar of Bethnal Green*, *E.S.* iii. 285; *Humour out of Breath*, *E.S.* iii. 287; *Law Tricks or Who Would have Thought It*, *E.S.* iii. 285; *Parliament of Bees*, *E.S.* iii. 287; *The Isle of Gulls*, *E.S.* i. 326; iii. 286; *Travels of Three English Brothers*, *E.S.* iii. 286; Lost and Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 288-9; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 373; ii. 170, 178; iii. 299, 300, 358, 427; iv. 10, 29, 39; *W.S.* i. 482, 523.
- Day, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 313; iii. 363, 365.
- Daylight playing, *E.S.* iv. 372.
- Days for playing, *E.S.* i. 285, 288, 290, 291, 293, 295, 301, 302, 303, 314, 316; iv. 200, 205, 303, 307, 312, 331.
- De Greys (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- De Roode en Witte Roos of Lankaster en York, *W.S.* i. 305.
- Dead Man's Fortune (plot), *E.S.* ii. 125, 136, 307, 319; iii. 125; iv. 9, 406; *W.S.* i. 44, 52, 123 sqq.
- 'Dead rent' of playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 22, 57.
- Dean, West (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- 'Death of the Duke of Guise' (anon.), *E.S.* i. 323.
- Death of the Duke of Guise (Marlowe). See *Massacre at Paris*.
- Death of Robert Earl of Huntingdon. See *Robin Hood*.
- Debts of players, *E.S.* i. 351, 363, 368; ii. 149, 157, 175, 191, 226, 245, 248.
- Decasyllabon, drumming, *W.S.* i. 262. See *Metre*.
- Declared accounts, *E.S.* iv. 132.
- Decorum, *E.S.* i. 143, 256.
- Dee, John, astrologer, *E.S.* iii. 372, 398, 462; iv. 91, 97.
- Deene (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Deer-stealing, *W.S.* i. 17, 18; ii. 239, 257, 258, 265, 279, 281, 287, 289, 293, 294, 296, 297, 299, 301. See *Lucy*, Sir Thomas; *Merry Wives*; Shakespeare, William.
- Defences of plays, *E.S.* i. 250-3, 256-60, 262; iv. 184, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 193, 194, 196, 201, 206, 226, 228, 237, 238, 243, 245, 250, 257, 259.
- Defoe, Daniel, *W.S.* ii. 290.
- De Laune, Gideon, *E.S.* ii. 507.
- De Laune, William, physician, *E.S.* ii. 498, 504.
- Dekker, Thomas, playwright and pamphleteer, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 289-305; Plays: *Honest Whore*, *E.S.* iii. 294; *W.S.* i. 462; *If It be not Good*, *E.S.* iii. 297; *Match Me in London*, *E.S.* iii. 297; *Noble Soldier*, *E.S.* iii. 300; *Northward Ho*, *E.S.* iii. 295; *Old Fortunatus*, *E.S.* iii. 290; *Patient Grissell*, *E.S.* iii. 292; *Roaring Girl*, *E.S.* iii. 296; *Satiromastix*, *E.S.* i. 104; ii. 43; iii. 293, 353, 365, 396; iv. 21; *W.S.* i. 71, 149, 213, 411, 422; *Shoemaker's Holiday*, *E.S.* iii. 291; *Sir T. Wyatt*, *E.S.* iii. 293; *Sun's Darling*, *E.S.* iii. 299; *Virgin Martyr*, *E.S.* iii. 298;

- Westward Ho*, *E.S.* iii. 256, 295; *W.S.* i. 442; *Whore of Babylon*, *E.S.* i. 187; iii. 296; *Witch of Edmonton*, *E.S.* iii. 298; *Wonder of a Kingdom*, *E.S.* iii. 299; *Lost and Doubtful Plays*, *E.S.* iii. 301-5; *W.S.* i. 212, 361, 375; *Entertainments*, *E.S.* i. 133, 134, 137; iv. 69, 72; as collaborator, *E.S.* iii. 437, 507; *W.S.* i. 211, 216; and *Sir Thomas More*, *E.S.* iv. 32, 34; *W.S.* i. 109, 503, 513; plays for Paul's boys, *E.S.* iii. 141; and *Henslowe*, *E.S.* i. 374; ii. 161, 164, 172, 178, 189, 202; *W.S.* i. 209; in *Poetomachia*, *E.S.* i. 381, 384; on audiences, *E.S.* ii. 549; iv. 365-9; on bears, *E.S.* ii. 457, 522; on pickpockets, *E.S.* i. 264; on players, *E.S.* i. 332, 353, 378, 386; ii. 7, 367; on playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 447; on 'stinkards', *E.S.* i. 329; in revision theories, *E.S.* iv. 5, 14, 47, 52; *W.S.* i. 394, 398, 443, 445; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 200, 224; ii. 339; iii. 71, 288, 423, 460, 510; iv. 28, 53, 246; *W.S.* ii. 218, 221.
- Delawarr (title). *See* West.
- Deletion marks, *W.S.* i. 114, 118, 180, 197, 231, 321, 333, 440, 459, 501. *See* Play MSS.
- '*Delight*', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 89, 394; iv. 97, 159.
- Deloney, Thomas, pamphleteer, *E.S.* iii. 292, 305; iv. 65; *W.S.* i. 548.
- '*Delphrigus*', *E.S.* ii. 128; iv. 236, 241.
- Demetrius and Enanthe*. *See* *Humorous Lieutenant*.
- Denham (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 86, 107.
- Denmark, Anne of. *See* Anne of Denmark.
- Denmark, Christian IV, of, *E.S.* i. 12, 22, 134, 138, 146, 172, 179, 215; ii. 22, 212, 271, 276, 454, 458; iii. 316, 392, 471; iv. 70, 121, 129; *W.S.* i. 527; ii. 333.
- Denmark, Frederick II of, *E.S.* ii. 90, 271.
- Denmark Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 392; iv. 70.
- Denmark, players in, *E.S.* ii. 90, 271, 276, 284; *W.S.* i. 40.
- Denne, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Dennis, John, *W.S.* ii. 263.
- Denny, Edward, Lord, *E.S.* iii. 240, 402; iv. 64.
- Denny. *See* Hay.
- Dent, John, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Denton, James, *E.S.* ii. 62.
- Deptford (Kent), *E.S.* iii. 419; iv. 78, 89, 92, 94, 96, 97, 98.
- Deputations of players, *E.S.* i. 336; ii. 59-60.
- Derby (title). *See* Stanley.
- Derby's men, *E.S.* ii. 118-27; *W.S.* i. 28, 32, 45, 312, 362; ii. 311, 315-18.
- Derelict plays, *W.S.* i. 129, 365.
- Derry, Thomas, court jester, *E.S.* i. 53.
- Descensus Astraeae* (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 463.
- Descents, *E.S.* iii. 77, 108, 132.
- D'Este, Alfonso, *E.S.* iii. 4.
- D'Este, Ercole I, duke of Ferrara, *E.S.* iii. 4.
- D'Este, Hippolyte, *E.S.* iii. 13.
- '*Destruction of Jerusalem*' (Legge), *E.S.* iii. 408; iv. 246, 399.
- '*Destruction of Jerusalem*' (Smythe), *E.S.* iii. 409.
- '*Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrha*', *E.S.* ii. 275.
- '*Destruction of Thebes*', *E.S.* i. 129; iv. 85.
- Dethick, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 350; ii. 283; *W.S.* ii. 18.
- Devereux (b. Howard), Frances, countess of Essex, afterwards of Somerset, *E.S.* i. 172, 173; iii. 245, 282, 378, 383, 388, 393; iv. 59, 67, 120, 128.
- Devereux (b. Knollys), Lettice, countess of Essex, afterwards

- countess of Leicester and Lady Blount, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 48, 85, 102; iv. 91; her men, *E.S.* ii. 103.
- Devereux, Robert, 2nd earl of Essex, master of the horse, earl marshal, lord deputy of Ireland, his rebellion, *E.S.* i. 325; ii. 204, 205, 207; iii. 276, 296; *W.S.* i. 65-8, 353-5; ii. 323-7; his wedding, *E.S.* iii. 378; *W.S.* i. 358; and Elizabeth, *E.S.* i. 5, 18, 107, 145, 325; iii. 212, 364; iv. 108; as playwright, *E.S.* iii. 306; at Cambridge, *E.S.* iii. 408; iv. 375; satirized on stage, *E.S.* i. 324; his men, *E.S.* ii. 103; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 33, 34, 45, 220, 323, 385; ii. 102, 415; iii. 211, 268, 318, 364, 402; iv. 37, 57, 105, 109, 112, 319; *W.S.* i. 246, 372, 387, 393, 403, 423, 428, 549, 565; ii. 101, 197. See *Richard II.*
- Devereux, Robert, 3rd earl of Essex, lord chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 41, 146, 172; iii. 378; iv. 120.
- Devereux, Walter, 1st earl of Essex, lord deputy of Ireland, *E.S.* i. 10; ii. 102; iii. 211, 349; his men, *E.S.* ii. 102.
- Devereux. See Percy; Rich.
- Devices in masks, *E.S.* i. 162, 189, 190; iii. 279; in tilts, *E.S.* 143; on progress, *E.S.* i. 122-6.
- 'Devices' of printers, *W.S.* i. 134, 175. See Printing-house methods.
- 'Devil and Dives', *E.S.* iii. 411.
- Devil and his Dame.* See *Grim the Collier of Croydon.*
- Devil is an Ass.* See *The Devil.*
- 'Devil of Dowgate', *E.S.* iii. 232.
- Devil on the stage, *E.S.* i. 256; iii. 423.
- Devil's Charter*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 214; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 213; iii. 106, 107, 112; iv. 122, 390; *W.S.* i. 478.
- Devil's Law Case*, *E.S.* iii. 511.
- Devonshire (title). See Blount.
- De Witt, John, *E.S.* ii. 360, 456; iii. 72, 78, 90, 100.
- Dewe, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 140, 365.
- Diagrams of stage, *E.S.* iii. 84.
- 'Dialogue of Dives', *E.S.* iv. 241.
- Dicing, *E.S.* i. 151.
- Dicatori, players, *E.S.* iv. 358, 364.
- Dick of Devonshire*, *W.S.* i. 92, 112.
- Dickens, George, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.
- Dickinson, Jo., *E.S.* iii. 495.
- Dictation in printing-house, *W.S.* i. 170. See Printing-house methods.
- Dictys Cretensis, *W.S.* i. 447.
- Dido* (Gager), *E.S.* i. 129; iii. 318; iv. 374.
- '*Dido*' (Halliwell), *E.S.* i. 127.
- '*Dido*' (Ritwise), *E.S.* ii. 111.
- '*Dido and Aeneas*', *E.S.* ii. 132, 166; iii. 374, 427.
- Dido, Queen of Carthage* (Marlowe), notice of, *E.S.* iii. 426; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 35; iv. 384; *W.S.* i. 56, 209, 425.
- Diet, *E.S.* i. 51.
- Digby, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 64.
- Digby, Sir Everard, *E.S.* iii. 402, 433.
- Digby, Sir John, *E.S.* iii. 241.
- Digby, Sir Kenelm, *E.S.* iii. 355; *W.S.* i. 125.
- Digby, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Digges, Leonard, *E.S.* iii. 480; *W.S.* i. 142, 387, 557; ii. 231.
- Dingley (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 83, 117, 127.
- Dingwall (title). See Preston.
- Dining in state, *E.S.* i. 15, 34, 46.
- '*Diocletian*', *E.S.* ii. 143; iii. 298, 301.
- Dion Cassius, *W.S.* i. 401.
- Disard, *E.S.* ii. 82.
- Discoveries, *E.S.* iii. 28, 81, 96, 111, 133, 139, 140, 141, 148, 149, 393.
- '*Disguises*', *E.S.* ii. 144; iii. 256.
- Disguising, *E.S.* i. 151; ii. 28, 30.

- Disintegration, theories of. *See* Authenticity; Revision theories, *under* Shakespeare's plays.
- Dislegomena, *WS.* i. 255.
- Dislocation of order, *WS.* i. 156, 180, 285.
- Disobedient Child*, *E.S.* iii. 25, 351; iv. 381.
- '*Disobedient Merchant's Son*', *E.S.* ii. 284.
- Disorders at playhouses, *E.S.* i. 264, 266, 283, 287, 291, 293, 297, 298, 304, 315, 317; ii. 100, 104, 105, 240, 394, 396, 397, 441, 447; iii. 501; iv. 244, 273, 274, 277, 278, 279, 280, 282, 297, 310, 318, 321, 341.
- Distinctions, *WS.* i. 193.
- Distracted Emperor*. *See* *Charlemagne*.
- Ditcher, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 416.
- Ditchley (Oxon.), *E.S.* i. 13; iii. 399, 407; iv. 107.
- Dittography, *WS.* i. 180.
- Ditton Park (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 97, 105.
- Dives and Lazarus*, *E.S.* i. 346; ii. 281.
- Division of companies, *E.S.* i. 293, 332, 341; ii. 106, 111, 121, 129, 239; iv. 302, 312, 343.
- Dix, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.
- Dixie, Sir Woolstone, *E.S.* i. 136; iii. 463; iv. 272.
- Dixie Pageant*, *E.S.* iii. 463.
- Dob, player, *E.S.* ii. 159, 176, 313.
- Dobyns, Robert, *WS.* ii. 239, 250.
- Doctor Faustus*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 422; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 186; ii. 146, 156, 281, 286, 297, 382, 395; iii. 68, 77, 93, 99, 127, 186, 301, 329, 472; iv. 44, 48, 387; *WS.* i. 53, 212, 325.
- Dodd, William, *E.S.* 306; iv. 40.
- Dodmer, Bryan, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 79, 81, 86, 88.
- Doesburgh, Jan van, *WS.* i. 487.
- Doggerel, *WS.* i. 258, 268, 307, 324, 374, 492.
- Dolce, Ludovico, *E.S.* iii. 321.
- Dollin, John, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Dolman, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 107, 117.
- Domus, *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 539; iii. 6-8, 31, 35, 37, 39, 98.
- Donatus, *E.S.* i. 237.
- Doncaster (title). *See* Hay.
- Doncaster (Yorks.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- '*Don Horatio*', *E.S.* ii. 122; iv. 23.
- Donne, John, *E.S.* i. 349, 359, 372; ii. 298, 464; iii. 238, 283, 355, 368, 380, 384, 389, 479, 511; *WS.* i. 189, 195, 561; ii. 221, 226, 390.
- '*Donne Orace*', *WS.* ii. 307 sqq. *See* '*Don Horatio*'.
- Don Quixote, *E.S.* iii. 221, 224, 313, 513.
- Donnington (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 85, 107.
- Donstone, James, player. *See* Tunstall.
- Doors of playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 538; on stage, *E.S.* iii. 23, 73, 75, 83, 100, 118, 132, 133, 137; iv. 366.
- Doppeliamben, *WS.* i. 260, 266. *See* Metre.
- Dorat, Jean, *E.S.* i. 176.
- Dormer (b. Browne), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 238, 355, 479.
- Dormer, Robert, 1st Lord, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 322.
- Dormer, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 322; iv. 86.
- Dorrell, Hadrian, *WS.* i. 569.
- Dorret, William, master of royal barge, *E.S.* iv. 312.
- Dorrington, Sir John, master of Paris garden, *E.S.* ii. 451-2.
- Dorrington (Darrington), Richard, keeper of dogs, *E.S.* ii. 450.
- Dorset (title). *See* Sackville.
- Dorset's men, *E.S.* i. 274.
- Dossi, Dosso, *E.S.* iii. 111.
- Dottore, *E.S.* ii. 264.

- Double endings, *W.S.* i. 224, 256, 260, 261, 268, 287, 302, 309, 317, 324, 330, 366, 516; tables of, *W.S.* ii. 400, 404. *See* Metre.
- Double Falsehood*, *E.S.* iii. 490; *W.S.* i. 539-42; ii. 270, 377.
- Double mask, *E.S.* i. 152, 154, 156, 157, 160, 165, 166, 181, 190, 191.
- Doubling parts, *E.S.* i. 371; *W.S.* i. 82; ii. 86.
- Dover (Kent), *E.S.* i. 120; ii. 1, 83; iv. 89, 98; *W.S.* ii. 320, 333, 336.
- Dover, tailor, *E.S.* ii. 184.
- Dowdall, *W.S.* i. 17, 59; ii. 239, 259.
- Dowland, John, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; ii. 277, 325; iii. 262, 404.
- Dowland, Robert, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 262, 288, 404.
- Down Ampney (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Downes, John, *E.S.* ii. 219, 374; iii. 490; iv. 372; *W.S.* i. 82, 106, 498; ii. 263.
- Downfall of Robert Earl of Huntingdon*. *See* *Robin Hood*.
- Downhale, C., *E.S.* iii. 507.
- Downing, Edmund, *E.S.* i. 62.
- Downton (Dowton, Douton (?), Dowten, Dowghton, Denygten, Doubton), Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 124, 131, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 175, 176, 177, 185, 186, 187, 192, 202, 313, 442; iii. 284; iv. 165, 166, 342; *W.S.* i. 46, 48; ii. 85.
- Doyley, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 90.
- Drake, Sir Francis, *E.S.* i. 5; ii. 299; iii. 460; iv. 97.
- Drake, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 113.
- Drake, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 313; iv. 261.
- Drama. *See* Plays.
- Dramatists. *See* Playwrights.
- Drant, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 238.
- Draper, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 97.
- Draper, Sir James, *E.S.* i. 136.
- Draper, John, *E.S.* iv. 107, 115.
- Drawater, John, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 78, 86.
- Drayton (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 120.
- Drayton, West (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Drayton, Michael, poet and playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 313; iii. 306-8; Plays: *Sir John Oldcastle*, *E.S.* iii. 306; Doubtful and Lost Plays, *E.S.* iii. 307-8; and Shakespeare, *E.S.* ii. 306; *W.S.* i. 89; ii. 192, 250; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 219, 286, 394, 398; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 147; ii. 65, 161, 516; iii. 208, 306; iv. 8, 11, 21, 28, 30, 59, 246; *W.S.* i. 536, 538; ii. 11, 187, 194, 214, 215.
- Dream of a Dry Year*. *See* *Arabia Sitiens*.
- Dresden, players at, *E.S.* ii. 90.
- Drewe, Bartholomew, player, *E.S.* ii. 313.
- Drewe, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 236, 237, 240, 313.
- Droeshout, Martin, *E.S.* iii. 480; *W.S.* i. 90, 138; ii. 240.
- Drom, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 176, 313.
- Drummond, David, *E.S.* iii. 475.
- Drummond, Sir William, of Hawthornden, *E.S.* i. 147, 171; iii. 208, 222, 254, 276, 306, 354, 367, 370, 374, 393, 417, 428, 437, 462; iv. 21; *W.S.* i. 70, 559; ii. 206, 220. *See* Jonson, Ben.
- Drummond. *See* Ker.
- Drums and fifes in masks, *E.S.* i. 157.
- Drums and trumpets announcing plays, *E.S.* i. 254, 339; ii. 160, 223, 267, 547; iv. 199, 203, 219, 228, 291, 316, 320.
- Drury, Mr., *E.S.* iii. 212.
- Drury, Sir Drew, *E.S.* iv. 326.
- Drury, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iv. 93.
- Drury, William, *E.S.* i. 165.
- Drury, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Drusiano. *See* Martinelli.

- Dryden, John, *E.S.* iii. 499; *W.S.* i. 527; ii. 211, 239, 251, 265, 267, 271.
- Du Bartas, Guillaume, *E.S.* iv. 5.
- Duchess of Malfi*, *E.S.* ii. 218, 303, 310; iii. 26, 111, 473, 510; iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 83; ii. 76, 86.
- Duchess of Suffolk*, *W.S.* i. 101.
- Duck, Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Dudley (Worcs.), *E.S.* i. 119; iv. 92.
- Dudley, Ambrose, earl of Warwick, master of ordnance, *E.S.* i. 142, 289; ii. 97, 117, 380; iv. 82, 83, 88, 93, 102, 104, 282, 284, 288, 289; *W.S.* i. 6, 41; ii. 32, 48, 112, 132, 135, 136, 147, 311; his men, *E.S.* ii. 97.
- Dudley, Ann, *E.S.* iii. 242.
- Dudley (b. Russell), Anne, countess of Warwick, *E.S.* i. 142; ii. 97; iii. 399, 401; iv. 67, 82, 315; *W.S.* i. 40, 47; ii. 112, her men, *E.S.* i. 297; ii. 99.
- Dudley, Edward, 4th Lord, *E.S.* ii. 304; iv. 92; *W.S.* i. 40.
- Dudley, John, *E.S.* iv. 91, 93.
- Dudley, John, earl of Warwick, *W.S.* i. 6.
- Dudley, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Dudley, Sir Robert, *E.S.* i. 45; iii. 212.
- Dudley, Robert, earl of Leicester, master of horse, lord steward, and Elizabeth, *E.S.* i. 4, 5, 114, 118, 125; ii. 453; iii. 402, 469; iv. 61; at Cambridge, *E.S.* i. 227; at Oxford, *E.S.* iii. 318; iv. 85; and Puritans, *E.S.* i. 267, 288; satirized on stage, *E.S.* i. 324; ii. 342; his men, *E.S.* ii. 85-91; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 14, 34, 107, 109, 110, 112, 129, 141, 311; ii. 85, 90, 272, 345, 496; iii. 268, 322, 349, 457, 478; iv. 79, 82, 83, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 276, 282, 284, 288; *W.S.* i. 39; ii. 302. See *Kenilworth Entertainment*.
- Dudley. See Hastings.
- Dudley's men, *E.S.* ii. 85-91; *W.S.* i. 40. See Leicester's men.
- Dugdale, Gilbert, *E.S.* ii. 299; iii. 308; iv. 69, 70.
- Dugdale, Sir William, *W.S.* i. 552; ii. 183, 185, 268.
- 'Duke Humphrey', *E.S.* iii. 489; iv. 397, 400; *W.S.* i. 538.
- Duke, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 133, 197, 226, 228, 229, 314; iii. 359; iv. 168, 171, 173; *W.S.* i. 44, 48, 52, 80; ii. 71-80.
- Duke of Guise*, *E.S.* iii. 26.
- 'Duke of Milan and Marquis of Mantua', *E.S.* i. 230; ii. 93; iv. 96, 156; *W.S.* i. 185.
- Duke of York's men, *E.S.* ii. 241-4.
- Dulandt (Dowland), Robert, musician, *E.S.* ii. 314.
- Dulwich (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 296, 349, 360; ii. 298.
- Dumb Knight*, *E.S.* ii. 66, 289; iii. 418; iv. 11, 391.
- Dumbshows, *E.S.* i. 185, 186; iii. 30, 109, 118, 125, 131, 199, 215, 231, 239, 321, 348, 398, 440, 457, 460, 502, 514, 518; iv. 22, 27, 30. See *Spectacle*.
- Dun, fencer, *E.S.* ii. 413.
- Dunbar (title). See Home.
- Duncombe, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 84.
- Dunglass (Haddington), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Dunmow (Essex), *E.S.* ii. 81.
- Dunstable (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 84, 88.
- Dunwich (Suffolk), *E.S.* i. 335; ii. 2; *W.S.* ii. 334.
- Duplication of passages, *W.S.* i. 163, 231, 333, 344, 440.
- Duration of plays, *E.S.* i. 338; ii. 148; iv. 195, 198, 230, 316.
- Duretto, *E.S.* i. 198; iii. 234; iv. 59.
- D'Urfé, Honoré, *E.S.* iii. 228, 229.
- Durham, *E.S.* ii. 81; iv. 116.
- Dursley (Glos.), *W.S.* i. 25.
- Dutch Courtesan*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 430; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 136; ii. 50, 51, 248, 253; iii. 148, 169,



- 190; iv. 127, 128, 180, 182, 389;  
*WS.* i. 442, 451, 469.  
 Dutton, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 124,  
 149, 150, 314.  
 Dutton, John, 'ghost-name', *E.S.*  
 iii. 308.  
 Dutton, John, of Cheshire, *E.S.* i.  
 280, 299; ii. 314; iv. 40, 271, 324,  
 337.  
 Dutton, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 3, 5,  
 98, 100, 101, 106, 107, 111, 112,  
 113, 314; iv. 150, 163, 296; *WS.*  
 i. 33, 35, 36, 37.  
 Dutton, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 90, 92.  
 Dutton, Lawrence, player, *E.S.* i.  
 46; ii. 3, 96, 98, 100, 101, 107,  
 111, 112, 113, 314; iv. 146, 147,  
 148, 150, 163, 280; *WS.* i. 33,  
 35, 37.  
 Dutton, William, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Dwarfs at court, *E.S.* i. 48.  
 Dyer, Sir Edward, *WS.* ii. 22, 197,  
 221 sqq.  
 Dymmocke, John, *E.S.* iii. 309; iv.  
 41.  
 Dymock, Charles, *E.S.* iv. 41.  
 Dymock, Sir Edward, *E.S.* i. 328;  
 iv. 40.  
 Dyott, John, *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Dyrmonth, Adam, *WS.* ii. 196.

## E

- '1, 2 *Earl Godwin and his Three Sons*',  
*E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 265, 302, 307,  
 312, 516.  
 'Earl of Hertford', *E.S.* ii. 180.  
 Earl Marshal, *E.S.* i. 33.  
 Earlham (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 'Earnest', *E.S.* ii. 161; iii. 194.  
 Earthquake, *E.S.* i. 256, 264, 286-7;  
 ii. 397; iv. 208.  
 'Easer' to playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 393,  
 402; *WS.* i. 31, 43. *See* Play-  
 house.  
 Easthampstead (Berks.), *E.S.* i. 117.  
 Easton Neston (Northants), *E.S.* iv.  
 81, 84, 88, 117, 119.  
 Eastward Ho, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 254;  
 mentioned, *E.S.* i. 326; ii. 22, 51,  
 252; iii. 149, 192, 220, 257, 273,  
 286, 367, 433; iv. 36, 42, 129,  
 182, 389; *WS.* i. 107, 210.  
 Ecclestone, William, player, *E.S.* ii.  
 215, 218, 219, 247, 249, 251,  
 314-15; iii. 227, 228, 371, 372;  
*WS.* i. 80, 450; ii. 74-7.  
 Echoes, *WS.* i. 222, 224, 245, 254,  
 287, 302, 311, 317, 325, 564.  
*See* Play-texts.  
 Economics, actors', *E.S.* i. 348-88;  
 of stage, *E.S.* i. 308, 348-88.  
 Eden, Richard, *WS.* i. 494.  
 Edes, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 309, 318;  
 iv. 246, 374; *WS.* i. 400.  
 Edge of stage, action on, *E.S.* iii. 29,  
 90, 107, 154.  
 Edgecote (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Edinburgh, *E.S.* ii. 78, 265-9.  
 Edmans, John, *WS.* ii. 72.  
 Edmondes (b. Lydcott), Dorothy,  
 Lady, gentlewoman of privy  
 chamber, *E.S.* ii. 451; iv. 113.  
 Edmondes, John and Mary, *E.S.* ii.  
 418; *WS.* ii. 58-62.  
 Edmondes, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 39;  
 iii. 278, 283, 286, 375.  
 Edmonds, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 69,  
 236, 240, 315.  
 Edmonton (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 100,  
 101, 111.  
 Edmund Ironside, *WS.* i. 92, 111 sqq.,  
 118.  
 Educational value of plays, *E.S.* i.  
 237-40, 249, 251; iv. 184, 186,  
 187, 188, 191, 199.  
 Edward I, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 460;  
 mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 53, 65; iv.  
 383; *WS.* i. 55, 84, 317.  
 Edward II, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 425;  
 mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 128; iv. 9, 42,  
 44, 383; *WS.* i. 54, 56, 285, 303,  
 516, 537.

*Edward III*, discussed, *WS.* i. 516-18; revision theories, *WS.* i. 517; source, *WS.* i. 517; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 53; iv. 9, 385; *WS.* i. 65, 234, 400, 537.

*Edward IV*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 10; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 127, 281; iii. 60, 266, 289, 307; iv. 51, 386; *WS.* i. 302, 516, 527, 537; ii. 217.

Edwardes, George, *E.S.* iii. 309.

Edwardes, Richard, master of Chapel, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 309-11; Plays: *Damon and Pythias*, *E.S.* iii. 310; Lost Play: *Palamon and Arcite*, *E.S.* iii. 311; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 128, 142, 223; ii. 14, 23, 33, 34, 38, 315; iv. 31, 233, 246; *WS.* i. 532; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 193.

Edwardes, Thomas, *WS.* ii. 187, 190.

Edwards, John, *E.S.* iv. 320.

Egerton MS. 1994, *WS.* i. 92, 111.

Egerton, Stephen, *E.S.* iv. 320.

Egerton, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 332.

Egerton, Thomas, Lord Ellesmere, Viscount Brackley, lord keeper of the seal, lord chancellor, *E.S.* i. 98, 117; ii. 56, 207; iii. 273, 284; iv. 67, 115, 342; *WS.* ii. 159.

Egham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 99, 100, 108.

*Ehebrecherin*, *E.S.* ii. 275-6; *WS.* i. 437.

Eichelin, player, *E.S.* ii. 283, 315.

*Ein Gedicht des Spels van Sinnen*, *E.S.* iv. 31.

*Ἐκκύκλημα*, *E.S.* iii. 97.

Eld, George, stationer, *WS.* i. 169.

*Elder Brother*, *WS.* i. 92, 528.

Elderton, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 95.

Elderton, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 88.

Elderton, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 69, 73, 74, 315; iv. 146, 233.

Electoral Palatine's men, *E.S.* ii. 190-2.

Elisions, *WS.* i. 186, 188, 260, 262.

See Play-texts.

Elizabeth, Lady, princess of England, Electress Palatine, queen of Bo-

hemia, her men, *E.S.* i. 302, 316, 338, 348, 353, 354, 364-5, 371, 374; ii. 59, 246-60, 368, 413, 469; *WS.* i. 105; ii. 344; her wedding, *E.S.* i. 7, 12, 14, 17, 22, 24, 125, 139, 173, 180, 183, 187, 202, 211; ii. 217; iii. 241, 243, 260, 497; iv. 73, 127; *WS.* i. 492; ii. 342; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 174, 199, 216; ii. 246, 285; iii. 233, 282, 388; iv. 128, 181. See *Lord's Mask*, *Marriage of Frederick and Elizabeth*, *Middle Temple and Lincoln's Inn Mask*.

Elizabeth, Queen, and Cecil, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 247, 248; and Essex, *E.S.* i. 5, 18, 107, 145, 325; ii. 204, 205, 207; iii. 212, 276, 296, 364; iv. 108; *WS.* i. 65-8, 353-5; ii. 323-7; and Leicester, *E.S.* i. 4, 5, 114, 118, 125; ii. 453; iii. 402, 469; iv. 61 (See *Kenilworth Entertainment*); and Count Mömpelgart, *WS.* i. 427 sq., ii. 266; and Shakespeare, *WS.* ii. 300; her death, *E.S.* i. 302, 312, 322; *WS.* ii. 189, 212; her personality, *E.S.* i. 3-6; her colours, *E.S.* i. 142, 161; her suitors, *E.S.* i. 22, 90; her love of masking, *E.S.* i. 155, 159, 162, 199, 208; her attitude to players, *E.S.* ii. 173; *WS.* i. 65 sqq.; as playwright, her translation of Seneca's *Hercules Oetaeus*, *E.S.* iii. 311; her alleged visit to playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 48; her men, *E.S.* ii. 83, 104-17; *WS.* i. 28; references to in plays, *E.S.* i. 323; iii. 253, 296, 310, 361, 452, 498; iv. 15, 26, 43, 47; *WS.* i. 335, 358-62, 497; her triumphs and progresses, *E.S.* i. 17-19, 74, 107-14, 117-20, 122-5, 127-30, 132; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 175, 197, 210, 213, 226, 243, 244, 267, 268, 270, 309, 327; ii. 12, 13, 21, 25, 34, 39, 49, 89, 177, 185, 207, 208, 226, 262; iii. 253, 278, 310,

- 320, 332, 337, 342, 362, 400,  
412, 426, 457, 466, 468, 469, 492;  
iv. 21, 55, 57, 60, 61, 62, 65, 66,  
67, 108, 109, 114, 116, 351, 374;  
*W.S.* i. 29, 561, 563; ii. 209.
- Ellenhall (Staffs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Ellesmere (title). *See* Egerton.
- Elmley Breden (Worcs.), *E.S.* iv.  
92.
- Elsborough (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Elstrild*. *See* *Locrine*.
- Eltham (Kent), *E.S.* i. 11, 15; iv. 77,  
78, 79, 92, 98, 110, 111, 112, 113,  
115, 126.
- Elvetham (Hants), *E.S.* i. 123, 139;  
iv. 66, 106; *W.S.* i. 358.
- Elvetham Entertainment*, *E.S.* ii. 116;  
iv. 66.
- Elyot, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 198; iii.  
470; on plays, *E.S.* i. 239; iv. 187.
- Emendations, *W.S.* i. 184, 186. *See*  
Play-texts.
- Emet, Abell, *W.S.* i. 569.
- Emphasis-capitals, *W.S.* i. 198. *See*  
Play-texts.
- Emptions and provisions, *E.S.* i. 77,  
209; iii. 244.
- Enclosures, *W.S.* ii. 145, 146.
- End of stage, *E.S.* iii. 74.
- End-stopped verse, *W.S.* i. 192, 262.  
*See* Metre.
- Endymion*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 415;  
mentioned, *E.S.* i. 327; ii. 18-19;  
iii. 33; iv. 103, 382; *W.S.* i. 53,  
331.
- Enfield (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 11; iv.  
79, 81, 84, 88, 102, 105, 108, 111.
- Engelische Comedien und Tragedien*,  
*E.S.* ii. 285.
- 'England's Joy' (show), *E.S.* i. 371;  
ii. 413, 534, 554; iii. 71, 78, 287,  
500.
- Englefield (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 114, 125.
- 'English Arcadia', *E.S.* iv. 400.
- 'English Fugitives', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii.  
335.
- English, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 78, 79,  
80, 265, 315.
- English script, *W.S.* i. 113, 178.
- English Traveller*, *E.S.* iii. 184, 339;  
*W.S.* i. 147.
- Englishmen for my Money*, notice of,  
*E.S.* iii. 334; mentioned, *E.S.* ii.  
164, 166; iii. 58, 75; iv. 16,  
387.
- Enjambements. *See* Overflows.
- Enough is as Good as a Feast*, *E.S.* iii.  
504; iv. 380.
- Enrolled Accounts, *E.S.* iv. 132, 134.
- Entrance fees, *E.S.* ii. 359, 365, 369,  
393, 465, 531-4, 556; iii. 501;  
iv. 194, 219, 228, 230, 232, 240,  
243, 366.
- Entrances to stage, *E.S.* iii. 73, 100,  
149.
- Entremets, *E.S.* i. 152.
- Entries, *W.S.* i. 119-20, 236. *See*  
Assembling.
- Entry of maskers, *E.S.* i. 182, 193.
- Eottes (Eworth, Eeuwowts), Hans,  
*E.S.* i. 163, 165, 178.
- Epicoe*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 369;  
mentioned, *E.S.* i. 327, 331; ii.  
59, 251, 346, 457, 516; iii. 222,  
230; iv. 371, 392; *W.S.* i. 479.
- Epidicus*, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Epigrams, alleged Shakespearian,  
*W.S.* ii. 138, 246.
- Epilogue, *E.S.* i. 224; ii. 547, 550;  
iv. 256.
- Epithalamion on the Marquis of*  
*Huntly's Marriage* (show), *E.S.*  
iii. 351.
- Epsom (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Equivalent words, substitution of,  
*W.S.* i. 156, 180, 281, 297, 342,  
350, 413, 415, 459, 465. *See*  
Play-texts.
- Equivocation, *W.S.* i. 406, 474.
- Erasmus, Desiderius, *E.S.* ii. 449;  
on plays, *E.S.* i. 238; iv. 184.
- Erith (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 103.
- Erlestone (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- 'Erlösung aus der Löwengrube', *E.S.*  
ii. 283-4.
- Errol, earl of, *E.S.* iii. 376.

- 'Error', *E.S.* ii. 15; iv. 93, 151; *WS.* i. 308.
- Erskine, Mr., *E.S.* iii. 382.
- Erskine, James, master of Mar, *E.S.* iii. 382.
- Erskine, Thomas, Viscount Fenton, earl of Kelly, captain of guard, groom of stole, *E.S.* i. 47, 53.
- Escapes of Jupiter*, *WS.* i. 92, 112, 213.
- Esher (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 113.
- Esmoreit*, *WS.* i. 490.
- Esquires of body, *E.S.* i. 46, 50; of household, *E.S.* i. 42-4.
- Essex (title). See Devereux.
- Essex's men, *E.S.* ii. 103; *WS.* i. 36, 315; ii. 307.
- Esther und Haman*, *E.S.* ii. 285-6.
- Ethics of the stage, *E.S.* i. 236-68; iv. 184-259 (extracts), 267, 269, 273, 279, 281, 284, 291, 294, 295, 300, 303, 307, 317, 318, 321.
- Etikyns family, *WS.* ii. 38-40.
- Eton (Bucks.), *E.S.* ii. 73; iv. 97, 107, 119; children of, *E.S.* i. 214; ii. 73; masters of, *E.S.* ii. 73.
- Eugène*, *E.S.* iii. 13.
- Eunuchus*, *E.S.* iii. 5, 7.
- Eunuchus* (Bernard), *E.S.* iii. 236; iv. 385.
- '*Eunuchus*' (Kyffin?), *E.S.* iii. 398; iv. 385, 400.
- Euribates Pseudomagus*, *E.S.* iii. 270; iv. 374.
- Euripides, *E.S.* i. 240.
- Euston (Suffolk), *E.S.* i. 114; iv. 95.
- Evans, Henry, Blackfriars lessee, *E.S.* ii. 17, 20, 23, 37, 39, 40, 41, 42 sq., 48, 49, 54, 57, 58, 101, 214, 315, 497, 508; iv. 160, 171; *WS.* ii. 64, 66.
- Evans, Thomas, lessee, *E.S.* ii. 315, 510; *WS.* ii. 63.
- Evelyn, George, *E.S.* ii. 117; iv. 100, 111, 112, 113; his men, *E.S.* i. 280; ii. 117.
- Evelyn, John, *WS.* i. 195.
- Evelyn's men, *E.S.* ii. 117.
- Every Man In His Humour*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 359; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 197, 211, 310, 326; iii. 68, 76, 94, 108, 189, 190; iv. 119, 172, 247, 386; *WS.* i. 84, 145, 214, 395; ii. 71, 79, 205, 331.
- Every Man Out of His Humour*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 360; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 381; ii. 203, 204, 211, 326, 415, 434; iii. 104, 107, 115, 122, 127, 292, 445; iv. 19, 119, 172, 386; *WS.* i. 71, 185, 213, 245, 248, 383, 397, 423, 475; ii. 24, 72, 201, 330.
- Every Woman In Her Humour*, *E.S.* ii. 66; iii. 418; iv. 11, 391; *WS.* i. 106.
- Evesham (Worcs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Eveseed, Henry, player, *E.S.* ii. 40, 315.
- Ewelme (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 85, 86, 88.
- Exchange Ware at Second Hand*. See *Ruff, Cuff and Band*.
- Exchequer, *E.S.* i. 5, 31, 54, 56, 60, 62, 76, 88, 94, 211, 311; iv. 131.
- Exchequer court, *E.S.* i. 8.
- Excursions, *E.S.* iii. 53.
- Execution scenes, *E.S.* iii. 57, 97.
- Executions near playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 396.
- Exemplifications of patents, *E.S.* i. 274, 305, 355; ii. 192, 235, 236, 245, 259; iv. 344. See Patents.
- Exeter (title). See Cecil.
- Exeter (Devon), *E.S.* ii. 1, 69, 83, 355; iii. 424.
- Exits, *WS.* i. 120. See Assembling.
- Expurgation, *WS.* i. 239-40.
- Extempore plays, *E.S.* ii. 553; iii. 287, 444-5.
- Exton (Rutland), *E.S.* i. 12; iv. 83.
- Extraordinary household officers, *E.S.* i. 46, 49.
- Extravagance of plays, *E.S.* i. 252, 255, 263.
- Eythorpe (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 86.
- '*Ezechias*', *E.S.* i. 127.

## F

- F., T., *E.S.* iv. 202.  
 'Fabi'. See 'Four Sons of Fabius'.  
 Fabyan, Robert, *W.S.* i. 289, 293.  
*Faery Pastoral*, *E.S.* iii. 132, 133, 137, 464; iv. 405.  
 'I, 2 Fair Constance of Rome', *E.S.* ii. 161, 171, 173; iii. 303, 308, 333, 448, 517.  
*Fair Em*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 11; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 126; iii. 73, 325, 329; iv. 30, 36, 384; *W.S.* i. 54, 538.  
 'Fair Foul One', *E.S.* iii. 493.  
*Fair Maid of Bristol*, *E.S.* ii. 210, 212; iii. 431; iv. 12, 389.  
*Fair Maid of the Exchange*, *E.S.* iv. 13, 390.  
 'Fair Maid of Italy', *E.S.* ii. 95-6, 114; *W.S.* ii. 317, 318.  
 'Fair Maid of London', *E.S.* i. 320.  
 Fairfax, Edward, *W.S.* i. 487; ii. 196.  
 Fairies in shows, *E.S.* i. 124; iii. 401-2; iv. 63.  
 Fairthorne (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 'Fairy Knight', *E.S.* iii. 304.  
*Faithful Friends*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 232; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 113; iv. 397, 400, 405; *W.S.* i. 93, 111, 116.  
*Faithful Shepherdess*, *E.S.* ii. 58; iii. 151, 221, 313; iv. 41, 392.  
 'Fall of Constantinople', *E.S.* ii. 288.  
*Fall of Mortimer*, *E.S.* iii. 374.  
 'Fall of Troy', *E.S.* ii. 288.  
*False One*, *W.S.* i. 211.  
*Falstaff*. See *Henry IV.*  
*Family of Love*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 440; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 66; iii. 120; iv. 11, 29, 31, 390.  
*Family of Love*, *E.S.* iii. 440, 441; iv. 11, 16, 29.  
*Famous Victories of Henry V.*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 17; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 114, 202, 381; iii. 63, 65, 191, 472, 497; iv. 239, 383; *W.S.* i. 32, 53, 55, 148, 183, 383, 395.  
 'Famous Wars of Henry I and the Prince of Wales'. See *Welshman's Prize*.  
 Fanshawe, Thomas, king's remembrancer in the exchequer, *E.S.* iv. 96.  
 'Far Fetched and Dear Bought is Good for Ladies', *E.S.* iv. 381, 400.  
 Farel, William, *E.S.* i. 245, 248.  
 Farleigh (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Farlyon, John, serjeant of tents, yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 72, 154.  
 Farmer, Richard, *W.S.* i. 22, 321.  
 Farnaby, Giles, musician, *E.S.* ii. 288.  
 Farnaby, Richard, musician, *E.S.* ii. 288, 315.  
 Farnaby, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 208.  
 Farnham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 78, 82, 84, 85, 90, 93, 106, 114, 117, 121, 123, 125, 128, 130.  
 Farrant, Anne, *E.S.* ii. 496.  
 Farrant, Richard, master of children of Windsor, deputy master of children of Chapel, playwright, *E.S.* i. 216, 223; ii. 17, 23, 35, 36, 37, 38, 61, 62, 63, 315, 357, 495, 496; iii. 311; iv. 52, 144, 145, 146, 147 sqq.  
 'Farry Queen', *E.S.* iii. 495.  
 Farsa, *E.S.* i. 155.  
 Farthingales, *E.S.* i. 206; iii. 243.  
*Fatal Dowry*, *E.S.* ii. 317; iii. 314.  
 'Fatal Love', *E.S.* iii. 259; iv. 5, 400.  
*Fatal Marriage*, *W.S.* i. 92.  
*Father's Own Son*, *W.S.* i. 149. See *Monsieur Thomas*.  
*Fatum Fortigerni*, *E.S.* iv. 374.  
 Faversham (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89, 98; *W.S.* ii. 306, 307, 320.  
*Favola d'Orfeo*, *E.S.* iii. 6.  
 Favour, John, *E.S.* ii. 503.  
 Fawkes, Guy, *E.S.* i. 114.

- Fawn, or Parasitaster*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 432; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 22, 51, 284, 286; iii. 131, 134, 140, 169, 198, 255, 296, 491; iv. 42, 389; *W.S.* ii. 223.
- Fawsley (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Feake, James, *E.S.* ii. 341.
- Feckenham, John, abbot of Westminster, *E.S.* i. 243.
- Fedele, E.S.* iii. 29, 316.
- Fedele and Fortunio*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 13; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 28, 316, 444, 448; iv. 382; *W.S.* i. 331.
- Fee Lists, *E.S.* i. 11, 29, 44, 312; ii. 38, 83.
- Fees, of children, *E.S.* ii. 38; of household, *E.S.* i. 29, 50; of players, *E.S.* ii. 78, 83; for performances, *E.S.* i. 369.
- '*Felix and Philomena*', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 106; iv. 101, 160; *W.S.* i. 32, 331.
- Felix Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79.
- '*Felmelanco*', *E.S.* ii. 180; iii. 266, 471.
- Felton, Edmund, cofferer of household, *E.S.* i. 62; iv. 134.
- Feminine endings. *See* Double endings.
- Fencing, *E.S.* i. 289, 305, 361; ii. 343, 380, 382, 402, 404, 410, 413-14, 470, 499, 500, 529; iv. 54, 79, 121, 205, 206, 270, 277, 283, 289, 293, 294, 324, 337.
- Fenham (Northumberland), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Fennor, William, *E.S.* ii. 191, 258, 468, 469; iii. 500, 502.
- Fenton, Christopher, *E.S.* ii. 499, 502, 505.
- Fenton, Geoffrey, on plays, *E.S.* iv. 195.
- Fenton, Richard, *W.S.* ii. 384.
- Fenton (title). *See* Erskine.
- Ferebe, George, musician, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 312.
- Ferebye, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 499.
- Féria, count of, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24, 243.
- Fermor, Sir George, *E.S.* iv. 117, 119.
- Fermor, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 81, 84, 88.
- Ferrabosco, Alfonso, musician, (the elder), *E.S.* i. 25, 49, 163, 178; ii. 262, 264, 315; iv. 150.
- Ferrabosco, Alfonso, musician (the younger), *E.S.* i. 201; ii. 262, 264; iii. 378, 382, 383, 385, 387.
- '*Ferrar*', *E.S.* ii. 93; iv. 99, 159; *W.S.* i. 308.
- Ferrara, plays at, *E.S.* iii. 4, 8.
- Ferrarius, Joannes, on plays, *E.S.* i. 237, 238; iv. 190.
- Ferrers, Edward, *E.S.* iii. 312; iv. 233, 246.
- Ferrers, George, poet, *E.S.* i. 195; ii. 82, 332, 341; iii. 312, 407; iv. 61, 62.
- Ferrers, Henry, *E.S.* iii. 404.
- Ferrers, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 312.
- Ferrex and Porrex*. *See* Gorboduc.
- '*Ferrex and Porrex*' (Houghton), *E.S.* ii. 164, 171; iii. 335.
- Fetherston, William, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 316.
- Fetherston family, *W.S.* ii. 164.
- Fetherstonhaugh family, *W.S.* ii. 154, 157, 164.
- Ffarrington, W., *E.S.* iii. 384.
- Fidge, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 316.
- Field of Cloth of Gold, *E.S.* i. 15, 72, 140.
- Field, John, *E.S.* ii. 316; 462; on plays, *E.S.* i. 256, 267, 287, 290; iv. 219, 284.
- Field, Nathan, player, playwright, career of, *E.S.* ii. 316-18; iii. 313; Plays: *Amends for Ladies*, *E.S.* iii. 313; *Fatal Dowry*, *E.S.* iii. 314; *Woman is a Weathercock*, *E.S.* iii. 313; Doubtful plays, *E.S.* iii. 314; and Henslowe, *E.S.* ii. 253, 254, 258, 259; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 259; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 263, 365, 366, 386; ii. 43, 59, 215, 218, 219,

- 249, 251, 424, 469; iii. 221, 223, 227, 231, 363, 365, 370, 372, 373, 436; iv. 5, 183, 370, 372; *W.S.* i. 80, 462, 482; ii. 57-82, 391.
- Field, Nathaniel, stationer, *E.S.* ii. 316.
- Field, Richard, stationer, *E.S.* ii. 508; iv. 320; *W.S.* i. 24, 176, 187, 543, 546.
- Fiennes, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Filli di Sciro*, *E.S.* iii. 238.
- Finance, of masks, *E.S.* i. 207-12; of stage, *see* Boxholders, Entrance fees, Fees of players, Gallery takings, Gatherers, Gratuity, Henslowe, Highway, Hospitals, Housekeepers, Pensions, Poor, Profits, Rewards, Sharers, Stock, Takings.
- Finch, Sir T., *E.S.* iii. 512.
- '*Finding of Truth*', *E.S.* ii. 79.
- Fines, *W.S.* ii. 110. *See* Old Stratford.
- Fines, of players, *E.S.* ii. 256; for printing, *E.S.* iii. 170.
- Finestre (windows), *E.S.* iv. 360.
- Finett, Sir John, master of ceremonies, *E.S.* i. 25, 53, 203; iii. 243, 277, 282, 389.
- Finland, John, duke of, *E.S.* iv. 78.
- Firenzuola, A., *E.S.* iii. 13.
- Fireworks, *E.S.* i. 123, 139; ii. 413, 455; iii. 242, 501; iv. 72, 73, 74, 88, 121, 122, 124, 127.
- '*First Introduction of the Civil Wars of France*', *E.S.* ii. 164, 169.
- First Folio, *E.S.* i. 387; ii. 219; iii. 182, 197, 200; *W.S.* i. 96, 137-43, 164, 186, 189, 190, 198-201, 341, 441, 480, 488; ii. 207, 228-32, 234. *See also* Condell, Henry; Heminges, John; Play-texts; and *under* Shakespeare's plays.
- Fish, Walter, yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 86, 96.
- Fisher, Sir Clement, *W.S.* ii. 248.
- Fisher, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Fisher, Jasper, *E.S.* iv. 87, 88.
- Fisher, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 88, 89.
- Fisher, Thomas, stationer, *W.S.* i. 131.
- Fitton, Anne, *E.S.* ii. 326.
- Fitton, Mary, maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 45, 169, 197, 199; iv. 115; *W.S.* i. 565.
- Fitzalan, Henry, 12th earl of Arundel, lord steward, *E.S.* i. 4, 11, 35, 111, 157; ii. 116; iii. 411; iv. 77, 80, 82, 83, 91; his men, *E.S.* ii. 116.
- FitzAlwine, Sir Henry, *E.S.* i. 138.
- Fitzgeffrey, C., *E.S.* iii. 451, 464.
- Fitzgerald (b. Howard), Frances, countess of Kildare, *E.S.* ii. 507; iv. 67.
- Fitzherbert, Sir Antony, *W.S.* ii. 31.
- FitzWilliam, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 85, 95.
- '*Five Plays in One*' (1585), *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 106; iii. 497; iv. 101, 160.
- '*Five Plays in One*' (1597), *E.S.* ii. 144; iii. 347.
- Flags on playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 420, 434, 546; iv. 219.
- Flecknoe, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 53, 308, 381, 383, 514; iii. 79; iv. 369.
- Fleetwood, William, recorder of London, *E.S.* i. 265, 267, 285, 292, 309; ii. 106, 108, 396, 462; iii. 512; iv. 201, 219, 277, 280, 284, 297, 322.
- Fleetwood, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 117.
- Fleir*, *E.S.* ii. 51; iii. 151, 169, 190, 433, 490; iv. 389; *W.S.* i. 468; ii. 223.
- Fleming, Abraham, *E.S.* iii. 400; iv. 208.
- Fletcher, John, playwright, career of, *E.S.* iii. 216, 217, 314; and Beaumont, *E.S.* iii. 216, 217; *W.S.* i. 96, 151, 210; and Jonson, *E.S.* iii. 314; and Shakespeare, *E.S.* iii. 217, 226; *W.S.* i. 87, 496, 528-32; Plays: *Beggar's Bush*, *W.S.* i. 93; *Bloody Brother*, *W.S.* i. 455, 557; *Bonduca*, *E.S.* iii. 228;

- W.S.* i. 92, 110, 125, 151; ii. 75; *Captain*, *E.S.* iii. 226; *W.S.* ii. 74, 343; *Coxcomb*, *E.S.* iii. 223; *Cupid's Revenge*, *E.S.* iii. 225; *Elder Brother*, *W.S.* i. 92, 528; *Faithful Friends*, *E.S.* iii. 232; *W.S.* i. 93, 111, 116; *Faithful Shepherdess*, *E.S.* iii. 221; *Four Plays in One*, *E.S.* iii. 231; *W.S.* i. 484; *Honest Man's Fortune*, *E.S.* iii. 227; *W.S.* i. 92, 104, 111, 116, 117, 151, 239, 530; *Humourous Lieutenant*, *W.S.* i. 92, 107, 125; *Inner Temple and Gray's Inn Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 233-5; *King and No King*, *E.S.* iii. 225; *W.S.* ii. 342, 343; *Love's Cure*, *E.S.* iii. 231; *Maid's Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 224; *W.S.* ii. 343; *Monsieur Thomas*, *E.S.* iii. 228; *W.S.* i. 149, 528; *Nightwalker*, *E.S.* iii. 230; *Philaster*, *E.S.* iii. 222; *W.S.* i. 213, 485; ii. 343; *Scornful Lady*, *E.S.* iii. 229; *Thierry and Theodoret*, *E.S.* iii. 230; *Two Noble Kinsmen*, *E.S.* iii. 226; *Valentinian*, *E.S.* iii. 229; *W.S.* i. 75; *Wit at Several Weapons*, *E.S.* iii. 232; *Wit Without Money*, *E.S.* iii. 229; *Woman's Prize*, *E.S.* iii. 222; *W.S.* i. 328; his verse, *W.S.* i. 221, 260; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 187; ii. 213; iii. 298, 372, 436, 441, 510; iv. 47, 127, 371; *W.S.* i. 110, 213; ii. 218, 221, 388. *See* Beaumont, Francis; *'Cardenio'*; *Henry VIII*; *Two Noble Kinsmen*.
- Fletcher, Lawrence, player, *E.S.* i. 7, 351, 354; ii. 117, 150, 205, 209, 211, 218, 235, 266, 269, 270, 318; *W.S.* i. 79; ii. 73-8.
- Fletcher, Phineas, poet, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 315; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 131; iv. 373.
- Fletcher, Richard, pewterer, *E.S.* ii. 403.
- Flora, *E.S.* iii. 13.
- Florio, John, *E.S.* ii. 380; iii. 79, 274; *W.S.* i. 73, 336, 494, 506, 555, 568; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 201.
- Flower, player, *E.S.* ii. 318.
- Flower, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 315, 348.
- Flower, John, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.
- Flowers (mask), *E.S.* i. 174, 194, 198, 202, 211; iii. 75, 213; iv. 59, 129.
- Fluddie, Thomas, yeoman of bears, *E.S.* ii. 460.
- Fluellen, William, *W.S.* i. 25, 396.
- Foix, Paul de, *E.S.* i. 24.
- Fold (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 88, 92, 93.
- Folgore (lightning), *E.S.* iv. 365.
- Folios, *E.S.* iii. 480; *W.S.* i. 172. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Folios, later Shakespearean, *E.S.* iii. 480; *W.S.* i. 143, 206; ii. 235. *See* Play-texts, and under Shakespeare's plays.
- Folkestone (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89; *W.S.* ii. 344.
- Folk-survivals in masks, *E.S.* i. 150.
- Fools, at court, *E.S.* i. 48, 53; on stage, *E.S.* ii. 327, 339. *See* Clowns.
- Foorth, William, *E.S.* iv. 321.
- Football, *E.S.* iii. 312.
- 'Forces of Hercules', *E.S.* ii. 90, 272, 550; *W.S.* i. 39.
- Ford, John, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 298, 299, 315-16, 473, 510.
- Ford, Thomas, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 262.
- Forde, Emanuel, *W.S.* i. 407.
- Fordun, John, *W.S.* i. 475.
- Foreshortening, of space, *E.S.* iii. 25, 33, 37, 38, 41, 43, 50, 99, 117, 137, 150; of time, *W.S.* i. 293, 330.
- Forest of Elves*. *See* Faery Pastoral.
- Forgeries, *E.S.* i. 59; ii. 79, 108, 159, 195, 207, 211, 229, 480, 496, 508, 510, 515; iii. 247, 252, 266-7, 274, 292, 421, 423, 425, 426,



- 428, 434, 454, 459, 490, 152; iv. 1, 68, 136-41, 319; *W.S.* i. 453; ii. 330, 384. *See* Collier, J. P.; Ireland, W. H.
- Forman, Simon, at *Cymbeline*, *W.S.* i. 485; at *Macbeth*, *W.S.* i. 249, 473; at *Winter's Tale*, *W.S.* i. 489; his *Booke of Plaies*, performances in, *W.S.* ii. 337-41; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 172.
- Formes, *W.S.* i. 172. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Forsett, Edward, *E.S.* iii. 316; iv. 377.
- Forster, Sir Humphrey, *E.S.* iv. 107, 114.
- Forster, William, *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Forsyth, Walter, *E.S.* ii. 269.
- Fortescue, Sir John, master of wardrobe, chancellor of exchequer, chancellor of duchy of Lancaster, *E.S.* i. 80, 90; ii. 44, 479; iv. 88, 108, 117, 315, 335.
- Fortescue family, *W.S.* ii. 166-9.
- Forth, Dr. Robert, *E.S.* iv. 98, 102, 108, 277.
- Fortress of Perfect Beauty* (tilt), *E.S.* i. 144; iii. 322; iv. 63.
- Fortunato*, *E.S.* ii. 285-6.
- '*Fortune*', *E.S.* i. 230; iv. 88, 146.
- '*Fortune*' (lottery), *E.S.* iv. 400.
- Fortune by Land and Sea*, *E.S.* iii. 343; iv. 396.
- Fortune playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 435-43; later history, *E.S.* ii. 367, 375; *W.S.* i. 104, 151; erection of, *E.S.* i. 300, 301; construction of, *E.S.* ii. 415, 434, 524, 525; playing companies at, *E.S.* i. 358, 360, 364; ii. 173, 187, 188, 190; accident at, *E.S.* i. 264; staging at, *E.S.* iii. 82, 103, 105, 119; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 317, 368, 371, 387; ii. 8; iii. 184, 296; iv. 333, 336, 338, 340, 371, 372; *W.S.* i. 107; ii. 328, 390.
- '1, 2 *Fortune's Tennis*' (plot), notice of, *E.S.* iv. 14; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 177, 180, 441; iii. 303, 448; iv. 406; *W.S.* i. 109, 123, 502.
- Fortunia*. *See* *Susenbrotus*.
- Foscarini, Antonio, Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 25, 118, 264; ii. 549; iii. 235, 389.
- Foster, Alexander, player, *E.S.* ii. 244, 247, 248, 259, 260, 318; iv. 179, 183.
- Foster, George, *E.S.* iv. 315.
- Foster, William, *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Fotheringay (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Foul case, *W.S.* i. 176. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Foul papers of playwrights, *W.S.* i. 95, 125, 151. *See* Originals, Prompt copies.
- '*Fount of New Fashions*'. *See* '*Isle of a Woman*'.
- Fountain of Self-Love*. *See* *Cynthia's Revels*.
- Four Elements*, *E.S.* ii. 30; iii. 23.
- '*Four Kings*', *E.S.* ii. 167, 169; iv. 6.
- '*Four Plays in One*', *E.S.* ii. 122; iii. 497; *W.S.* ii. 308.
- Four Plays in One*. *See* *Yorkshire Tragedy*.
- Four Plays or Moral Representations in One*, *E.S.* i. 190, 206; iii. 231; *W.S.* i. 484.
- Four PP.*, *E.S.* ii. 30; iv. 381.
- Four Prentices of London*, *E.S.* ii. 233; iii. 221, 340; iv. 384.
- '*Four Sons of Aymon*', *E.S.* ii. 181; iv. 253.
- '*Four Sons of Fabius*', *E.S.* i. 230; ii. 98, 394; iii. 44; iv. 97, 156, 216.
- Fowler, Edmund, clerk comptroller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 100.
- Fowler, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 133.
- Fowler, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 322, 323, 326.
- Fowler, William, *E.S.* iii. 351.
- Fox*. *See* *Volpone*.
- Fox, Matthew, *E.S.* i. 130.
- Foxe, John, martyrologist, *E.S.* i. 242; ii. 460; *W.S.* i. 498; ii. 213.
- Francatrippa, *E.S.* ii. 263, 325.

- France, players in, *E.S.* ii. 292-4; staging in, *E.S.* iii. 13-19.
- Francke, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 129.
- Franklyn, Gregory, *E.S.* ii. 442.
- Fraunce, Abraham, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 316; iv. 375, 379; mentioned, *W.S.* ii. 196, 221.
- Frederic and Basilea* (plot), notice of, *E.S.* iv. 14; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 356; ii. 144, 150, 278; iv. 406; *W.S.* i. 123.
- Frederick V, count and Elector Palatine (Palsgrave), *E.S.* i. 22, 24, 131, 173; ii. 134, 217, 285; iii. 233, 238, 241, 260, 305, 493; iv. 73, 127, 128; *W.S.* i. 492; ii. 342; his men, *E.S.* i. 302; ii. 190-2, 441. See Elizabeth, Lady.
- Frederico, G. A., *E.S.* iii. 280.
- Free list, *E.S.* i. 361, 374; ii. 387, 406.
- Free Will*, *E.S.* iii. 262; iv. 380.
- Freeman, Sir Ralph, *E.S.* i. 102; iii. 208.
- Freeman, Thomas, of Magdalen, Oxford, *W.S.* ii. 220.
- Freeman, Thomas, schoolmaster, *E.S.* ii. 8.
- '*Freeman's Honour*', *E.S.* iii. 493.
- Fremownte, Jane, *E.S.* ii. 492.
- '*French Comedy*' (1595), *E.S.* ii. 143.
- '*French Comedy*' (1597), *E.S.* ii. 144, 148.
- '*French Doctor*', *E.S.* ii. 146, 180; iii. 301; *W.S.* i. 375.
- French players in England, *E.S.* iii. 19.
- Freshwater, William, merchant tailor, *E.S.* ii. 228, 239.
- Freyerbott, Bartholomeus, *E.S.* ii. 291, 318.
- Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 328; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 96, 114, 122, 126, 181; iii. 64, 67, 76, 80, 89, 437; iv. 12, 384; *W.S.* i. 53, 212; ii. 307, 308, 312, 317, 318.
- '*Friar Fox and Gillian of Brentford*', *E.S.* ii. 169.
- '*Friar Francis*', *E.S.* ii. 95; iv. 253; *W.S.* ii. 317.
- '*Friar Rush and the Proud Woman of Antwerp*', *E.S.* ii. 178, 281; iii. 266, 288, 336; *W.S.* i. 212.
- '*Friar Spendleton*', *E.S.* ii. 132, 156, 166.
- Friern Barnet (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 108.
- Friskets, *W.S.* i. 173. See Printing-house methods.
- Frith, Mary, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 318; iii. 296, 313.
- Frith, Richard, dancing-master, *E.S.* ii. 494, 498-9.
- Frocester (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Froissart, Jean, *W.S.* i. 518.
- '*Fromme Frau Zu Antorf*', *E.S.* ii. 281.
- Front curtains, *E.S.* i. 181, 182, 231; iii. 10, 21, 30, 44, 79.
- Frost, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 318; iii. 363.
- Fryne, John, *E.S.* ii. 447.
- Fucus sive Histriomastix*, *E.S.* i. 253.
- Fulbeck, William, *E.S.* iii. 317, 348.
- Fulbrook (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 21; ii. 293, 297, 301.
- Fulgens and Lucrez*, *E.S.* iii. 22-4.
- Fulham (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 103, 114, 117.
- Fuller, Nicholas, *E.S.* iv. 98, 107.
- Fuller, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 408; iv. 5; *W.S.* ii. 244, 280, 373.
- Fullom, S. W., *W.S.* ii. 301.
- Fulman, William, *W.S.* ii. 255.
- Fulsis, Alexander, *E.S.* ii. 447.
- Fulwell, Ulpian, playwright, *E.S.* ii. 14; iii. 311, 317; iv. 16.
- '*Funeral of Richard Cœur de Lion*', *E.S.* i. 320; ii. 166; iii. 265, 308, 448, 516.
- Furniture, *W.S.* i. 172. See Printing-house methods.
- Fylle, Jasper, *E.S.* ii. 499.

## G

- G., I. (pamphleteer), *E.S.* i. 263.  
 G., I. (poet), *WS.* i. 557.  
 'Gag', *E.S.* i. 322; *WS.* i. 154, 157, 235, 285, 288, 342, 380, 391, 419, 432, 440. *See* Assembling, Play-texts.  
 Gager, William, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 317-19; Plays: *Dido*, *E.S.* iii. 318; *Hippolytus*, *E.S.* iii. 319; *Meleager*, *E.S.* iii. 318; *Oedipus*, *E.S.* iii. 319; *Ulysses Redux*, *E.S.* iii. 318; Lost Play: *Rivales*, *E.S.* iii. 319; on plays, *E.S.* i. 251; iv. 245, 246; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 129, 186, 251, 252, 253; iii. 458, 462, 465, 504; iv. 30, 250, 374, 376, 379.  
*Galathea*, *E.S.* ii. 18; iii. 34, 415; iv. 103, 382; *WS.* i. 53.  
 'Galiaso', *E.S.* ii. 143.  
 Galleries, of stage, *E.S.* i. 203; ii. 534; iii. 45, 73, 90-8, 119; of auditorium, *E.S.* ii. 514, 530-4, 555.  
 Gallery takings, *E.S.* i. 355, 362, 365; ii. 131, 139, 182, 239, 245, 249, 256, 388, 393, 412.  
 Galleys, *WS.* i. 171. *See* Printing-house methods.  
 Galliards, *E.S.* i. 6, 198; iii. 234, 239, 241, 278, 280, 282, 378, 380, 383, 385, 390, 435; iv. 56, 57, 59, 115, 217.  
 Gallus, Evaldus, *WS.* i. 10.  
 Gambe, Côme de la, *WS.* i. 346.  
*Game at Chess*, *E.S.* i. 327; iii. 438; *WS.* i. 93, 102, 125.  
 'Game of the Cards', *E.S.* i. 231, 268; ii. 37; iii. 44; iv. 99, 158.  
*Gammer Gurton's Needle*, *E.S.* ii. 274; iii. 27; iv. 229, 380.  
 Ganassa, Alberto, *E.S.* ii. 263, 294.  
 Garden scenes, *E.S.* iii. 55.  
 Garderoba, *E.S.* i. 55.  
 Gardiner, John, *E.S.* iv. 93.  
 Gardiner, Stephen, bishop of Winchester, *E.S.* i. 275.  
 Gardiner, William, *E.S.* iv. 323.  
 Gardner family, *WS.* ii. 4, 48, 134, 137. *See* Hathaway family.  
 Gare, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Gargrave, Mrs., maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 54.  
 Garland, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 106, 107, 115, 241, 242, 243, 318; iv. 296.  
 Garland, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 465.  
 Garlick, player, *E.S.* ii. 190, 318; iv. 254.  
 Garnet, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 121; *WS.* i. 474.  
 Garnier, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 13, 337, 397; *WS.* i. 400.  
 Garrard, Gilbert, *E.S.* iv. 62.  
 Garrard, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 123.  
 Garret, Mr., *E.S.* i. 146.  
 Garret, fencer, *WS.* i. 510.  
 Garret, Elizabeth, maid of honour, *E.S.* iii. 401.  
 Garret, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 236, 240, 318.  
 Garrick, David, *WS.* ii. 157, 184, 273.  
 Garter, *E.S.* i. 20, 139; ii. 61, 160.  
 Garter, Bernard, *E.S.* iii. 319; iv. 62; *WS.* i. 346.  
 Garter, Thomas, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 319.  
 Gascoigne, George, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 320-2; Plays: *Glass of Government*, *E.S.* iii. 321; *Jocasta*, *E.S.* iii. 320; *Montague Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 321; *Supposes*, *E.S.* iii. 321; on plays, *E.S.* ii. 382; iv. 196; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 123, 163, 164, 190, 222; iii. 28, 400, 402, 458, 512, 518; iv. 61, 62, 65; *WS.* i. 328.  
 Gascoigne, William, stage-hand, *WS.* i. 121; ii. 81.

- Gastrell, Francis, *WS.* ii. 99, 240.  
 Gates, on stage, *E.S.* iii. 30, 36, 61, 106.  
 Gates, Sir Thomas, *WS.* i. 491.  
 Gatherers, *E.S.* i. 356, 361, 362, 371; ii. 150, 174, 187, 389, 392, 393, 406, 445, 538.  
 'Gatheryngs', *E.S.* i. 334, 335; ii. 532; iii. 504.  
 Gavell, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 100.  
 Gawdy, Philip, *E.S.* ii. 135; iv. 18.  
 Gawdy. *See* Hatton.  
 Gaynes Park (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Gebon, player, *WS.* i. 392.  
 Gedion, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 318.  
 Gelosi, *E.S.* ii. 262-3.  
 Generic names, *WS.* i. 119, 232, 370, 385.  
 Geneva, history of plays at, *E.S.* i. 245, 246, 247-9.  
 Genga, Girolamo, *E.S.* iii. 9; iv. 363.  
*Genièvre*, *E.S.* iii. 14.  
 Gentili, Alberico, *E.S.* iii. 318; on plays, *E.S.* i. 253; iv. 245.  
*Gentle Craft*. *See* *Shoemaker's Holiday*.  
*Gentleman Usher*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 251; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 46; iii. 131, 146, 253; iv. 389, 405.  
 Gentlemen, of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 24-30; iv. 150; plays by, *E.S.* ii. 28-9; of privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 43, 50; pensioners, *E.S.* i. 47; ushers of chamber, *E.S.* i. 44-5, 50, 108, 205, 226.  
*Gentleness and Nobility*, *E.S.* ii. 30.  
 Geoffrey of Monmouth, *WS.* i. 469, 487.  
*George a Greene, the Pinner of Wakefield*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 14; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 59, 99; iv. 384; *WS.* i. 54; ii. 95, 201, 317.  
 'George Scanderbeg', notice of, *E.S.* iv. 400; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 102; iii. 420; iv. 387.  
 Gerard, Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 380.  
 Gerard, John, *WS.* ii. 168.  
 Gerard, Thomas, 1st Lord, *E.S.* iii. 402.  
 Germaine, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 377.  
 Germany, players in, *E.S.* i. 342-7; ii. 272-92; *WS.* i. 375.  
 Gerrard, William, *E.S.* iii. 235.  
 'Gerry', player, *E.S.* ii. 318.  
 Gerschow, Frederic, *E.S.* ii. 46, 47, 48, 367; iii. 256.  
 Gery, William, *E.S.* iv. 83.  
*Gesta Grayorum* (mask), *E.S.* i. 168, 170, 193, 222; iii. 212, 240; iv. 55, 109.  
 'Gests' of progresses, *E.S.* i. 108; iv. 117, 120, 126.  
 Getley, Walter, *WS.* ii. 111-13.  
 'Get-penny' plays, *E.S.* i. 373; *WS.* i. 211.  
 'Gevatter', *E.S.* ii. 286.  
 Gew, player, *E.S.* ii. 318.  
 'Ghost' characters, *WS.* i. 230, 307, 326, 329.  
 Ghost-names, *E.S.* ii. 108, 312, 319; iii. 459.  
 Gibbs, George, *WS.* ii. 38.  
 Gibborne, Thomas, player, *WS.* i. 392.  
 Gibbs, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 318.  
 Gibson, Richard, player, serjeant of arms, revels and tents, *E.S.* i. 72, 78, 80, 87, 319; iv. 135.  
 Giddy Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 84, 96.  
 Giffard, John, *E.S.* iv. 92.  
 Gifford, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Gifford, William, *WS.* ii. 275.  
 Gifts, in mask, *E.S.* i. 150, 160, 168, 196, 197; iii. 278, 279, 282, 375, 435, 468; on progress, *E.S.* i. 113, 116, 125, 126.  
 Gilburne, Samuel, player, *E.S.* ii. 212, 219, 319; *WS.* i. 80, 392; ii. 73-85.  
 Gildon, Charles, *WS.* ii. 238, 261.  
 Giles, Nathaniel, master of Windsor Choir, *E.S.* i. 134, 379; ii. 23,

- 38, 41, 42, 43, 44, 61, 64, 76, 319, 508; iii. 352; iv. 166, 167.
- Giles, Thomas, dancer, *E.S.* i. 201-2; iii. 241, 244, 378, 380, 382, 383, 385.
- Giles, Thomas, haberdasher, *E.S.* i. 78, 86, 164.
- Giles, Thomas, master of Paul's boys, *E.S.* ii. 9, 17, 18, 40, 319; iv. 161, 162, 163.
- Gill, Daniel, *E.S.* ii. 435.
- Gillingham (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 77, 89.
- '*Ginecocratia*', *E.S.* iii. 470.
- '*Giocasta*', *E.S.* iii. 321.
- Giovanni, Ser, of Florence, *W.S.* i. 373, 437.
- Girone, Don Fernandez de, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* iii. 384.
- Gismond of Salerne*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 514; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 214; iii. 30, 334, 456, 495; iv. 82, 405; *W.S.* i. 214.
- Giustinian, Giorgio, Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 25; ii. 549; iii. 380; *W.S.* i. 522, 527; ii. 335.
- '*Give a Man Luck and Throw him into the Sea*', *E.S.* iv. 386, 400.
- Glass of Government*, *E.S.* iii. 321; iv. 196, 381.
- Glasscock, Edward, *E.S.* i. 104.
- Glemham (b. Sackville), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 113.
- Globe playhouse, described, *E.S.* ii. 414-34; fire at, *E.S.* i. 356; ii. 217, 419-23; *W.S.* i. 82, 104, 144, 150, 245, 320, 488, 495, 530; ii. 344; performances at, *W.S.* ii. 323-7, 337-41; Shakespeare's interests in, *W.S.* ii. 52-62; profits at, *E.S.* i. 369, 370; staging at, *E.S.* iii. 103-30 *passim*; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 134, 301, 302, 317, 357, 368, 386; ii. 203, 208, 215, 216, 311, 364, 367, 399, 525, 529, 531; iii. 132, 133, 153, 184, 362, 501; iv. 52, 55, 333, 335, 336; *W.S.* i. 77, 81, 105; ii. 233, 278, 322, 328, 343, 347, 348, 389.
- Gloucester, *E.S.* i. 17, 333; ii. 1, 83; iv. 90; *W.S.* ii. 306, 307, 311.
- Gloucestershire, Shakespeares of, *W.S.* i. 16, 24, 354, 368.
- Gloves, in masks, *E.S.* i. 162, 164; at court performances, *E.S.* i. 225.
- Gobbo family, *W.S.* i. 375.
- '*God Speed the Plough*', *E.S.* ii. 95; iv. 387, 400; *W.S.* ii. 317.
- Goddard, William, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Godfrey, Mr., *E.S.* ii. 375.
- '*2 Godfrey of Bulloigne*', *E.S.* ii. 143, 148; iii. 340.
- Godfrey of Viterbo, *W.S.* i. 527.
- Godly Queen Hester*, *E.S.* iii. 23, 25, 311, 350; iv. 380.
- Godmanchester (Hunts.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- God's Promises*, *E.S.* iv. 382.
- Goffe, Thomas, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 322; iv. 45, 46.
- Golden Age*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 344; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 198; ii. 232; iii. 109, 114; iv. 392; *W.S.* i. 92, 112.
- Golden Age Restored* (mask), *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 390; iv. 130.
- '*Golden Ass*'. See '*Cupid and Psyche*'.
- Golden Hind, Drake's ship, *E.S.* i. 5; iv. 97.
- Golding, Arthur, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 322; Play: *Abraham's Sacrifice*, *E.S.* iii. 322; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 208.
- Goldingham, Henry, playwright, *E.S.* i. 166; iii. 322; iv. 62, 63.
- Goldingham, William, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 322; iv. 375.
- Goldwell, Henry, writer, *E.S.* iii. 322; iv. 63.
- Gonzaga, Curzio, *W.S.* i. 407.
- Gonzaga, Fernando, *W.S.* i. 457.
- Gonzaga, Louis, duke of Nevers, *E.S.* ii. 261.
- Gonzaga, Vincenzio, duke of Mantua, *W.S.* i. 457.
- 'Good' and 'bad' Shakespearean 4<sup>os</sup>, *E.S.* ii. 196; iii. 185, 186, 189; *W.S.* i. 130-7, 164, 226, 333.

- See* Play-texts; Quartos; Reported plays.
- Goodale, Baptiste, 'ghost-name', *E.S.* ii. 319.
- Goodale, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 103, 125, 319; iv. 33, 282; *W.S.* i. 44, 52, 512.
- Goodere, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 280, 283, 306, 384, 389; *W.S.* i. 24.
- Goodman, Nicholas, *E.S.* ii. 376.
- Goodwin, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Goodwin, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 130.
- Googe, Barnabe, *E.S.* iii. 309.
- Goosecap*, Sir Giles, *E.S.* ii. 46; iii. 146, 169, 190, 251, 255; iv. 11, 15, 389.
- Gorboduc*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 456; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 159, 161, 214, 265; iii. 29, 178, 185, 334, 476; iv. 80, 226, 380; *W.S.* i. 209.
- Gordon, George, 1st marquis of Huntly, *E.S.* iii. 351.
- Gordon (b. Stuart), Henrietta, marchioness of Huntly, *E.S.* iii. 351.
- Gordon, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iii. 393.
- Gorges, Sir Arthur, *E.S.* iii. 267; iv. 112.
- Gorges. *See* Parr.
- Gorhambury (Herts.), *E.S.* i. 110, 117; iv. 88, 93.
- Goring, Sir George, *E.S.* iii. 241; iv. 64.
- Goringe, Henry, of Burton, *E.S.* i. 109.
- Gosfield (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Goslicius, Laurentius Grimalius, *W.S.* i. 418.
- Gosson, Mrs., tirewoman, *E.S.* ii. 184.
- Gosson, Henry, stationer, *W.S.* i. 133, 135.
- Gosson, Stephen, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 322; on plays, *E.S.* i. 254, 255, 256, 258, 315, 348, 351; iv. 203, 206, 213; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 238, 257, 287; ii. 15, 16, 380, 382, 393, 551; iii. 409, 412, 515, 516; iv. 14; *W.S.* i. 373, 400.
- Gostwick, John, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Goterant (in tilt-list 1607), *E.S.* iii. 509.
- Goudhurst (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Gough, Alexander, *E.S.* iii. 442.
- Goughe or Goffe, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 199, 208, 216, 218, 219, 319; *W.S.* i. 44, 80, 450; ii. 72-85.
- Goughe, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 96, 319; iv. 45, 146.
- 'Government', *E.S.* ii. 290.
- Gower, John, *W.S.* i. 522; ii. 226.
- 'Gowry', *E.S.* i. 328; ii. 211; *W.S.* ii. 329.
- Gowry Day, *E.S.* i. 21.
- Grace, Francis, player, *E.S.* ii. 188, 319.
- Grades in household, *E.S.* i. 42.
- Gradi (tiers of seats), *E.S.* iv. 355, 358.
- 'Graf von Angiers', *E.S.* ii. 286.
- Grafton (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 81, 84, 91, 117, 120, 123, 124, 127, 129.
- Grafton, Richard, *W.S.* i. 289.
- Grantchester (Cambs.), *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Grantham (Lincs.), *E.S.* ii. 222.
- Graphic dances, *E.S.* i. 199.
- Grate, *E.S.* ii. 537.
- Gratuity to players, *E.S.* i. 339.
- Graunger, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 319.
- Graunte, Edward, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.
- Grave, Thomas, surveyor of works, *E.S.* i. 16, 95.
- Gravesend (Kent), *E.S.* i. 138; iv. 96, 121, 129.
- Gravett, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.
- Gray's Inn, *E.S.* i. 167, 168, 172, 173, 175, 177, 190, 214, 222; ii. 194; iii. 233, 239, 320-1, 348; iv. 56, 59, 82, 109, 127, 143, 162, 282; play at, *W.S.* ii. 319.
- Grazzini, A. F., *E.S.* iii. 29, 352.

- Great Chamber, *E.S.* i. 13, 216.  
*Great Duke of Florence*, *E.S.* ii. 286.  
 Great Scal, *E.S.* i. 272, 281.  
 Greaves, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 96, 320; iv. 146.  
 'Grecian Comedy'. See 'Love of a Grecian Lady'.  
 'Greek Maid', *E.S.* ii. 89; iv. 96, 154.  
 Green Cloth, board of, *E.S.* i. 35, 50, 55, 115, 117; ii. 37, 38.  
 Green, John, player, *E.S.* i. 342; ii. 280, 281, 284, 285, 287, 294, 320; *W.S.* i. 375, 401, 422, 470.  
 Green *alias* Shakespeare, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 4, 17, 149.  
 Greene, John, *W.S.* ii. 13, 152, 164.  
 Greene, Joseph, *W.S.* ii. 2, 50, 99, 169, 183, 239.  
 Greene, Robert, playwright and pamphleteer, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 323-30; Plays: *Alphonso*, *E.S.* iii. 327; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay*, *E.S.* iii. 328; *James IV*, *E.S.* iii. 330; *W.S.* i. 53, 54, 268, 291, 363; *Looking Glass for London and England*, *E.S.* iii. 328; *W.S.* i. 54, 209, 268; *Orlando Furioso*, *E.S.* iii. 329; *W.S.* i. 53, 56, 122, 124, 154, 157, 281, 291, 400; ii. 307; Lost Play: *Job*, *E.S.* iii. 330; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 330; and contemporaries, *E.S.* iii. 325; *W.S.* i. 223; and Shakespeare, *E.S.* iii. 326; *W.S.* i. 22, 58, 69, 216, 246, 287, 291; ii. 188; on players, *E.S.* i. 349, 371, 376, 377, 382, 386; iv. 236, 240; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 285, 291, 309, 317, 330, 359, 367, 394, 452, 457, 517; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 373; ii. 291, 300, 409, 410, 416, 418, 421, 450, 458; iv. 8, 10, 12, 15, 18, 23, 25, 27, 36, 40, 46, 48, 49, 234, 242, 246; *W.S.* i. 325, 363, 373, 412, 489; ii. 195, 201, 212, 213.  
 Greene, Robert (confused with playwright), *E.S.* iii. 330.  
 Greene, Susanna, *E.S.* ii. 236, 237. See Baskerville, Susanna.  
 Greene, Thomas, player, *E.S.* i. 353; ii. 229, 236, 320; iii. 306, 473; iv. 170, 175, 176, 178.  
 Greene, Thomas (Shakespeare's cousin), *W.S.* i. 86, 87; ii. 17, 96, 98, 104-5, 117, 122-7, 141-52, 373.  
 Greene families, *W.S.* ii. 149.  
*Greene's Tu Quoque*, *E.S.* ii. 232; iii. 269, 473; iv. 20, 125, 126, 178, 254, 393.  
 Greenwich (Kent), *E.S.* i. 9, 12, 15, 115, 138, 147, 155, 165, 217; ii. 25, 33, 81; iii. 349; iv. 56, 77-130 *passim*, 351.  
 Grene, Jack, court fool, *E.S.* i. 48.  
 Grene, Robert, court fool, *E.S.* i. 48.  
 Gresham (b. Ferneley), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 106, 108.  
 Gresham, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 20, 139; iii. 267; iv. 81, 82, 83, 86, 89, 90, 91, 92, 94, 268, 277.  
 Gresham, William, *E.S.* iii. 402.  
 Gresley, Lady Katharine, *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Greum, Henry, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 320.  
 Greville, Curtis, player, *W.S.* i. 530; ii. 80.  
 Greville, Sir Edward, of Milcote, *W.S.* i. 6; ii. 105, 122, 148, 250.  
 Greville, Sir Fulke, 1st Lord Brooke, secretary for Wales, treasurer of the navy, chancellor of the exchequer, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 330-1; Plays: *Alaham*, *E.S.* iii. 331; *Mustapha*, *E.S.* iii. 331; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 90, 144; iii. 187, 211, 402; iv. 64; *W.S.* i. 24, 567; ii. 250.  
 Grévin, Jacques, *E.S.* iii. 13; *W.S.* i. 399.  
 Grey (b. Blennerhasset), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* ii. 485.  
 Grey, Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 514.

- Grey, Arthur, 15th Lord Grey of Wilton, *E.S.* iii. 320; iv. 84.
- Grey (b. Talbot), Elizabeth, Lady Ruthin, *E.S.* iii. 282.
- Grey, Henry, 6th earl of Kent, *E.S.* iv. 126.
- Grey, Henry, 1st Lord Grey of Groby, *E.S.* iv. 64, 93, 111.
- Grey, Lord John, *E.S.* iv. 79, 84.
- Grey, Peter, *E.S.* iv. 86, 91.
- Griffen, player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 320.
- Griffeth, John, porter of St. John's gate, *E.S.* i. 93.
- Griffin, Mr., *E.S.* ii. 248.
- Griffin, Alice, *WS.* ii. 28.
- Griffin, Bartholomew, *WS.* i. 548.
- Griffin, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 83; *WS.* ii. 110.
- Griffin, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 81, 117, 127, 129.
- Griffin, William, vintner, *E.S.* ii. 406.
- Griffith, Walter, *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Griggs, John, carpenter, *E.S.* ii. 391, 406.
- Grigorie, Jack, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 320.
- Grim the Collier of Croydon*, *E.S.* iii. 335; iv. 16, 397.
- Grimald, Nicholas, *E.S.* iii. 31; *WS.* i. 448.
- Grimes, masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Grimsthorpe (Lincs.), *E.S.* ii. 2; iv. 83.
- Grimston (Yorks.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Grindal, Edmund, bishop of London, archbishop of Canterbury, *E.S.* i. 244, 278; ii. 14, 73; iv. 266.
- Griseldis*, *E.S.* iii. 292.
- Groom porter of chamber, *E.S.* i. 45, 100.
- Grooms, of chamber, *E.S.* i. 45, 50, 208, 311, 358; players as, *E.S.* i. 47, 52, 311; ii. 105, 211; iv. 169; *WS.* i. 76; ii. 77-82, 241; of privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 43, 50; of revels, *E.S.* i. 93, 100; of stole, *E.S.* i. 53.
- Grooms, in playhouses. *See* Attendants.
- Groto, Luigi, *E.S.* iii. 208; *WS.* i. 346.
- Groundlings, *E.S.* i. 316; ii. 527; iv. 366.
- Grymes, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 44, 320.
- Guaras, Antonio de, Spanish agent, *E.S.* i. 24.
- Guard chamber, *E.S.* i. 13.
- Guarini, G. Battista, *E.S.* iv. 41.
- Guarna, Andrea, *E.S.* iv. 374.
- '*Guido*', *E.S.* ii. 144, 168.
- Guildford (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 110; iv. 84, 85, 93, 100, 106.
- Guildford (b. Somerset), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 282, 380, 383.
- Guildford, Sir Henry, comptroller of household under Henry VIII, *E.S.* i. 71.
- Guildford, Sir Richard, master of horse, *E.S.* ii. 476.
- Guildford, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Guilds and plays, *E.S.* i. 221, 289, 296.
- Guilford, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Guilpin, Everard, *E.S.* ii. 170, 196, 325, 347, 398, 402, 409; *WS.* ii. 193.
- Guise* (Marlowe). *See* *Massacre at Paris*.
- '*Guise*' (Webster), *E.S.* iii. 426, 434, 512; iv. 400.
- 'Gull's Hornbook', *E.S.* iv. 365-9.
- Gunnell, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 190, 320.
- Gunnersbury (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 87.
- Gunpowder plot, *WS.* i. 246, 468, 474; ii. 167; Gunpowder Day, *E.S.* i. 21; iii. 367.
- Gunpowder Plot*, *WS.* ii. 384.
- Gurdall, John, *E.S.* iv. 321.
- '*Gustavus King of Swethland*', *E.S.* iii. 304; iv. 397, 400.
- Guy Earl of Warwick*, *E.S.* iii. 304.



'Guy of Warwick', *E.S.* ii. 127; iii. 289, 304.

Gwinne, Matthew, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 331; Plays: *Nero*, *E.S.* iii. 332; *Vertumnus*, *E.S.* iii. 332; mentioned, *E.S.*

i. 130; iii. 318; iv. 376, 379; *W.S.* i. 474.

Gyldenstiern, Laxman, *W.S.* i. 425.

Gyllome, Foke, player, *E.S.* ii. 320.

Gyrke, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 320; iv. 262.

## H

H., I., *E.S.* iv. 254.

Habington (b. Wykes), Catharine, *E.S.* iii. 401.

Habington, John, cofferer of household, *E.S.* iv. 92.

Hacket, John, *E.S.* iii. 476.

Hacket family, *W.S.* i. 328; ii. 249.

Hackney (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 84, 100, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108, 110.

Haddington Mask, *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 181, 183, 194, 196, 201, 202, 207, 212; iii. 381.

Haddington (title). *See* Ramsay.

Haddon Hall (Derby), *E.S.* ii. 220.

'Hades' (unploughed land), *W.S.* ii. 110.

Hadleigh (Suffolk), *E.S.* i. 338; iv. 319.

Hadley (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 77, 87.

Hadsor, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 266.

Hagius, Gregorius, *E.S.* i. 346.

Hakluyt, Richard, *W.S.* i. 406.

Hale, Thomas, groom of tents, *E.S.* ii. 499.

Hales, John, of Eton, *W.S.* i. 71; ii. 211.

Hales, Robert, lutenist, *E.S.* i. 49; iii. 403, 404.

Hales family, *W.S.* ii. 14, 26.

Hall, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 93.

Hall, Arthur, *W.S.* i. 448.

Hall, later Nash and Bernard, Elizabeth (granddaughter), *W.S.* i. 87, 89, 91; ii. 7, 9, 13, 34, 169-80, 249, 273.

Hall, John (son-in-law), *E.S.* ii. 424;

*W.S.* i. 87; ii. 4, 11, 112-13, 169-80.

Hall, John (Scottish minister), *E.S.* ii. 267.

Hall, Thomas, musician, *E.S.* ii. 499.

Hall, W. (c. 1682), *W.S.* i. 506.

Hall, William, of Lichfield, *W.S.* ii. 260.

Hall, William, stationer, *W.S.* i. 566.

Hall families, *W.S.* ii. 4-7, 33.

'Hall' or 'room', for masks, *E.S.* ii. 189; for interludes, *E.S.* iii. 23, 27.

Hall officers, *E.S.* i. 34, 226.

Hall scenes, *E.S.* iii. 63, 86, 87, 88, 111, 115.

Hallawaie, 'the younger', player, *E.S.* ii. 320.

Halle, Edward, *W.S.* i. 289, 293, 304.

Hallingbury, Great (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79, 93.

Halliwell, Edward, playwright, *E.S.* i. 127.

Hallom, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 575.

Hallow Park (Worcs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.

Hallowmas, *E.S.* i. 21; iv. 237.

Halls of palaces, *E.S.* i. 13, 15, 202, 216.

Ham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 86.

Ham, West (Essex), *E.S.* iii. 369; iv. 95.

Hamlen (Hamlett), Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 245, 247, 320.

Hamlet, the name, *W.S.* ii. 3.

Hamlet, Katharine, *W.S.* i. 25, 425; ii. 3.

*Hamlet*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 486; *W.S.*

- i. 408-25; bibliography, *WS.* i. 408-11; the texts, *E.S.* iii. 185, 188, 189, 191, 192; *WS.* i. 158-9, 167, 182, 188, 198, 412-17, 419; revision theories, *WS.* i. 420-22; date, *WS.* i. 423; source, *WS.* i. 424; name coincidences, *WS.* i. 425, 430, 564; ghost in, *WS.* i. 25, 85; ii. 261, 265; parentheses, *WS.* i. 196, 197; stage directions, *WS.* i. 157; references to players in, *E.S.* i. 325, 340, 380; ii. 43, 50, 206; performances of, *WS.* ii. 319, 346, 353; in the provinces, *E.S.* ii. 209; at sea, *WS.* ii. 334-5; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 112, 116, 117, 123; Betterton as, *E.S.* ii. 219; *WS.* ii. 263, 268; Taylor as, *E.S.* ii. 346; iv. 371; *WS.* ii. 264; payment for, *WS.* i. 84; ii. 71, 282; The Old Play, *E.S.* ii. 95, 128; iii. 397; iv. 234; *WS.* i. 411-12, 421, 423; in forgeries, *WS.* ii. 379, 383, 392; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 186, 238; ii. 140, 193, 195, 202, 286, 395, 551, 552; iii. 237, 252; iv. 33, 53, 388; *WS.* i. 63, 65, 68, 85, 132, 146, 150, 156, 163, 169, 199, 226, 229, 235, 236, 238, 240, 249, 418; ii. 197, 215, 239.
- Hammersmith (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Hammerton, Stephen, *E.S.* iii. 218; iv. 371.
- Hammon, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 345, 424.
- Hammond, John, of Chertsey, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Hammond, John, player (interluder), *E.S.* ii. 78, 320.
- Hammond, Lieut., *WS.* ii. 242.
- Hamond, player, *E.S.* ii. 220, 320.
- Hamond, John, *E.S.* ii. 442.
- Hamnden (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 81, 107, 117.
- Hampden, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Hampden, Alexander, *E.S.* iv. 117.
- Hampden, Griffith, *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Hampstead Marshall (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Hampton Corley (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 13.
- Hampton Court (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 9, 12, 13, 15, 87, 108, 117, 144, 171, 177, 202, 216, 250; iii. 277; iv. 77-128 *passim*.
- Hampton Court Conference, *E.S.* i. 250.
- Hampton in Arden (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 367.
- Hampton Lucy (Warwick), Shakespeare of, *WS.* ii. 16.
- Hanbury, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- 'Hands', *WS.* i. 178. *See* Originals; Printing-house methods; Manuscripts.
- Hangings, *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 539; iii. 5, 14, 76, 78, 80, 111, 129, 133, 501; iv. 367, 370.
- Hannam, Jack, *E.S.* iii. 365.
- 'Hannibal and Hermes', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 302, 308, 516.
- 'Hannibal and Scipio', *E.S.* ii. 177; iii. 333, 471.
- Hanwell (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 120, 127.
- Hanworth (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 94, 107, 113, 114, 117.
- Haplography, *WS.* i. 180, 413. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Har, W. (1594), *WS.* ii. 190.
- Harbingers, *E.S.* i. 46, 108.
- Harco, Dydimus, *WS.* i. 569.
- Harcourt, Walter, *E.S.* iv. 92.
- 'Hardicanute', *E.S.* ii. 132, 156, 167.
- Hardratt, Jacob, *E.S.* ii. 507.
- 'Hardshifte for Husbands', *E.S.* iii. 472.
- Hardy, Alexandre, *E.S.* iii. 15.
- Harefield Entertainment, *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Harefield (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 117, 125; ii. 207; iv. 67, 115.
- Harington, Sir James, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Harington, John, 1st Lord Harington of Exton, *E.S.* i. 12; iii. 388; iv. 116, 129.

- Harington, Sir John, his *Metamorphosis of Ajax*, *E.S.* i. 311, 371; iv. 48, 319, 374; *W.S.* i. 336; ii. 135; his translation of *Orlando Furioso*, *E.S.* iii. 329; iv. 377; *W.S.* i. 176, 187, 190, 388; his library of plays, *E.S.* iii. 183, 222; iv. 398; on plays, *E.S.* i. 258, 268; iv. 237, 245, 374; on masks, *E.S.* i. 172; iii. 392; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 121, 126, 250; ii. 37; iii. 363, 370, 404, 408, 453, 498, 506; *W.S.* i. 404; ii. 198, 221, 227.  
 Harington. *See* Chichester; Russell.  
 Harley, Edward, 2nd earl of Oxford, *W.S.* ii. 274.  
 Harlington (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Harlots in playhouses, *E.S.* i. 255, 264; ii. 549; iv. 203, 209, 211, 218, 223, 307; on stage, *E.S.* i. 251.  
 Harmon, Edmund, barber, *E.S.* ii. 31.  
 Harmondsworth (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 97.  
 Harold's Park (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 93.  
 Harper, Sir George, *E.S.* ii. 485, 489, 492.  
 Harper, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 136.  
 Harriott, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 249; iv. 18; *W.S.* i. 336.  
 Harris, William, *E.S.* ii. 439.  
 Harrison, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 320.  
 Harrison, Philip, *E.S.* iii. 507.  
 Harrison, Stephen, joiner, *E.S.* i. 133; iii. 332; iv. 70.  
 Harrison, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 222, 320, 358.  
 Harrison, William, on plays, *E.S.* i. 349; iv. 269.  
 Harrow (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 81, 87, 102.  
 Harrowden (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 120.  
 Harsnett, Samuel, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168; *W.S.* i. 354, 468.  
 Hart, player, *E.S.* iv. 370.  
 Hart, John, *W.S.* i. 190.  
 Hart, Sir Percival, *E.S.* i. 161, 214, 280; iv. 82, 89, 143.  
 Hart, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 297, 381.  
 Hart, William (brother-in-law), *W.S.* i. 4, 8, 87.  
 Hart family, *W.S.* ii. 34, 172.  
 Harte, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 305.  
 Hartlebury (Worcs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.  
 Hartley Wintney (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78, 85.  
 Hartwell, Abraham, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.  
 Harvey, player, *E.S.* ii. 200, 320; *W.S.* ii. 81.  
 Harvey (b. Ansley), Cordelia, Lady, maid of honour, *E.S.* iv. 67.  
 Harvey, Gabriel, and his contemporaries: Greene, *E.S.* iii. 325-6; Lyly, *E.S.* i. 97; ii. 18, 395; iii. 412, 416; Marlowe, *E.S.* iii. 419, 421; Nashe, *E.S.* ii. 19, 552; iii. 263, 268, 461, 497; *W.S.* i. 310; Spenser, *E.S.* i. 257; ii. 4; iii. 494; iv. 203; on *Hamlet*, *W.S.* i. 206, 249, 423; 'Marginalia' (extract), *W.S.* ii. 196; satirized in play, *E.S.* iv. 377; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 88, 92, 98, 103, 393; iii. 358, 363, 428, 450; *W.S.* i. 187, 337, 374.  
 Harvey, John, *W.S.* i. 468.  
 Harvey, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 109, 394; iii. 325, 450.  
 Harvey, William, *E.S.* iv. 105.  
 Harvey, Sir William, *W.S.* i. 566; ii. 190.  
 Harvey. *See* Wriothesley.  
 Harwich (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79.  
 Haseley (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 364.  
 Haslingfield (Cambs.), *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Hassard, Robert, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.  
 Hassett, Caleb, vaulter, *E.S.* iv. 174.  
 Hassett, John, vaulter, *E.S.* ii. 529; iv. 167, 174.  
*Hastiludia*, *E.S.* i. 142.  
 Hastings, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 67.

- Hastings (b. Dudley), Catherine, countess of Huntingdon, *E.S.* iv. 110.
- Hastings, Lady Dorothy, maid of honour, *E.S.* iii. 278, 378; iv. 67.
- Hastings (b. Stanley), Elizabeth, countess of Huntingdon, *E.S.* iii. 383, 434.
- Hastings, George, 4th earl of Huntingdon, *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Hastings, Henry, 5th earl of Huntingdon, *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 434; iv. 126, 129.
- Hastings, Lady Mary, *W.S.* i. 336.
- Hastings. *See* Somerset.
- Hatcher, John, vice-chancellor of Cambridge, *E.S.* ii. 100.
- Hatfield (Herts.), *E.S.* i. 11, 12, 126; ii. 12, 13; iv. 77, 79, 83, 84, 87, 88, 91, 92, 93, 120.
- Hatfield Broad oak (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 93, 95, 129.
- Hathaway, Anne. *See* Shakespeare, Anne.
- Hathaway, Bartholomew (brother-in-law), *W.S.* ii. 49.
- Hathaway family, *W.S.* i. 18; ii. 41-51, 265.
- Hathway, Richard, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 332-4; Plays: 1, 2 *Black Dog of Newgate*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Boss of Billingsgate*, *E.S.* iii. 334; *Conquest of Spain*, *E.S.* iii. 333; 1, 2 *Fair Constance of Rome*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Hannibal and Scipio*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *King Arthur*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Merry as May Be*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Owen Tudor*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Scogan and Skelton*, *E.S.* iii. 333; 1, 2 *Sir J. Oldcastle*, *E.S.* iii. 333; 1, 2 *Six Clothiers*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Too Good to be True*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Unfortunate General*, *E.S.* iii. 333; *Valentine and Orson*, *E.S.* iii. 333; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 161; iv. 246; *W.S.* i. 95.
- Hatto, William, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- Hatton (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 365.
- Hatton, Sir Christopher, K.B., *E.S.* iv. 117, 123, 124, 126.
- Hatton, Sir Christopher, K.G., gentleman of privy chamber, vice-chamberlain, captain of guard, lord chancellor, *E.S.* i. 4, 42, 47, 76, 109, 110, 112, 199; iii. 247, 334, 457, 468, 514; iv. 60, 103, 104, 105, 106, 282, 284, 296.
- Hatton (b. Cecil), Elizabeth, Lady, afterwards Lady Coke, *E.S.* i. 200; iii. 278, 376, 380.
- Hatton (b. Gawdy), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 334.
- Hatton or Newport, Sir William, *E.S.* iii. 334.
- Hatton, Timothy, *W.S.* i. 573.
- Haughton, William, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 334-6; Plays: *Englishmen for my Money*, *E.S.* iii. 334; *Patient Grissell*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Lost and Doubtful Plays: Arcadian Virgin*, *E.S.* iii. 335; 2, 3 *Blind Beggar of Bethnal Green*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Conquest of West Indies*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Cox of Collumpton*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Devil and his Dame*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *English Fugitives*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Ferrex and Porrex*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Friar Rush and Proud Woman of Antwerp*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Judas*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Poor Man's Paradise*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Robin Hood's Pennorths*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Seven Wise Masters*, *E.S.* iii. 335; 1, 2 *Six Clothiers*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Six Yeomen of the West*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Spanish Moor's Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Strange News out of Poland*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *Thomas Merry or Beech's Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 335; *William Cartwright*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Woman Will Have Her Will*, *E.S.* iii. 335; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 161; iii. 465; iv. 16.
- Havering (Essex), *E.S.* i. 11, 12,

- 21; iv. 79, 84, 88, 93, 95, 96, 105, 111, 120, 126.
- Hawes, Sir James, lord mayor, *E.S.* i. 282; iv. 273, 300.
- Hawker, Mr., of Heytesbury, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Hawkesworth, Walter, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 336; Plays: *Labyrinthus*, *E.S.* iii. 336; *Leander*, *E.S.* iii. 336; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 375, 376.
- Hawkins, Alexander, lessee, *E.S.* ii. 42, 45, 49, 54, 320, 509.
- Hawkins, Henry, *E.S.* i. 107.
- Hawkins, R., *W.S.* i. 143.
- Hawkins, William, barber, *E.S.* ii. 403.
- Hawley, of Gray's Inn, *E.S.* iv. 60.
- Hawtrej, William, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Hay (b. Denny), Honora, Lady, *E.S.* i. 172; iii. 240; iv. 122.
- Hay, James, Lord, Viscount Doncaster, 1st earl of Carlisle, gentleman of the bedchamber, master of the wardrobe, *E.S.* i. 172, 200, 203; iii. 240, 242, 246, 280, 377, 378, 382, 393, 394; iv. 122.
- Hay Mask*, *E.S.* i. 180, 182, 198, 202; iii. 240.
- Hayes, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.
- Hayman, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 491.
- Hayne, William, head master of Merchant Taylors' school, *E.S.* ii. 75, 76, 320.
- Haynes (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 129.
- Haysell, George, player, *E.S.* ii. 221, 222, 223, 224, 320.
- Haysyll, George (of Cambridge), *E.S.* iv. 32.
- Hayward, John (c. 1741), *E.S.* iii. 476.
- Hayward, John (1599), *W.S.* i. 353; ii. 323-7.
- Hayward, Katharine, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 108, 110.
- Hayward, Sir Rowland, lord mayor, *E.S.* iv. 100, 102, 103, 104, 105, 272, 277, 305.
- Hayward. See Knyvet.
- Haywood, Ralph, *E.S.* iii. 331.
- Hazelbury (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Heardson, John, *E.S.* iv. 13.
- Hearne, Thomas, antiquary, *W.S.* ii. 269.
- Hearne, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 151, 156, 320.
- Heath, John, *E.S.* ii. 368.
- Heath, Nicholas, archbishop of York, lord chancellor, *E.S.* i. 243; iv. 97.
- Heath, Richard, mercer, *E.S.* ii. 184.
- Heautontimorumenus*, *E.S.* i. 75, 223; ii. 72; iv. 82.
- Heautontimorumenus* (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 236; iv. 385.
- Heavens, *E.S.* ii. 466, 544-6, 555; iii. 30, 75-7, 90, 108, 132, 501.
- Heaven's Blessing and Earth's Joy*. See *Marriage of Frederick and Elizabeth*.
- Heber, Richard (book collector), *W.S.* ii. 275.
- Hector of Germany*, *E.S.* ii. 404, 448; iii. 114, 493; iv. 393.
- Hecyra*, *E.S.* iii. 236; iv. 385.
- Hedgerley (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 93.
- Hedges, Baldwyn, *W.S.* ii. 323.
- Heddingham (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Heidelberg, players at, *E.S.* i. 343.
- Heigham, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Hele, Lewis, *E.S.* iii. 235.
- 'Heliogabalus'*, *E.S.* iii. 324; iv. 384, 401.
- Hell, *E.S.* i. 232; ii. 528; iii. 30, 501.
- Hell-mouth, *E.S.* i. 232; ii. 528; iii. 72, 90.
- Helle, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 152, 156, 320.
- Helme, John, *W.S.* i. 140, 365.
- Helmes, Henry, lord of misrule, *E.S.* iv. 56, 57.
- Hemetes the Hermit*. See *Woodstock Entertainment*.
- 'Hemidos and Thelay'*, *E.S.* iii. 471; iv. 401.

- Heminges, John, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 320-3; his boy, *E.S.* iii. 262; his arms, *E.S.* i. 350; *W.S.* i. 39; his will, *E.S.* ii. 322; lawsuit v. Thomasine Heminges, *E.S.* ii. 322, 431; as payee, *E.S.* i. 353, ii. 195, 196, 204; iv. 165 sqq., *W.S.* ii. 321-45; as sharer, *E.S.* i. 356, 358; ii. 58, 203, 417, 418, 421, 423, 424, 425, 510; *W.S.* ii. 154-9; in actor lists, *E.S.* iii. 359, 361, 367, 368, 371, 372; and First Folio, *E.S.* iv. 480; *W.S.* i. 96; ii. 228; and Shakespeare, *E.S.* ii. 321; *W.S.* i. 89; ii. 52-87; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 76, 123, 125, 126, 197, 210, 212, 213, 215, 219; iv. 342, 371; *W.S.* i. 45, 48, 52, 79; ii. 234, 262. *See* First Folio.
- Hemingham, Mary, *E.S.* iv. 112.
- Hemstead (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Henchmen, *E.S.* i. 45; ii. 24.
- Hendecasyllabic lines. *See* Double endings.
- Hendon (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 83, 87, 92, 108.
- Heneage, Sir Thomas, gentleman of the privy chamber, treasurer of the chamber, vice-chamberlain, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, *E.S.* i. 4, 39, 42, 64; ii. 113; iii. 350; iv. 84, 94, 100, 134; *W.S.* i. 358.
- Heneage. *See* Wriothesley.
- 'Hengist'. *See* 'Portigern'.
- Hengrave (Suffolk), *E.S.* i. 124; iv. 63, 95.
- Henham Park (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 87.
- Henley Street (Stratford), *W.S.* ii. 32-4.
- Henri IV, king of Navarre and France, *E.S.* i. 23, 26, 176, 177, 197, 204, 323, 327; ii. 160, 263; iii. 283, 297, 384; iv. 329; *W.S.* i. 310, 337, 372, 484, 489, 563.
- Henrietta Maria, queen, *E.S.* i. 7, 174; *W.S.* ii. 98, 352.
- Henry Frederick, prince of Wales, baptism of, *E.S.* i. 23; ii. 266; creation as, *E.S.* i. 22, 54, 134, 138, 139; ii. 188; iii. 445; iv. 72; his death, *E.S.* i. 148, 304; ii. 217; iv. 341; his *Barriers*, *E.S.* i. 147, 173; iii. 393; iv. 124; in masks, *E.S.* i. 199, 200; iii. 282, 385; iv. 58, 125; and Chapman, *E.S.* iii. 250, 507; his men, *E.S.* i. 356; ii. 186-90, 441; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 7, 12, 171, 197, 211, 215; ii. 134, 190, 216; iii. 238, 275, 305, 382, 388; iv. 117, 126, 127, 353; *W.S.* i. 247, 360.
- 'Henry F', *E.S.* ii. 144, 148; iii. 307, 489; iv. 401; *W.S.* i. 538.
- 'Henry IP', *E.S.* iii. 489; iv. 401; *W.S.* i. 538.
- Henry II (Ireland's), *W.S.* ii. 383.
- I, 2 Henry IV, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 484, 485; *W.S.* i. 375-83; the texts, *W.S.* i. 375-8; the Dering MS., *W.S.* i. 112, 378; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 379; censorship, *W.S.* i. 238-40, 379, 382; abridgement, *W.S.* i. 381; date, *W.S.* i. 383; source, *W.S.* i. 383; brackets, *W.S.* i. 197; stage directions, *W.S.* i. 236; double endings, *W.S.* i. 268; Falstaff, *W.S.* i. 75; ii. 243, 251, 281; Lowin as, *E.S.* iv. 371; and Oldcastle, *E.S.* ii. 196; *W.S.* i. 65, 242, 244, 266, 381; performances, *E.S.* i. 220, 311; ii. 204; iv. 127, 180; *W.S.* ii. 343, 346, 353; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 65, 69, 80, 94, 124; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 6, 196, 217, 293, 443; iii. 307; iv. 36, 246, 385, 387; *W.S.* i. 25, 93, 131, 182, 245, 248, 271, 395, 429, 433, 434; ii. 233, 239, 243, 323, 325.
- 'Henry V' (anon.), *E.S.* ii. 144, 211; iv. 17.
- Henry V, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 485; *W.S.* i. 390-5; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 390; the texts, *W.S.* i. 391; bad

- texts, *E.S.* iii. 189; *W.S.* i. 156, 182, 186, 226, 240; reporting, *W.S.* i. 391; vulgarization, *W.S.* i. 392; inconsistencies, *W.S.* i. 392; censorship, *W.S.* i. 65, 238, 393; omission of choric matter, *W.S.* i. 393; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 218, 393-4; sources, *W.S.* i. 395; date, *W.S.* i. 245, 395; Falstaff and Oldcastle, *W.S.* ii. 242; reference to Essex, *W.S.* i. 68; to Jonson, *W.S.* i. 70, 72; performance of, *W.S.* ii. 331; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 106, 124; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 203, 204, 415, 434; iii. 104; iv. 9, 119, 172, 386; *W.S.* i. 130, 137, 145, 248, 422, 430, 434, 436; ii. 282.
- Henry V.* See *Famous Victories*.
- 1 *Henry VI*, discussed, *E.S.* ii. 129-30; iii. 481; *W.S.* i. 279, 289-93; text, *W.S.* i. 289; style, *W.S.* i. 290; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 291; earlier theme, *W.S.* i. 292; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 293; sources, *W.S.* i. 293; referred to by Nashe, *E.S.* i. 260; iv. 238; *W.S.* ii. 188; performances, *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 308, 310, 312; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 53, 55, 59, 62, 79; *W.S.* i. 293; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 197, 199, 201; iii. 97; iv. 8, 17, 394; *W.S.* i. 268.
- 2, 3 *Henry VI*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 481; *W.S.* i. 277-89; authorship, *E.S.* ii. 129-30; *W.S.* i. 59, 216, 224, 286-7; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 282, 285 sqq.; texts, *W.S.* i. 156, 186, 282, 283; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 201, 283, 300; actor-names in, *E.S.* ii. 200; *W.S.* i. 50, 288; borrowings or transfers, *W.S.* i. 285; date, *E.S.* iv. 8; *W.S.* i. 246, 288; prompt-copies, *W.S.* i. 289; sources, *W.S.* i. 289; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 113; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 202; iv. 34, 43; *W.S.* i. 55, 227, 235, 272, 303, 304, 401, 412, 517.
- Henry VII*, *E.S.* i. 8, 9, 43, 151, 271, 279.
- Henry VIII* (Rowley). See *When You See Me, You Know Me*.
- Henry VIII* (Shakespeare), discussed, *E.S.* iii. 489; *W.S.* i. 495-8; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 495; the text, *W.S.* i. 495; date, *W.S.* i. 245, 250, 256, 495; problem of authorship, *W.S.* i. 141, 207, 222; collaboration, *E.S.* ii. 217; *W.S.* i. 234, 497; Fletcher, *W.S.* i. 496; Massinger, *W.S.* i. 496, 531; sources, *W.S.* i. 498; early version, *E.S.* ii. 95, 130, 202; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 201; censorship, *W.S.* i. 241; Betterton as, *E.S.* ii. 219; *W.S.* ii. 264; Lowin as, *E.S.* ii. 219; *W.S.* i. 498; performance and staging of, *E.S.* ii. 419, 530; *W.S.* ii. 343, 347; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 186; iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 272.
- Henry VIII*, *E.S.* i. 8, 9, 10, 15, 35, 43, 114, 141, 151, 154, 155, 175, 270, 273, 275; ii. 25, 30, 99; iv. 21.
- '*Henry of Cornwall*', *E.S.* ii. 122, 124; iv. 2; *W.S.* ii. 307 sqq., 314.
- '2 *Henry Richmond*', *E.S.* ii. 161, 171, 172; iii. 517; *W.S.* i. 304.
- Henryson, Robert, *W.S.* i. 448.
- Henslowe, Francis, player, *E.S.* ii. 114, 115, 241, 323, 410.
- Henslowe, Philip, groom of chamber, sewer for chamber, owner of Rose, Fortune, Hope, and perhaps lessee of Whitefriars, career of, *E.S.* i. 45, 46, 358-68.
- Relations with playing companies, *E.S.* ii. 225 sqq., 241; *W.S.* i. 37, 44, 46, 47, 50, 53; Admiral's, *E.S.* ii. 121, 139 sqq., 149, 157, 176 sqq., 181, 182, 183, 185, 270; iii. 423, 426, 461, 462; iv. 17; Lady Elizabeth's, *E.S.* ii. 248 sqq., 253-7; Articles of Oppression agst., *E.S.* i. 365; ii. 250, 258.

Relations with playwrights, *E.S.* i. 363, 366, 373, 374; ii. 145, 162-4, 172, 175, 176, 181, 253; iv. 16; *W.S.* i. 95, 209 sqq.; Chapman, *E.S.* iii. 249; Chettle, *E.S.* iii. 263, 447; Daborne, *E.S.* i. 366, 373, 374, 375; ii. 251, 252, 253, 370; iii. 270; Day, *E.S.* iii. 288; Dekker, *E.S.* iii. 292, 294; Drayton, *E.S.* iii. 306; Hathway, *E.S.* iii. 332; Haughton, *E.S.* iii. 334, 465; Heywood, *E.S.* iii. 338, 342; Jonson, *E.S.* iii. 352, 396; Lodge, *E.S.* iii. 410; Marston, *E.S.* iii. 428; Massinger, *E.S.* iii. 436; Munday, *E.S.* iii. 445, 446, 447; Pett, *E.S.* iii. 465; Rankins, *E.S.* iii. 471; Singer, *E.S.* iii. 492; Webster, *E.S.* iii. 507; Wilson, *E.S.* iii. 516.

Relations with Alleyn, *E.S.* ii. 124, 128, 139, 296, 440, 452, 454, 463, 465; Meade, *E.S.* i. 316, 359, 365, 367; ii. 249, 253, 254, 255, 413, 452, 454, 463, 465; iv. 325; watermen, *E.S.* iv. 312; his boy, *E.S.* i. 362; ii. 154.

His profits, *E.S.* i. 361, 368, 369; ii. 122, 123, 141, 148; payment of licensing fees, *E.S.* i. 101, 219, 362; ii. 156; of poor-rate, *E.S.* iv. 325; his playhouses: Hope, *E.S.* ii. 466-8, 470; Fortune, *E.S.* ii. 440; Rose, *E.S.* ii. 406, 407.

His Diary, quoted, *E.S.* ii. 151-5; iii. 300-4, 307-8, 333, 511, 516; *W.S.* ii. 307-14, 316-19; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 224, 264, 296, 297-9, 314, 315, 319, 360, 363; ii. 77-260 *passim*; iii. 426, 461; iv. 48; *W.S.* i. 211, 245, 303, 320, 327.

See also *E.S.* ii. 6, 7, 60, 61, 61, 94, 113, 165, 178, 188, 189, 225, 226, 245, 247, 248, 275, 287, 323, 404, 413; iii. 329, 423, 424, 460, 518; iv. 6, 15, 20, 23, 51; *W.S.* i. 43.

Henslowe's companies, finance of, *E.S.* ii. 94, 121, 123, 139-43, 148, 156-7, 159-64, 172, 174, 181-5, 189, 225-8, 245, 248-50, 254-7.

Hentzner, Paul, *E.S.* i. 9, 14, 143; ii. 362, 413, 456, 524, 551; iv. 351-3.

Herbert (b. Talbot), Catherine, countess of Pembroke, *E.S.* i. 160; iv. 91.

Herbert, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 83, 87, 92.

Herbert, Henry, 2nd earl of Pembroke, president of Wales, *E.S.* i. 160, 179; ii. 128; iii. 318, 337, 394, 436; iv. 90, 107; *W.S.* i. 68, 567; his men, *E.S.* ii. 128-34.

Herbert, Sir Henry, master of revels, his duties as censor, *E.S.* i. 321; *W.S.* i. 99-105; increase of rigidity in censorship, *E.S.* i. 319, 322; iii. 194, 222; *W.S.* i. 116, 239; fees to, *E.S.* i. 316, 370; *W.S.* i. 149; his profits, *E.S.* i. 353; as sharer, *E.S.* i. 370; his office-book (extracts from), *W.S.* ii. 347; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 105, ii. 346; iii. 183, 227, 297, 299, 472; iv. 342; *W.S.* i. 130, 213; ii. 81.

Herbert, Sir John, secretary of state, *E.S.* iv. 335.

Herbert (b. Newport), Magdalen, Lady, afterwards Lady Danvers, *E.S.* iii. 370.

Herbert (b. Sidney), Mary, countess of Pembroke, her plays, *Antony* (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 337; *Astraea* (entertainment), *E.S.* iii. 337; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 272, 337, 401, 404, 492; *W.S.* i. 76, 565; ii. 329.

Herbert (b. Talbot), Mary, countess of Pembroke, *E.S.* iii. 316.

Herbert, Philip, 1st earl of Montgomery and 4th earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 41, 146, 172, 200; iii. 218, 242, 246, 268, 280, 316, 332, 377, 378, 382,



- 393, 394, 436; iv. 119; *W.S.* i. 136, 149; ii. 228.
- Herbert (b. Vere), Susan, countess of Montgomery, *E.S.* i. 54, 172, 200; iii. 278, 282, 316, 375, 377, 378, 380, 383; iv. 67, 119.
- Herbert, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 107; ii. 401; *W.S.* i. 100.
- Herbert, William, bibliographer, *W.S.* ii. 392.
- Herbert, William, 1st earl of Pembroke, lord steward, *E.S.* i. 35, 159; ii. 362; iii. 349, 372, 477; iv. 77, 80, 81, 82.
- Herbert, William, 3rd earl of Pembroke, lord chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 41, 45, 53, 146, 179, 200; ii. 308; iii. 246, 280, 316, 377, 382, 394; iv. 117, 342; *W.S.* i. 68, 76, 99, 102, 136, 565-8; ii. 228, 329.
- Herbert. *See* Talbot.
- Herbert (title). *See* Somerset.
- 'Herbert Mask', *E.S.* iii. 377.
- '1, 2 Hercules', *E.S.* ii. 143-4, 148, 167; iii. 345; iv. 4; *W.S.* i. 360.
- Hercules Furens*, *E.S.* iii. 477; iv. 380.
- 'Hercules, Labours of', *E.S.* i. 152, 246; ii. 90, 550. *See* 'Forces of Hercules'.
- Hercules Oetaeus* (fragment), *E.S.* iii. 311; iv. 405.
- Hercules Oetaeus*, *E.S.* iii. 478; iv. 381.
- 'Here' in stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 289.
- Hereditary household officers, *E.S.* i. 32.
- Heriot, Henry, player, *E.S.* ii. 323.
- Herlle, William, *E.S.* iv. 32.
- Héroard, Jean, *E.S.* ii. 293.
- Herod and Antipater*, *E.S.* iii. 417.
- Herodes*, *E.S.* iii. 322; iv. 375.
- Heroic verse, *W.S.* i. 258, 268. *See* Metre.
- Heron, Jerome, dancer, *E.S.* i. 201-2; iii. 244, 382, 383, 386.
- Heron, Sir John, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 58; iv. 133.
- '*Herpetulus the Blue Knight and Perobia*', *E.S.* ii. 97; iv. 89, 148.
- Herriard (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Herrick, Robert, *W.S.* i. 557.
- Herring, Joan, *E.S.* iii. 314.
- Hertford (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 79, 81, 93, 346, 347, 348.
- Hertford (title). *See* Seymour.
- Hertford's men, *E.S.* i. 351; ii. 116, 365; *W.S.* i. 44.
- '*Herzog von Florenz und Edelmanns Tochter*', *E.S.* ii. 281, 286.
- '*Herzog von Mantua und Herzog von Verona*', *E.S.* ii. 286.
- Heslridge, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 123.
- Hesketh, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 280.
- Hesse-Cassel, players at court of, *E.S.* i. 343; ii. 277-83.
- Hesse-Cassel, Maurice, landgrave of, *E.S.* i. 343, 346; ii. 277, 279, 280; iii. 498.
- Hesse-Cassel, Otto, prince of, *E.S.* ii. 369, 457; iii. 498.
- '*Hester and Ahasuerus*', *E.S.* ii. 140, 193, 202; *W.S.* ii. 319.
- Hewat, Peter, *E.S.* ii. 267.
- Hewland (Shotton, Warwick), *W.S.* i. 18; ii. 47-51.
- Heyes, Laurence, stationer, *W.S.* i. 137, 140.
- Heyes, Thomas, stationer, *W.S.* i. 132, 137.
- Heytesbury (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Heywood, Edmund, *E.S.* iii. 338.
- Heywood, Jasper, translator of Seneca, *E.S.* iii. 337, 477, 518.
- Heywood, John, *E.S.* ii. 12, 14, 18, 30, 32, 49, 323; iii. 19, 28, 177, 338, 465, 479; *W.S.* ii. 197.
- Heywood, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 338.
- Heywood, Thomas, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 323; iii. 338-48; Plays: *Albere Galle*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *Braxen Age*, *E.S.* iii. 345; *Christmas Comes But Once a Year*, *E.S.* iii. 348; *Cutting Dick*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *Fortune by Land and Sea*, *E.S.* iii. 343; *Four Prentices*

- of London*, *E.S.* iii. 340; *Golden Age*, *E.S.* iii. 344; *If You Know Not Me*, *E.S.* iii. 342; *WS.* i. 147, 161, 466; *Iron Age*, *E.S.* iii. 345; *WS.* i. 449; *Joan as Good as my Lady*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *1 Lady Jane*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *1 London Florentine*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *Marshal Osric*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *Pleasant Dialogues and Dramas*, *E.S.* iii. 346; *WS.* i. 304; *Rape of Lucrece*, *E.S.* iii. 343; *WS.* ii. 192, 342; *Royal King and Loyal Subject*, *E.S.* iii. 341; *Silver Age*, *E.S.* iii. 344; *WS.* i. 92, 112, 360; ii. 342; *Sir Thomas Wyatt*, *E.S.* iii. 341; *The Blind Eats Many a Fly*, *E.S.* iii. 348; *War Without Blows*, *E.S.* iii. 347; *Wise Woman of Hogsdon*, *E.S.* iii. 342; *Woman Killed with Kindness*, *E.S.* iii. 341; *Lost and Doubtful Plays*, *E.S.* iii. 347; and *Henslowe*, *E.S.* ii. 145, 153, 156, 226; as actor, *E.S.* ii. 229, 236, 237, 240, 448; as payee, *E.S.* iv. 167; in revision theories, *E.S.* iii. 182, 473, 509; *WS.* i. 109, 301, 394, 398, 482, 492, 504, 513; his *Apology for Actors*, *E.S.* i. 262, 263, 351; ii. 214; iii. 396, 507; *WS.* i. 103; ii. 218; on printing of plays, *E.S.* ii. 185, 192, 198; on plays, *E.S.* i. 262; iv. 250; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 90, 95, 109, 271, 277, 292; iii. 79, 269, 421, 424, 425, 510; iv. 8, 10, 13, 15, 20, 49, 51, 54, 171, 246; *WS.* i. 40, 95, 113, 147, 548; ii. 79, 80, 195, 218, 238.
- Hiccox family, *WS.* ii. 34, 108, 110, 149.
- Hickford, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Hicks, Sir Michael, *E.S.* i. 112; iv. 111, 118.
- Hicks, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 401.
- Hickscorner, *E.S.* iii. 22.
- Higford, Henry, *WS.* i. 14.
- Higgins, John, *WS.* i. 469.
- Higgs, Griffin, *E.S.* iii. 348; iv. 71.
- High Commission, *E.S.* i. 275-6; iii. 162, 166-8, 171-2; iv. 265, 303.
- Highgate (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 6, 120, 126; iii. 391; iv. 92, 93, 99, 104, 108, 111, 113, 118.
- Highgate Entertainment, *E.S.* i. 126; iii. 392.
- Highway rates on playhouses, *E.S.* i. 317; ii. 233; iv. 344.
- Himatia Poleos (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.
- Hinchinbrook (Hunts.), *E.S.* i. 13, 127, 244; iii. 498; iv. 81, 116.
- Hindlip (Worcs.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Hinson, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Hinstock, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 80, 82, 323.
- Hippolytus, *E.S.* i. 251; iii. 3, 319.
- Hippolytus (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 478; iv. 381.
- Hireling players, *E.S.* i. 332, 348, 362, 370, 382; ii. 184, 250; iv. 204; *WS.* i. 59, 78, 105; ii. 80-2.
- Hiring of playhouses, *E.S.* i. 369; ii. 448, 516.
- Hispanus, *E.S.* iii. 444; iv. 375.
- Hissing, *E.S.* ii. 549.
- 'Histoire Angloise contre la Roine d'Angleterre', *E.S.* i. 323.
- 'History of Love and Fortune', *E.S.* iv. 28.
- 'History of the Old Testament', *E.S.* ii. 11.
- Histriomastix, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 17; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 137, 224, 381-2; ii. 20; iii. 131, 132, 135, 362, 445; iv. 392; *WS.* i. 69, 200, 213, 443.
- 'Hit Nail o' th' Head', *E.S.* iii. 437.
- Hitch, Daniel, *E.S.* iv. 340.
- Hitcham (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Hobart, Sir Henry, attorney-general, *E.S.* iii. 260; *WS.* ii. 145.
- Hobbes, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 242, 245, 323; iii. 473.

- Hobby-horses, *E.S.* i. 141, 232; iii. 475; iv. 91, 217.
- Hoby, Sir Edward, *E.S.* i. 220; iii. 286; iv. 66; *W.S.* i. 247, 351, 355; ii. 320.
- Hoby (b. Carey), Margaret, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 99.
- Hoby, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 263; *W.S.* i. 388.
- Hoby. *See* Russell.
- Hock Tuesday play, *E.S.* i. 123, 241.
- Hoffman, *E.S.* iii. 264; iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 537.
- Hog hath lost his Pearl.* *See* *The Hog.*
- Holbein, Hans, *E.S.* i. 8, 15, 72.
- Holcombe, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 338; *W.S.* ii. 79-84.
- Holcutt (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Holdenby (Northants), *E.S.* i. 13; iv. 117, 123, 124, 127, 129.
- Holderness (title). *See* Ramsay.
- Hole, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 80, 324.
- Holgate family, *W.S.* ii. 222.
- Holinshed, Raphael, his *History* as a source of Shakespeare's plays, *W.S.* i. 218, 289, 293, 304, 327, 356, 367, 383, 393, 469, 475, 487, 518.
- Holland, Aaron, *E.S.* ii. 445.
- Holland, Hugo, *E.S.* iii. 208, 355, 367, 480; *W.S.* i. 142; ii. 215, 231.
- Holland, J., player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 324; *W.S.* i. 44, 50, 288; ii. 80.
- Holland, T., *E.S.* iii. 318.
- Holland, William, *E.S.* iv. 39.
- Hollar, Wenceslaus, *E.S.* ii. 378; *W.S.* ii. 185.
- Holliday, Sir Leonard, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 448.
- Hollis, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 268.
- Holmes, licenser, *E.S.* i. 318; iv. 271.
- Holst, duke of, *E.S.* i. 10, 24, 205, 215; iii. 377; iv. 119, 140; *W.S.* ii. 332.
- Holstein, Princess Christina of, *E.S.* ii. 274.
- Holt, James, player, *E.S.* ii. 72, 229, 236, 240, 324.
- Holt, John, yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 73, 79, 81; ii. 492.
- Holt (Sussex?), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Holton (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 88, 90, 92, 107.
- Holzheuw, Behrendt, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 324.
- Home, Alexander, 1st earl of, *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Home, Sir George, 1st earl of Dunbar, keeper of privy purse, *E.S.* i. 63; *W.S.* ii. 73.
- Homer, *W.S.* i. 447, 490.
- Homes, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Honest Lawyer*, *E.S.* ii. 233; iii. 491; iv. 19, 393.
- Honest Man's Fortune*, *E.S.* i. 321; ii. 251, 253, 303; iii. 227; iv. 395, 405; *W.S.* i. 92, 104, 111, 116, 117, 151, 239, 530.
- 1, 2 *Honest Whore*, *E.S.* ii. 189; iii. 294, 437; iv. 388, 391; *W.S.* i. 462.
- Honiman, John, player, *W.S.* ii. 84.
- Honing, William, clerk comptroller, afterwards clerk, of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 95, 99.
- Honour in dance, *E.S.* i. 189, 198; iii. 241.
- Hoof, Pieter, *E.S.* iv. 36.
- Hooker, Richard, *W.S.* i. 175.
- Hooper, H., *E.S.* iii. 187.
- Hope playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 448-71; converted from Bear Garden, *E.S.* i. 364, 369; contract for erection of, *E.S.* ii. 468; playing companies at, *E.S.* ii. 245, 258; construction of, *E.S.* ii. 372, 414, 525; staging at, *E.S.* iii. 106, 108; locality of, *E.S.* iii. 373; destruction of, *E.S.* ii. 375; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 8.
- Hopton, Sir Owen, lieutenant of Tower, *E.S.* i. 89; iii. 321; iv. 62, 276, 277, 310.

- Horace, on comedy, *E.S.* i. 238, 257, 258.
- Horrestes*, *E.S.* iii. 38, 44, 91, 178, 466; iv. 84, 144, 381.
- Horham Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 87, 95.
- Horley, John, *E.S.* ii. 494.
- Horndon (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 103.
- Horne, William, grocer, *E.S.* iv. 309.
- Horneby, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 84; ii. 114-18.
- Horse, performing, *E.S.* ii. 383; iii. 279; *W.S.* i. 335.
- Horse and ape baited, *E.S.* ii. 454-7.
- Horseheath (Cams.), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Horsey, Edith, Lady, *W.S.* i. 570.
- Horsey, Sir Ralph, *W.S.* i. 570.
- Horsley, East (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Horsley, West (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 15, 157; iv. 78, 79, 86.
- Hose, players', *E.S.* iii. 310.
- Hoskins, John, *E.S.* iii. 318.
- Hospital, Sir Francis, of Haulszie, *E.S.* ii. 269.
- Hospitals, subsidies by players to, *E.S.* iv. 272, 275.
- Hosteria (inn), *E.S.* iv. 360.
- '*Hot Anger Soon Cold*', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 265, 374, 467.
- Hôtel de Bourgogne, staging at, *E.S.* iii. 15-19, 43, 152.
- Hothfield (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Hotspur*. See *Henry IV*.
- Hough family, *W.S.* i. 574.
- Houghton, Alexander, *E.S.* i. 280.
- Houghton, William, sadler, *E.S.* iii. 334.
- Houghton Conquest (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 83, 86.
- Hounslow (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 103, 115.
- Hour of performances, *E.S.* i. 289, 313; ii. 543, 556; iv. 262, 288, 300, 316.
- Household, *E.S.* i. 30-70; accounts of, *E.S.* iv. 131.
- Housekeepers, *E.S.* i. 356, 357, 364, 368, 369; ii. 216, 417, 418, 425, 442, 510; *W.S.* i. 81; ii. 66-71, 77.
- Houses for plays, *E.S.* i. 78, 229, 230, 233, 234; iii. 21, 27, 29, 30, 32, 42, 44, 51, 100, 102, 117, 123, 140, 142, 143, 144, 146; *W.S.* i. 307.
- Hovell, William, licensee, *E.S.* ii. 68, 324.
- How a Man may Choose a Good Wife from a Bad*, *E.S.* ii. 225, 303; iii. 269, 342; iv. 19, 388.
- '*How to Learn of a Woman to Woo*', *E.S.* ii. 232; iii. 342; iv. 119, 171.
- Howard (b. Talbot), Alethea, countess of Arundel, *E.S.* i. 200; iii. 282, 380, 383.
- Howard (b. St. John), Anne, Lady Howard of Effingham, *E.S.* iii. 375; iv. 67.
- Howard (b. Knyvet), Catherine, countess of Suffolk, *E.S.* i. 54, 210; iii. 278, 375.
- Howard, Charles, 2nd Lord Howard of Effingham, 1st earl of Nottingham, lord chamberlain, lord admiral, lord steward, *E.S.* i. 18, 35, 40, 41, 98, 125; ii. 134, 274, 440, 451; iv. 101, 102, 112, 113, 115, 312, 315, 326, 329, 335, 336; *W.S.* i. 32, 38; his men, *E.S.* ii. 134-86.
- Howard, Sir Charles, *E.S.* iii. 245, 246.
- Howard, Henry, earl of Northampton, lord warden of Cinque Ports, lord privy seal, *E.S.* i. 103; ii. 210; iii. 367; iv. 342.
- Howard, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 245, 246.
- Howard, Henry, earl of Surrey, *W.S.* ii. 195.
- Howard, Katharine, *E.S.* iii. 401.
- Howard (b. Carey), Katharine, countess of Nottingham, mistress of robes, *E.S.* i. 45; iii. 375, 401.

- Howard (b. Stuart), Margaret, countess of Nottingham, *E.S.* i. 54; iii. 278.
- Howard, Mary, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Howard, Philip, earl of Surrey, afterwards 13th earl of Arundel, *E.S.* i. 141, 144; ii. 116; iii. 506; iv. 63, 64, 95, 96, 100, 222; his men, *E.S.* ii. 116.
- Howard, Theophilus, 2nd Lord Howard de Walden, *E.S.* iii. 241, 245, 246, 378, 382, 394.
- Howard, Thomas, 4th duke of Norfolk, *E.S.* i. 10, 33, 156; iv. 84, 87.
- Howard, Thomas, 14th earl of Arundel, *E.S.* i. 53, 147; iii. 316, 378, 382, 393.
- Howard, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 324.
- Howard, Thomas, Lord Howard de Walden, earl of Suffolk, lord chamberlain, lord treasurer, *E.S.* i. 10, 40, 103, 200, 209; iii. 214, 255, 367, 378, 388; iv. 59, 95, 96, 116, 128, 129, 336, 339, 342; *W.S.* i. 76.
- Howard, Thomas, viscount Bindon, *E.S.* iv. 130; *W.S.* i. 571.
- Howard, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 241, 245, 246, 378.
- Howard, William, 1st Lord Howard of Effingham, lord admiral, lord chamberlain, lord privy seal, *E.S.* i. 40, 110.
- Howard, William, *E.S.* iii. 212.
- Howard. *See* Brooke; Cecil; Devereux; Fitzgerald; Knollys; Seymour; Southwell.
- Howard's men, *E.S.* ii. 134-84.
- Howes, Edmund, *E.S.* i. 312, 313; ii. 104, 373, 404, 419; *W.S.* ii. 221.
- Howlyn, Francis, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.
- Huband family, *W.S.* ii. 10, 119-27.
- Hubbard, John, *E.S.* i. 117.
- Hudson, James, *E.S.* i. 264.
- Hudson, Richard, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 324.
- Hue and Cry after Cupid.* *See* Haddington Mask.
- Huff, Suff, and Ruff.* *See* Cambyse.
- Hughes, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 348; Play: *Misfortunes of Arthur*, *E.S.* iii. 348; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 212, 315, 317, 398, 463, 500, 518.
- Hull (Yorks.), *E.S.* i. 339.
- Hüll, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 279, 324.
- Humanism, and Puritanism, *E.S.* i. 236-68; and the stage, *E.S.* i. 237, 250.
- Humfrey, Laurence, vice-chancellor of Oxford, *E.S.* iii. 401.
- Humour Out of Breath*, *E.S.* ii. 66; iii. 287; iv. 391; *W.S.* i. 483.
- Humorous Day's Mirth*, *E.S.* ii. 144, 145, 148, 156; iii. 56, 60, 70, 98, 251; iv. 386.
- 'Humorous Earl of Gloucester, with his Conquest of Portugal'*, *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 503; iv. 28.
- Humorous Lieutenant*, *E.S.* ii. 310; *W.S.* i. 92, 107, 125.
- Hungary, Matthias, king of, *W.S.* i. 454.
- Hungerford, Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Hunnis, John, 'ghost-name', *E.S.* ii. 324.
- Hunnis, Robin, *E.S.* iii. 349.
- Hunnis, William, master of chapel, career of, *E.S.* iii. 349-50, 479; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 16, 123; ii. 23, 34, 35, 37, 38, 40, 41, 63, 324, 496; iv. 22, 61, 62, 144, 145, 146, 149, 158.
- Hunsdon (title). *See* Carey.
- Hunsdon House, plays at, *W.S.* ii. 322, 327.
- Hunsdon's men, *E.S.* i. 40; ii. 192-208; *W.S.* i. 28, 31, 32, 38, 41; ii. 304, 321. *See* Chamberlain's men.
- Hunstanton (Norfolk), *E.S.* ii. 81.
- Hunt, Simon, *W.S.* i. 10.
- Hunt (Honte), Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 156, 158, 175, 247, 324.
- Hunt in plays, *E.S.* i. 232.

- Hunting, *E.S.* i. 7, 11, 13, 17, 21, 22.  
*Hunting of Cupid*, *E.S.* iii. 169, 462; iv. 54, 382, 401.  
 Huntingdon (title). *See* Hastings.  
 Huntley, Dick, player, *E.S.* ii. 324; iii. 453.  
 Huntley, George, *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Huntley (title). *See* Gordon.  
 'Huon of Bordeaux', *E.S.* ii. 95; iii. 304; *W.S.* i. 363; ii. 317.  
 Hurst (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 93, 107, 114.  
 Hurstbourne (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Huse, Richard, Paul's chorister, *E.S.* ii. 324.  
 Hussey. *See* Russell.  
 'Hut', *E.S.* ii. 544-6; iii. 78.  
 Hutchinson, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.  
 Hutten, Leonard, *E.S.* i. 129; iii. 350; iv. 374.  
 Hyde, John, *E.S.* ii. 389.  
 Hyde, Lucy, gentlewoman of the bedchamber, *E.S.* iv. 67.  
 Hyde, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Hyde Hall (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
*Hymenaei* (mask), *E.S.* i. 172, 180, 182, 184, 198, 201, 202, 212; iii. 378; iv. 120.  
*Hymenæus*, *E.S.* iii. 31, 316; iv. 375.  
 'Hymen's Holiday', *E.S.* ii. 244; iii. 473; iv. 126, 178.  
*Hymen's Triumph*, *E.S.* i. 174, 216, 371; iii. 276; iv. 129, 393, 405.  
 Hynde, John, *E.S.* iii. 383.  
 Hythe, players at, *W.S.* ii. 336.

## I

- I Suppositi*, *E.S.* iii. 9, 321; *W.S.* i. 328.  
 Iambic feet, *W.S.* i. 259. *See* Metre.  
 Ibotson, Richard, *E.S.* ii. 383.  
*If It be not Good, the Devil is in It*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 297; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 373; ii. 232, 300; iii. 271, 510; iv. 392.  
 1, 2 *If You Know Not Me, You Know Nobody*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 342; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 115, 129, 185; iv. 389; *W.S.* i. 147, 161, 466.  
*Ignoramus*, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 475; iv. 375, 393.  
 Il Bianchino, *E.S.* iii. 5.  
 Ilford (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 96, 98.  
 'Ill May Day', *E.S.* iv. 293.  
*Illusion Comique*, *E.S.* iii. 16.  
 'Impatient Grissell', *E.S.* iv. 401.  
*Impatient Poverty*, *E.S.* iii. 23; iv. 20, 31, 380.  
 Impiety in plays, *W.S.* i. 101. *See* Censorship.  
 Imprese, *E.S.* i. 143, 145, 148, 189, 197; ii. 309; iii. 213, 279, 403; iv. 57, 231.  
 Impressions of boys, *W.S.* i. 136.  
 Impression of boys for playing, *E.S.* ii. 17, 24, 26, 31, 33, 34, 43, 44, 62. *See* Taking-up of boys.  
 Imprints, *W.S.* i. 175. *See* Printing-house methods.  
 Improvisation, *E.S.* ii. 553.  
 Indecency in plays, *W.S.* i. 101, 105, 117, 371, 380, 440. *See* Censorship.  
 Infamia of players, *E.S.* i. 252, 254; iv. 195, 199, 215, 217.  
*Inganni*, *W.S.* i. 407.  
 Ingatestone (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79, 96.  
 Ingelend, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 350-1.  
 Inghirami, Tommaso, *E.S.* iii. 3.  
 Ingle (claque), *E.S.* ii. 550.  
 Ingleby, William, *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Ingon (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 16, 296.  
 Inhibition of plays. *See* Restraint.  
 Inner Temple, *E.S.* i. 159, 173,

- 214, 221; iii. 215, 233, 237, 238, 457, 514; iv. 80, 82, 127.
- Inner Temple and Gray's Inn Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 233-5; *W.S.* i. 530.
- Innocent VIII, Pope, *E.S.* iii. 3.
- Innocents' Day, *E.S.* i. 19.
- Innovation, *E.S.* i. 325, 380; ii. 206; *W.S.* i. 423. See *Hamlet*.
- Inns, plays in, *E.S.* i. 221, 222, 283, 284, 301, 304; ii. 356, 379-83, 527; iv. 267, 273, 288, 340, 369.
- Inns of Court, plays at, *W.S.* i. 245; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 211, 287; iii. 28; iv. 143.
- Insatiate Countess*, *E.S.* i. 198; ii. 22, 54, 60, 516; iii. 79, 433; iv. 393.
- Inter-act dances, *E.S.* ii. 557; iii. 130; music, *E.S.* ii. 541, 557; iii. 125, 130.
- Interior action, *E.S.* iii. 28, 29, 30, 33, 35, 42, 43, 60, 63, 70, 81, 86, 94, 119, 121, 123, 133, 136, 139, 140, 141, 148, 150, 152.
- Interlude, early use of term, *E.S.* i. 56.
- Interlude players of household, *E.S.* i. 48, 63; ii. 77-85.
- Interludes, setting of, *E.S.* iii. 21-7.
- Intermedii, *E.S.* i. 152, 185, 186, 190, 195; iii. 6, 384; iv. 356.
- International companies, *E.S.* ii. 261-94.
- Interpolations, *W.S.* i. 235, 283, 285, 302, 326, 330, 345, 371, 415, 419, 455, 461, 466, 472, 486, 493.
- Inventories of Admiral's, *E.S.* ii. 165.
- Inverted commas, *W.S.* i. 197.
- '*Iphigenia*' (anon.), *E.S.* ii. 14; iii. 352; iv. 87, 146.
- Iphigenia* (Lumley), *E.S.* ii. 14; iii. 411; iv. 405.
- '*Iphigenia*' (Peele), *E.S.* iii. 462.
- Iphigenia in Aulis*, *E.S.* iii. 411.
- '*Iphis and Iantha*', *E.S.* iii. 489; iv. 397, 401; *W.S.* i. 538.
- '*Ipolyta, the Tartarian*' (court dwarf or fool), *E.S.* i. 48.
- Ipswich (Suffolk), *E.S.* i. 214, 335; ii. 2, 40, 83; iv. 79; *W.S.* ii. 304, 306, 311, 315, 318, 320, 328, 335.
- Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae*. See *Christmas Prince*.
- Ireland, players in, *E.S.* i. 341; ii. 244.
- Ireland, Richard, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.
- Ireland, Samuel, *W.S.* ii. 297, 382.
- Ireland, William, haberdasher, *W.S.* ii. 156, 169.
- Ireland, William Henry, *W.S.* ii. 290, 298, 382.
- '*Irish Knight*', *E.S.* ii. 98, 381; iv. 91, 152.
- Irish Mask*, *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 203, 206; iii. 247, 388; iv. 128.
- Irnham (Lincs.), *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Iron Acton (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- 1, 2 *Iron Age*, *E.S.* iii. 345; iv. 395; *W.S.* i. 449.
- Irus*. See *Blind Beggar of Alexandria*.
- Isam, Mrs., *E.S.* iii. 326.
- '*Isle of a Woman*', *E.S.* ii. 167, 169; iii. 253.
- '*Isle of Dogs*', discussed, *E.S.* iii. 453; imprisonment for, *E.S.* ii. 155; iv. 323; restraint of plays for, *E.S.* i. 298, 324; ii. 151, 196, 365, 397, 412; iii. 353; *W.S.* i. 64, 418; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 132; iii. 364, 374; *W.S.* ii. 196. See *Politics*; *Sedition*.
- Isle of Gulls*, *E.S.* i. 216, 326; ii. 51, 52, 66; iii. 150, 253, 273, 286, 295, 296, 433; iv. 389.
- Islehamstead (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Isleworth (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 94.
- Isley, William, *E.S.* iv. 98.
- Isley. See *Mason*.
- Italian players in England, *E.S.* ii. 261-5; iv. 90, 92, 271; in France, *E.S.* ii. 262; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 116, 123, 214, 233, 281, 282,

286, 315, 323, 551; iv. 148, 273.  
 Italian script, *WS.* i. 113, 178, 198.  
 'Italian Tragedy' (Day), *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 518.  
 'Italian Tragedy' (Smith), *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 494.

Italic type, *WS.* i. 171, 178, 198, 344, 370.  
 Italy, players in, *E.S.* ii. 273, 292.  
 Ivan I, Tsar of Muscovy, *E.S.* i. 23.  
 Ivy, Nicholas, player, *E.S.* ii. 324.  
 Ivy-Church, *The Countess of Pembroke's*. See *Phillis and Amyntas*.

## J

'*Jack and Jill*', *E.S.* iv. 84, 144.  
*Jack Drum's Entertainment*, *E.S.* i. 381; ii. 20; iii. 135, 138, 437, 445; iv. 18, 19, 21, 387; *WS.* i. 450.  
*Jack Fuggler*, *E.S.* iii. 27; iv. 380.  
*Jack Straw*, *E.S.* iv. 22, 383; *WS.* i. 352.  
 Jackson, Henry, *WS.* i. 23.  
*Jacob and Esau*, *E.S.* iii. 24, 44, 199, 350; iv. 22, 380.  
 Jaggard, Isaac, stationer, *WS.* i. 135, 138, 169.  
 Jaggard, William, stationer, *E.S.* ii. 548; iii. 198, 479-80; *WS.* i. 134, 138, 169; ii. 218.  
 James I, his wedding, *E.S.* i. 138, 208; ii. 265; iv. 104; his accession, *E.S.* i. 50, 132; ii. 211.  
 And players, *E.S.* i. 215, 302, 309, 312, 315, 341, 379; ii. 7, 21, 22, 111, 265, 267, 268; *WS.* i. 34, 76; his men, *E.S.* ii. 208-20; and masks, *E.S.* i. 155, 167, 170, 196, 199, 203, 209, 211; iii. 261, 277, 380, 384; iv. 58; and censorship, *WS.* i. 65, 67, 116, 238, 393; as playwright, *E.S.* iii. 351; references to in plays, *E.S.* i. 323, 325, 326; iii. 255, 257; iv. 28, 35; supposed references to in plays, *WS.* i. 249, 310, 362, 453, 473, 476, 479, 497, 527; and Jonson, *E.S.* iii. 372, 394; *WS.* ii. 209; and Shakespeare, *WS.* i. 76; ii. 270, 281, 329.

And ambassadors, *E.S.* i. 204; iii. 277, 380, 384; and Christian of Denmark, *E.S.* i. 23, 146; iii. 392; and the Kirk, *E.S.* ii. 267, 268; and watermen, *E.S.* ii. 370, 371.  
 On progress, *E.S.* i. 122, 125, 126, 146; iii. 498; iv. 68, 69, 116, 120, 128, 130; at Cambridge, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 475; at Oxford, *E.S.* i. 130, 228; iii. 332; his *Instructions* concerning mulberries, *WS.* i. 479; ii. 296.  
 See also *E.S.* i. 6, 7, 13, 16, 21, 69, 108, 264, 304; ii. 48, 213, 245, 275; iii. 441, 503; iv. 30; *WS.* i. 104, 355; ii. 387.  
*James IV*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 330; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 110, 114, 296; iii. 57, 76, 92, 127, 196, 328; iv. 384; *WS.* i. 53, 54, 268, 291, 363.  
 James, Elias, *WS.* i. 551.  
 James, Richard, *WS.* ii. 8, 241.  
 James, Walter, *E.S.* i. 210; iii. 389.  
 Jamyn, Amadis de, *E.S.* i. 176; *WS.* i. 448.  
 Janssen family, *WS.* i. 90; ii. 183.  
 Jarret, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 241.  
 'Jealous Comedy', *E.S.* ii. 123, 130, 201; *WS.* i. 61, 310, 435; ii. 312.  
 Jeffere, John, playwright, *E.S.* ii. 332; iii. 351; Play: *The Bugbears*, *E.S.* iii. 351.  
 Jeffes, Abel, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 395.  
 Jeffes, Anthony, player, *E.S.* ii. 133, 156, 157, 160, 174, 175, 176, 177, 186, 200, 324.



- Jeffes, Humphrey, player, *E.S.* ii. 133, 156, 157, 174, 175, 176, 177, 186, 192, 200, 324; iv. 342; *W.S.* i. 50, 288; ii. 80.  
*Jemand und Niemand*, *E.S.* ii. 281-2, 285-6.  
 Jenison, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Jenkins, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 10.  
*Jephthah* (Christopherson), *E.S.* iii. 32.  
*'Jephthah'* (Dekker), *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 304, 448.  
*Jephthes* (Buchanan), *E.S.* iii. 514; iv. 246.  
 Jerningham, Sir Henry, *E.S.* ii. 478, 493.  
 Jerningham (b. Baynham), Mary, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 63, 95.  
 Jerningham. See Kingston.  
 I *Jeronimo*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 22; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 51, 122, 210, 286; iii. 130, 374, 396; iv. 389; *W.S.* i. 149, 421, 537; ii. 308, 309 sqq.  
*'Jeronimo, Comedy of'*, *E.S.* ii. 122-3.  
*'Jeronimo'*. See *Spanish Tragedy*.  
*'Jerusalem'*, *E.S.* ii. 122; iii. 341, 409; *W.S.* i. 319; ii. 308 sqq.  
 Jessop, Edmund, *E.S.* iv. 29.  
 Jestbooks, *E.S.* iii. 502; iv. 17, 42, 47.  
 Jesuit plays, *E.S.* i. 323; iv. 374, 377, 401.  
 Jesuits at Blackfriars gate-house, *W.S.* ii. 166-9.  
*'Jesuits' Comedy'*, *E.S.* i. 323; iv. 390, 401.  
*'Jew'*, *E.S.* ii. 281, 380; iv. 204; *W.S.* i. 371-4.  
*Jew of Malta*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 424; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 265; ii. 95, 96, 114, 122, 123, 126, 140, 146, 148, 168, 286, 297; iii. 69, 70, 94, 96; iv. 384; *W.S.* i. 53, 54, 374, 403; ii. 308 sqq.  
*'Jew of Venice'*, *E.S.* iii. 301; iv. 396, 401; *W.S.* i. 375.  
 Jewel House, *E.S.* i. 42, 45, 57, 63, 72.  
*'Jhon'*, *W.S.* i. 111.  
*'Jig of the Slippers'*, *E.S.* iii. 362.  
 Jigs, *E.S.* i. 185, 304; ii. 109, 166, 190, 285, 318, 325, 342, 404, 441, 455, 542, 551, 552; iii. 362, 496; iv. 217, 243, 340; *W.S.* i. 215.  
*'Joan as Good as my Lady'*, *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 347.  
*'Job'*, *E.S.* iii. 330; iv. 401.  
*Jocasta*, *E.S.* i. 222; iii. 30, 40, 320; iv. 381, 405; *W.S.* i. 209.  
*'Jocunda and Astolfo'*, *E.S.* iii. 304; iv. 397, 401.  
 Jodelle, Etienne, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
*Johan, Kinge*, *E.S.* i. 241, 245; iii. 22; iv. 79.  
*Johan, Johan*, *E.S.* ii. 30; iii. 23.  
*Johan the Evangelist*, *E.S.* iii. 22.  
*John*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 483; *W.S.* i. 364-7; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 365; censorship, *W.S.* i. 241; date, *W.S.* i. 248, 366; source play, *W.S.* i. 207, 364, 367; text, *W.S.* i. 365; verse tests, *W.S.* i. 257, 261, 268; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 194; iii. 80, 124; iv. 24, 246; *W.S.* i. 383.  
*John*. See *Troublesome Reign*.  
*John a Kent and John a Cumber*, *E.S.* iii. 74, 446; iv. 32, 33, 405; *W.S.* i. 92, 108 sqq., 118, 470, 502, 510.  
*John and Matilda*, *E.S.* iii. 447.  
*John Baptist*, *E.S.* i. 241.  
*'John of Gaunt'*, *E.S.* ii. 161; iv. 384, 401.  
 Johnson, Arthur, stationer, *W.S.* i. 130, 135, 140.  
 Johnson, Laurence, *E.S.* iii. 352; iv. 31, 32.  
 Johnson, Peter, *E.S.* ii. 504.  
 Johnson, Richard, *W.S.* i. 321, 469, 487.  
 Johnson, Robert, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.  
 Johnson, Robert, of Stratford-on-Avon, *W.S.* ii. 32.

- Johnson, Robert, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 244, 262, 385, 387; *W.S.* ii. 86.
- Johnson, Samuel, *W.S.* ii. 239, 274, 285, 287.
- Johnson, William, masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Johnson, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 86, 105, 106, 107, 324; iv. 296.
- Johnson, William, vintner, *W.S.* ii. 154-8.
- Johnstoun, Archibald, *E.S.* ii. 268.
- Joinville, Prince de, *E.S.* i. 24, 147, 215; ii. 454; iii. 392; iv. 122.
- Jolles, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449; iv. 71.
- Jones, David (of Stratford), *W.S.* i. 9.
- Jones, Ellis, *W.S.* ii. 324.
- Jones, Harris, *E.S.* ii. 287.
- Jones, Inigo, career of, *E.S.* i. 178-84; as producer of masks, *E.S.* i. 171, 178, 193; iii. 242, 260, 282, 375, 378, 382, 383; payment for masks, *E.S.* i. 209, 210; iii. 244, 262, 384, 386, 387; at Oxford, *E.S.* i. 130, 233, 234; and Jonsson, *E.S.* i. 171, 179; iii. 354; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 7, 17, 217; iii. 250, 283, 373; *W.S.* i. 101.
- Jones, Richard, player, *E.S.* i. 346, 351, 352, 372; ii. 56, 121, 131, 137, 149, 151, 152, 153, 154, 156, 175, 176, 185, 222, 224, 274, 275, 280, 283, 287, 324; iv. 165; *W.S.* i. 38, 39, 48.
- Jones, Richard, printer, *E.S.* iii. 166, 168, 170.
- Jones, Richard, schoolmaster, *E.S.* ii. 8.
- Jones, Robert, musician, *W.S.* i. 249, 405.
- Jones, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 61, 280, 283, 324, 472.
- Jones, Thomas, of Tardebigge, *W.S.* i. 20; ii. 238, 276, 289.
- Jonns, Daniel, player, *E.S.* ii. 90, 272, 325.
- Jonson, Benjamin, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 352-94; collections, *F1, F2, F3, E.S.* iii. 355-7; Plays: *Alchemist, E.S.* iii. 371; *W.S.* ii. 74, 233, 343; *Bartholomew Fair, E.S.* iii. 372; *W.S.* i. 103, 108, 489, 513, 530; ii. 206; *Case is Altered, E.S.* ii. 42; iii. 357; *Catiline, E.S.* iii. 372; *W.S.* ii. 74, 87, 233; *Cynthia's Revels, E.S.* ii. 42; iii. 363; *W.S.* i. 106, 108; *Devil is An Ass, E.S.* iii. 373; *Eastward Ho, E.S.* ii. 51; iii. 254, 368; *Epicoene, E.S.* iii. 369; *Every Man in His Humour, E.S.* iii. 359; *W.S.* i. 84, 145, 214, 395; ii. 71, 79, 205, 331; *Every Man Out of His Humour, E.S.* iii. 360; *W.S.* i. 71, 185, 213, 245, 383, 397, 423, 475; ii. 24, 72, 201, 330; *Postaster, E.S.* ii. 43; iii. 364; *W.S.* i. 70, 71, 211, 249, 406, 443; ii. 24, 203; *Sejanus, E.S.* iii. 366; *W.S.* i. 70, 84, 210, 234; ii. 72, 79, 206, 233; *Volpone, E.S.* iii. 368; *W.S.* ii. 74, 233, 251, 333; *Doubtful Plays, E.S.* iii. 375; *Lost Plays, E.S.* iii. 374; *Masks: Golden Age Restored, E.S.* iii. 390; *Hymenaei, E.S.* iii. 378; *Irish Mask, E.S.* iii. 388; *Lord Haddington's, E.S.* iii. 381; *Love Freed from Ignorance and Folly, E.S.* iii. 386; *Love Restored, E.S.* iii. 387; *Mask of Beauty, E.S.* iii. 379; *Mask of Blackness, E.S.* iii. 375; *W.S.* i. 453; *Mask of Queens, E.S.* i. 193; iii. 382; *W.S.* i. 473; *Mercury Vindicated from the Alchemists, E.S.* iii. 389; *Oberon, the Faery Prince, E.S.* iii. 385; *W.S.* i. 489; *Entertainments: Althorp Entertainment, E.S.* iii. 391; *Challenge at Tilt, E.S.* iii. 393; *Coronation Entertainment, E.S.* iii. 391; *Entertainment of King of Denmark, E.S.* iii. 392; *Highgate Entertainment, E.S.* iii. 392; *Lost Entertainment, E.S.* iii. 394; *Prince*

*Henry's barriers*, *E.S.* iii. 393;  
*Theobalds Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii.  
 392.

On Puritans, *E.S.* i. 262; on  
 plays, *E.S.* iv. 247, 248; on Globe  
 fire, *E.S.* ii. 422.

Relations with contemporaries:  
 Beaumont, *E.S.* iii. 314; *W.S.* ii.  
 222-5; Drayton, *E.S.* iii. 306;  
 Drummond, *E.S.* i. 171; iii. 208,  
 222, 250, 273, 285, 417, 428,  
 437; *W.S.* ii. 220; Ferrabosco,  
*E.S.* i. 200; Henslowe, *E.S.* iii.  
 352, 396; *W.S.* i. 95; James I, *E.S.*  
 iii. 213, 394; Jones, Inigo, *E.S.* i.  
 171, 179; iii. 354; Marston, *E.S.*  
 iii. 431; *W.S.* i. 71; Shakespeare,  
*E.S.* i. 7, 380; *W.S.* i. 22, 69-72,  
 89, 142, 199, 219, 289, 316, 321,  
 395, 404, 436; ii. 202-11, 239,  
 243, 245, 246, 250, 253, 267,  
 271, 278, 286, 373, 380; Spencer,  
 Gabriel, *E.S.* ii. 158, 167, 197,  
 341, 400.

In prison, *E.S.* i. 299, 326;  
 ii. 151; iii. 454; iv. 323 (see *Isle  
 of Dogs*); satirized in plays, *E.S.*  
 iv. 19, 21, 39, 40 (see *Parnassus,  
 Poetomachia*).

As maker of masks and pageants,  
*E.S.* i. 133, 134, 151, 152, 154,  
 171, 176, 179, 184, 187, 193,  
 194, 197, 200, 202, 205, 206;  
 iii. 279; as editor, *E.S.* iii. 181,  
 192, 193, 198, 199; *W.S.* i. 173;  
 and staging, *E.S.* iii. 122.

See also *E.S.* i. 12, 39, 104,  
 126, 137, 146, 147, 148, 368,  
 371, 386; ii. 179, 180, 197, 210,  
 321, 325, 457; iii. 79, 221, 240,  
 290, 293, 331, 431, 441, 445,  
 480, 502, 509, 510; iv. 69, 71,  
 120, 121, 122, 124, 127, 128,  
 246, 371; *W.S.* i. 102, 155, 188,  
 206, 209, 304; ii. 215, 218, 221,  
 251.

Jordan, John, *W.S.* i. 20; ii. 291, 380.

*Joseph* (Crocus), *E.S.* iii. 18.

*Joseph* (Latin dialogue), *E.S.* i. 248.

*'Joseph's Afflictions'*, *E.S.* iv. 401.

*Josephus Jude von Venedig*, *E.S.* ii.  
 145, 147, 286.

*'Joshua'*, *E.S.* ii. 180; iii. 472.

Jourdan, Sylvester, *W.S.* i. 491.

Joye, John, *E.S.* iii. 248.

Joyner, William, fencer, *E.S.* ii. 499.

Juby, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 149,  
 150, 152, 154, 156, 175, 176,  
 177, 186, 325; iv. 15, 168 sqq.

Juby, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 177,  
 325.

Juby, William (?), player, *E.S.* ii.  
 325.

*'Judas'* (1600), *E.S.* ii. 178; iii.  
 336.

*'Judas'* (1601), *E.S.* ii. 178; iii. 236,  
 472.

*'Jude'*, *E.S.* ii. 281.

*Judith*, *E.S.* iv. 24, 405.

Jugglers, *E.S.* iv. 192, 217, 270.

Jugler, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 325;  
 iv. 261.

*'Jugurth'*, *E.S.* i. 265; ii. 171; *W.S.*  
 i. 104.

*'Julian the Apostate'* (anon.), *E.S.* ii.  
 144.

*'Julian the Apostate'* (Ashton), *E.S.*  
 iii. 210.

*Julio und Hyppolita*, *E.S.* ii. 145,  
 285; iii. 301; *W.S.* i. 331.

*Julius Caesar* (Alexander), *E.S.* iii.  
 209; iv. 388.

*Julius Caesar* (Shakespeare), dis-  
 cussed, *E.S.* iii. 486; *W.S.* i. 396-  
 401; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 396; text,  
*W.S.* i. 396; date, *W.S.* i. 245,  
 248, 397; revision theories, *W.S.*  
 i. 218, 219, 398; censorship, *W.S.*  
 i. 241; inconsistencies, *W.S.* i. 399;  
*Caesar* plays, *W.S.* i. 400; source,  
*W.S.* i. 401; Jonson and, *W.S.* i.  
 70, 235, 245; ii. 202, 210; per-  
 formances of, *W.S.* ii. 322, 343,  
 353; forgery, *W.S.* ii. 386; men-  
 tioned, *E.S.* ii. 203, 217, 286,  
 365, 415; iii. 509; iv. 33, 54, 107,

- 127, 180, 394; *WS.* i. 509; ii. 199, 232, 233.  
 Justices, control of plays by, *E.S.* i. 271, 274, 275, 276, 279, 283, 285, 299, 306, 337; ii. 221.  
 Justifying, *WS.* i. 171. *See* Printing-house methods.  
*Juvenis, Pater, Uxor*, *E.S.* iii. 351.  
 Juxtaposition of backgrounds, *E.S.* iii. 18, 21.

## K

- Katherens, Gilbert, carpenter, *E.S.* ii. 465, 466-8.  
 Katherine Hall (Surrey?), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Keddington (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Keeling, William, *WS.* i. 355; ii. 334.  
*Keep the Widow Waking*, *WS.* i. 211.  
 Keepers of bears, *E.S.* ii. 450-2; of dogs, *E.S.* ii. 450-1; of council chamber door, *E.S.* i. 69.  
 Kelke, Roger, master of Magdalene, Cambridge, *E.S.* i. 127.  
 Kellefet, Richard, groom of wardrobe of beds, *E.S.* iv. 99, 100, 108.  
 Kelly (title). *See* Erskine.  
 Kelway, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 64.  
 Kemp, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 325.  
 Kempe, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Kempe, William, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 325-7; his jigs, *E.S.* ii. 325, 552; his morris dance from London to Norwich, *E.S.* ii. 326; iii. 263, 362, 513; iv. 21, 39; referred to in play, *E.S.* ii. 207; iii. 287; iv. 40; *WS.* i. 71; as payee, *E.S.* ii. 194; iv. 164, 167; *WS.* ii. 319; as sharer, *WS.* i. 79; ii. 52-77; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 385; ii. 90, 123, 124, 126, 134, 197, 201, 203, 219, 226, 272, 403, 417, 418; iii. 359; iv. 12, 24, 252; *WS.* i. 39, 41, 45, 48, 52, 64, 83, 341, 385, 476; ii. 313.  
 Kendal (Westmorland), *E.S.* iv. 253.  
 Kendall, Thomas, Blackfriars manager, *E.S.* ii. 45, 49, 156, 327, 509; *WS.* ii. 84.  
 Kendall, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 153, 176, 191, 327.  
 Kenilworth (Warwick), *E.S.* i. 13, 118, 120, 122, 139, 166; iii. 468; iv. 61, 83, 88, 91.  
*Kenilworth Entertainment*, *E.S.* i. 5, 122 sq.; ii. 35; iv. 61.  
 Kennedy (b. Brydges), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* i. 45; iv. 67.  
 Kennedy, Sir John, *E.S.* iii. 382.  
 Kenninghall (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 63, 95.  
 Kennington (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 150, 155.  
 Kensington (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 220; iv. 103, 111, 126.  
 Kent (title). *See* Grey.  
 Ker (b. Drummond), Jean, Lady Roxborough, *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 277; iv. 129.  
 Ker, Robert, Lord Roxborough, *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 277; iv. 129.  
 Kettering (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 31.  
 Kew (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 12, 125; iv. 110.  
 Keyes, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 464.  
 Keynsham (Somerset), *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Keysar, Robert, revels manager, *E.S.* ii. 22, 23, 51, 54, 55, 57, 327; iii. 220, 428; iv. 175; *WS.* ii. 64.  
 Kidderminster, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 67.  
 Kidson, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 63.  
 Kiechel, Samuel, *E.S.* ii. 358, 393.  
 Kildare (title). *See* Fitzgerald.  
 Killigrew, Sir William, groom of privy chamber, acting treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 65; iv. 113, 114, 117, 134.  
 'Killing a calf', *WS.* i. 17; ii. 253. *See* Shakespeare, William.  
 Kilndown (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.

- Kimberley (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Kimbolton (Hunts.), *E.S.* iv. 81, 83.  
 King, Arthur, player, *E.S.* ii. 103, 327; iv. 282.  
 King, John, printer, *E.S.* iii. 177.  
 King, John, witness, *E.S.* ii. 239.  
 King, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 90, 272, 273, 327; *W.S.* i. 40.  
*King and No King*, *E.S.* ii. 216, 217; iii. 225; iv. 125, 127, 177, 180, 393; *W.S.* ii. 342, 343.  
*King and the Subject*, *W.S.* i. 101.  
*'King Lude'*, *E.S.* ii. 95; *W.S.* ii. 317.  
*King of Denmark's Entertainment*, *E.S.* iv. 70.  
*'King of Fairies'*, *E.S.* ii. 128; iv. 236, 241.  
*'King of Scots'*, *E.S.* iii. 428, 434; iv. 84, 144; *W.S.* i. 476.  
 King of the Bean, *E.S.* i. 19; iv. 82.  
 Kingman (Kingsman), Philip, player, *E.S.* ii. 60, 277, 327, 472.  
 King's Lynn (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 253; *W.S.* ii. 318.  
 King's men, *E.S.* ii. 208-20; *W.S.* i. 76-84, 107, 135, 200, 237, 404, 470, 482, 523, 530; ii. 52-87, 328-53, 389; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 218, 222, 263, 302, 303, 312, 327, 330, 349, 353, 357, 369, 386; ii. 23, 51, 54, 57, 81, 209, 416, 510, 511; iii. 104.  
 King's revels (1629-37), *E.S.* iv. 43; *W.S.* i. 111; children of, *E.S.* ii. 64-8, 243; *W.S.* i. 150; iv. 84.  
 Kingscliffe (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 83.  
 Kingsley (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Kingsman, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 278, 280, 283, 327.  
 Kingston (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 87, 108; iv. 84, 100, 110, 111, 112, 113.  
 Kingston, Felix, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 163, 165.  
 Kingston (b. Scrope), Mary, Lady, formerly Lady Jerningham, *E.S.* ii. 485, 501.  
 Kingston, Sir William, comptroller of household, *E.S.* ii. 476.  
 Kinsayder, W. *See* Marston, John.  
 Kinwelmershe, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 320, 394, 518; Play: *Jocasta*, *E.S.* iii. 320.  
 Kip, William, *E.S.* iv. 70.  
 Kirby (Northants), *E.S.* iv. 124, 126.  
 Kirck (Kirckmann), John, player, *E.S.* ii. 272, 327.  
 Kirk of Scotland, and plays, *E.S.* ii. 265-8.  
 Kirkcaldy of Grange, *E.S.* iii. 284.  
 Kirkham, Edward, chapel manager, yeoman of revels, *E.S.* i. 96, 99, 130; ii. 21, 23, 45, 47, 49, 51, 54, 57, 327, 509; iii. 432; iv. 168, 173; *W.S.* ii. 69.  
 Kirkman, Francis, stationer, *W.S.* i. 362, 538.  
 Kirtling (Cambs.), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Kite, John, gentleman of chapel, *E.S.* ii. 30, 327.  
 Kitson, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
*Knack to Know a Knave*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 24; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 122, 124, 126, 296, 325; iii. 455; iv. 383; *W.S.* i. 41, 54, 316, 319; ii. 310, 311 sqq.  
*Knack to Know an Honest Man*, notice of, *E.S.* iv. 24; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 143, 148; iii. 60, 75, 99; iv. 385.  
 Knagges, Richard, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 327.  
 Knasborough, James, *E.S.* ii. 424.  
*'Knave in Print'*, *E.S.* iv. 396, 401.  
*Knavery in all Trades*, *W.S.* i. 498.  
*'1, 2 Knaves'*, *E.S.* ii. 244; iii. 473; iv. 127, 180.  
 Knebworth (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 83, 84, 87.  
 Knell, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 107, 320, 327; iv. 17, 240, 252.  
 Knight, Anthony, player, *W.S.* i. 105; ii. 81.  
 Knight, Edward, player, *W.S.* i. 105; ii. 81.  
 Knight, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 328.

- '*Knight in the Burning Rock*', *E.S.* i. 232; ii. 98; iv. 96, 155.  
 Knight Marshal, *E.S.* i. 33.  
 Knight of Crown, *E.S.* i. 141; iii. 268, 403.  
*Knight of Malta*, *E.S.* ii. 303.  
 Knight of Pendragon Castle, *E.S.* iii. 268.  
 'Knight of Rhodes', *E.S.* iii. 462; iv. 47.  
*Knight of the Burning Pestle*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 220; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 190; ii. 58, 446, 554; iii. 151, 237; iv. 11, 36, 393; *W.S.* i. 475.  
 Knightley, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Knights of Body, *E.S.* i. 42-4.  
 Knights Hospitallers, *E.S.* i. 95.  
 Knights, satirized in plays, *E.S.* iii. 215, 252, 253, 255, 257, 439, 440; iv. 37, 38.  
 Knollys or Knowles (b. Howard), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 278, 375, 378.  
 Knollys, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 212; iv. 64.  
 Knollys, Sir Francis, vice-chamberlain, treasurer of the chamber, treasurer of the household, *E.S.* i. 35, 42, 64, 161; iv. 90, 93, 134, 282, 296; *W.S.* i. 353.  
 Knollys, Henry, *E.S.* i. 161; ii. 486; iv. 64, 82.  
 Knollys (b. Cave), Margaret, *E.S.* i. 161; iii. 401; iv. 82.  
 Knollys, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 212, 402; iv. 64.  
 Knollys, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 402.  
 Knollys, Sir William, 1st Lord Knollys, afterwards earl of Banbury, comptroller and treasurer of the household, *E.S.* i. 35, 174; iii. 212, 244, 402; iv. 64, 114, 115, 128, 335, 336; *W.S.* i. 407.  
 Knollys. See Brydges; Devereux; Paget.  
 'Knot of Fools', *E.S.* ii. 217; iv. 127, 180; *W.S.* ii. 343.  
 Knowle (Warwick), gild of, *W.S.* ii. 354-62, 366, 367.  
 Knowles, John, *E.S.* ii. 416, 429, 432.  
 Knox, John, *E.S.* iii. 283.  
 Knyvet or Knevet, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 67.  
 Knyvet, Thomas, Lord, gentleman of privy chamber, keeper of Whitehall, *E.S.* i. 102; iii. 283; iv. 111.  
 Knyvet. See Beville; Howard.  
 'König aus Arragona', *E.S.* ii. 286; iii. 327.  
 'König aus Engelandt und Golt-schmitt Weib', *E.S.* ii. 281.  
 'König in Dennemark und König in Schweden', *E.S.* ii. 286; iv. 6.  
 'König in Spanien und Vice Roy in Portugal', *E.S.* ii. 286; iv. 23.  
 'König Ludwig und König Friedrich von Ungarn', *E.S.* ii. 281.  
 'König von Khipern und Herzog von Venedig', *E.S.* ii. 281, 286; *W.S.* i. 375, 407.  
 Königes Sohne aus Engellandt und Königes Tochter aus Schottlandt, *E.S.* ii. 281, 285, 286.  
 Kostressen, Johan, musician, *E.S.* ii. 288, 328.  
 Krafft, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 272, 328.  
 Kyd, Thomas, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 394-7; Plays: *Cornelia*, *E.S.* iii. 397; *Spanish Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 395; *W.S.* i. 53, 55, 83, 106, 148, 206, 212, 268, 311, 316, 412, 421, 424, 537; ii. 206; Lost and Doubtful Plays: 'Ur-Hamlet', *E.S.* iii. 397; *W.S.* i. 421; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 218, 285, 292, 301, 309, 317, 394, 398, 503, 517; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 94; iii. 394, 419, 450; iv. 4, 10, 22, 28, 44, 47, 234, 246, 253; *W.S.* i. 223; ii. 208, 212.  
 Kyffin, Maurice, translator, *E.S.* iii. 398.

## L

- La Boderie, Antoine de, French ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24, 204, 206, 326, 327; ii. 7, 53, 368; iii. 241, 257, 380, 381, 382, 384, 392; *W.S.* ii. 335.
- La Motte-Fénelon, Bertrand de, French ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24, 118; *W.S.* i. 336.
- La Taille, Jacques de, *E.S.* iii. 13.
- La Tremoile, marquis de, *W.S.* ii. 346.
- Labels, for localities, *E.S.* iii. 30, 40, 122, 126, 137, 154; for play-titles, *E.S.* iii. 20, 41, 126, 137, 154; iv. 54; for properties, *E.S.* iii. 137.
- '*Labours of Hercules*', *E.S.* ii. 90, 550.
- Labyrinthus*, *E.S.* iii. 336; iv. 375, 395.
- Lacock (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Lacy, Henry, *E.S.* iii. 408.
- Lacy, John, of Putney, *E.S.* i. 20; iv. 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116.
- Lacy, John, player, *W.S.* ii. 239, 252.
- Ladies, of bed chamber, *E.S.* i. 44, 54; of drawing chamber, *E.S.* i. 54; of presence chamber, *E.S.* i. 45; of privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 44, 54; at playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 549, 555.
- Lady Alimony*, *W.S.* i. 106.
- '*Lady Amity*', *E.S.* i. 221; iii. 215.
- '*Lady Barbara*', *E.S.* ii. 96; iv. 87, 146.
- Lady Elizabeth's men, *E.S.* ii. 246-60.
- Lady Essex's men, *E.S.* ii. 103.
- 1 *Lady Jane*. See *Wyatt, Sir Thomas*.
- Lady of May* (show), *E.S.* i. 124; ii. 89; iii. 491.
- Lady Mother*, *W.S.* i. 92, 112.
- Lady Warwick's men, *E.S.* ii. 99.
- Laelia*, *E.S.* iii. 212; iv. 53, 375.
- Laetus, Pomponius, *E.S.* iii. 3, 4.
- Lake, Sir Thomas, clerk of signet, *E.S.* i. 22; ii. 53, 54, 69; iii. 384.
- Laleham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 108.
- Lamb, Charles, *E.S.* iv. 13.
- Lambarde, William, *E.S.* ii. 206, 358, 382, 532; iii. 162; *W.S.* i. 354; ii. 326.
- Lambe, Sir John, dean of arches, *E.S.* iii. 163.
- Lambert family, *W.S.* i. 14, 21, 25, 328; ii. 35-41.
- Lambert, John, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Lambeth (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 20, 114; iv. 77-115 *passim*; *W.S.* ii. 352.
- Lamer (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 123.
- Lampo, *E.S.* iv. 365.
- Lancashire, *E.S.* i. 339; iv. 311.
- Lancaster, John, *E.S.* iii. 348, 398.
- Landor, Walter Savage, *W.S.* i. 234.
- Lane, Sir Robert, *E.S.* ii. 96; iv. 84; his men, *E.S.* i. 280; ii. 3, 96.
- Lane family, *W.S.* ii. 12, 13, 122.
- Laneham, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 86, 106, 107, 110, 111, 328; iv. 163, 229, 252, 296; *W.S.* i. 33, 35, 37, 512.
- Laneham, Robert, keeper of council chamber door, *E.S.* i. 69, 123, 241; ii. 88, 328; iv. 21, 37, 61, 403.
- Lane's men, *E.S.* ii. 96.
- Langbaine, Gerard, *W.S.* i. 315; ii. 238, 255, 261, 275, 280, 347.
- Langley (Oxon.), *E.S.* 88, 90, 92, 119.
- Langley, Francis, *E.S.* i. 297, 368; ii. 131-3, 411-12; iv. 316, 325, 329.
- Langworth, Arthur, *E.S.* ii. 451.
- Lanier, Nicholas, musician, *E.S.* i. 134, 201; iii. 246.
- Lanman, Henry, owner of Curtain, *E.S.* ii. 328, 393, 401.
- Lapworth (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 366.

- Larivey, Pierre, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
*'Late Murder of the Son upon the Mother'*, *E.S.* iii. 512.  
 Latewar, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 275, 318.  
 Latimer, Hugh, bishop of Worcester, *W.S.* ii. 130.  
 Latimer (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 88, 93, 107.  
 Latton (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 87, 93, 95.  
 Laud, William, president of St. John's, Oxford, archbishop of Canterbury, *E.S.* ii. 511; iv. 373; *W.S.* ii. 349.  
*Launching of the Mary*, *W.S.* i. 92, 105, 112, 116, 125.  
 Launde (Leics.), *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Laverdin, Marshal de, *E.S.* iii. 385, 386.  
 Lavine, William de, Blackfriars resident, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Lavoltas, *E.S.* i. 198; iii. 241, 435.  
 Law, Matthew, stationer, *W.S.* i. 131, 133, 140.  
*Law Tricks*, *E.S.* ii. 50; iii. 133, 150, 285, 391; *W.S.* i. 523.  
 Lawn-tennis, *E.S.* i. 124.  
 Lawrence, Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Lawrence, Roger, *E.S.* iv. 16.  
 Lawshall (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Lawsuits of players, *E.S.* ii. 23, 43, 57, 64, 80, 128, 131, 156, 202, 221, 236-40, 241-3, 383, 387-93, 398-400, 414, 424, 445, 515-17.  
 Layer Marney (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79.  
 Lazzari, Bramante, *E.S.* iii. 9.  
 Le Grys, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iii. 330.  
 Le Mere, John, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
*Le Monde Malade et Mal Pansé*, *E.S.* i. 249.  
*Le Pape Malade*, *E.S.* i. 249.  
*Leander*, *E.S.* iii. 336; iv. 376.  
 Leap-year, in plays, *E.S.* iii. 253, 292, 440; iv. 21, 29.  
*Lear*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 488; *W.S.* i. 463-70; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 464; the text, *W.S.* i. 161, 182, 235, 236, 463, 464, 465; reporting, *W.S.* i. 465; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 466; censorship, *W.S.* i. 238, 241, 467; cuts, *W.S.* i. 467; date, *W.S.* i. 246, 249, 273, 468; revival, *W.S.* i. 468; the old play, *W.S.* i. 469 sqq.; performance, *W.S.* ii. 318; forgeries, *W.S.* ii. 383, 388; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 212, 286; iii. 191, 499; iv. 25, 48, 121, 390; *W.S.* i. 86, 137, 446.  
*Lear König von Engelandt*, *W.S.* i. 470.  
 Learned counsel, *E.S.* i. 69.  
 Leatherhead (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Leatt, Nicolas, *E.S.* iii. 503.  
 Leberwurst, Hans, player, *E.S.* ii. 292, 328.  
 Ledbetter, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 278, 280, 328.  
 Lee (b. Paget), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 399.  
 Lee, Sir Anthony, *E.S.* iii. 399.  
 Lee, Sir Henry, baronet, *E.S.* iii. 400.  
 Lee, Sir Henry, K.G., master of the armoury, his career and dramatic activities, *E.S.* iii. 268, 309, 398-407; *Tilt Yard Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 402; *Woodstock Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 400; 2nd *Woodstock Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 404; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 18, 42, 119, 140, 141, 145-6; iv. 64, 92, 107, 117.  
 Lee, John, *E.S.* iv. 111.  
 Lee, Sir John, *E.S.* iii. 377.  
 Lee, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 399.  
 Lee, Richard, Blackfriars resident, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Lee, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Lee, Sir Robert, gentleman usher, *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 Lee, Sir Robert, lord mayor, *E.S.* i. 137; ii. 76.  
 Lee, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 61, 136, 168, 229, 233, 235, 236, 240, 328; iii. 407; iv. 182, 183, 342; *W.S.* i. 44, 52, 513.  
 Lee, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 324.  
 Leek, Sir Francis, *E.S.* i. 270.  
 Leeke, David, player, *E.S.* ii. 328.



- Lees (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79, 87.  
 Lees, Richard, clerk comptroller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 73, 79.  
 Legge, Thomas, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 407-8; Play: *Richardus Tertius*, *E.S.* iii. 408; Lost Play: *Destruction of Jerusalem*, *E.S.* iii. 408; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 127, iii. 316; iv. 246, 378; *W.S.* i. 304.  
 Legh, Gerard, *W.S.* i. 336.  
 Leicester, *E.S.* i. 116, 334, 337; ii. 2, 40, 55, 66, 68, 81, 83, 221, 222; iv. 116, 126, 129; *W.S.* ii. 307, 311, 316, 333, 368.  
 Leicester (title). See Dudley, Sidney.  
 Leicester's boys, *E.S.* ii. 88.  
 Leicester's men, *E.S.* i. 223, 276, 278, 279, 281, 302, 308, 310, 311, 314, 336; ii. 85-91, 201; *W.S.* i. 28, 29, 31, 32, 39, 59; ii. 304, 306, 387.  
 Leicester's musicians, *W.S.* i. 40.  
 Leigh, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 332.  
 Leigh, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 401.  
 Leighton Bromswold (Hunts.), *E.S.* iv. 83.  
 Leir, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 25; *W.S.* i. 469; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 96, 114, 202; iii. 51, 127, 191, 471, 518; iv. 48, 384; *W.S.* i. 53, 54, 55, 148, 218, 249, 304, 537; ii. 318.  
 Leman, John, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.  
 Lena, *E.S.* iii. 11.  
 Length of plays, *E.S.* ii. 543, 556.  
 Lennox (title). See Stuart.  
 Lennox's men, *E.S.* ii. 241.  
 Lent, restraint in, *E.S.* i. 286, 297, 301, 304, 315, 316, 337, 380; ii. 8, 43, 120, 141-2, 159-60, 192, 218, 233, 244, 259, 480; iv. 256, 278, 297, 332, 336, 342.  
 Leo X, Pope, *E.S.* iii. 4.  
 Leopard's Head, Shoreditch, *E.S.* ii. 287.  
 Lerma, duke of, *E.S.* iii. 233.  
 L'Estrange, Sir Nicholas, *W.S.* ii. 243.  
 Leveson, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 100, 328; iv. 280.  
 Levison, William, *E.S.* ii. 417; *W.S.* ii. 53.  
 Lewes, Elizabeth, *E.S.* iii. 334.  
 Lewes, John, *E.S.* ii. 499.  
 Lewes (Sussex), *E.S.* i. 110.  
 Lewisham (Kent), *E.S.* i. 6, 120; iv. 101, 103, 115.  
 Lewknor, Sir Lewis, master of ceremonies, *E.S.* i. 53; iii. 377.  
 Lewknor, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Lewseye, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 277.  
 Ley, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Ley, William, stationer, *W.S.* i. 537.  
 Leyfield, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 105.  
 Leys (grassland), *W.S.* ii. 110.  
 Leyton (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 98, 111, 118.  
*Li Tre Satiri*, *W.S.* i. 493.  
 Liaison, *E.S.* iii. 200.  
 Libels in plays, *E.S.* i. 327, 328; ii. 403; *W.S.* i. 101, 238, 381, 418, 431, 433, 440, 485.  
 'Liber Niger', *E.S.* i. 32, 34, 50, 57.  
*Liberality and Prodigality*, *E.S.* ii. 43; iii. 145; iv. 26, 388.  
 Liberties, *E.S.* ii. 477-80.  
 Licences: for plays, by high commission, *E.S.* i. 275; by local officers, *E.S.* i. 276, 337; iv. 263; by master of revels, *E.S.* i. 288, 318; ii. 222; iii. 276; *W.S.* i. 100, 109-12, 115, 129, 159; by privy council, *E.S.* i. 275; by secondaries of the comptroller, *E.S.* i. 275, 318; by sovereign, *E.S.* i. 275; by special commission, *E.S.* i. 295, 319; by Samuel Daniel, *E.S.* i. 303, 320, 326, 386; ii. 49; for playhouses, by local officers, *E.S.* i. 276, 279, 299, 306, 337; by master of revels, *E.S.* i. 288, 295, 318, 369; by privy council, *E.S.* i. 300; for playing companies, by lords, *E.S.* i. 266, 270, 274, 276, 279, 286, 294, 299, 304, 310, 335, 337, 354; ii. 222; iv. 264; by master of revels, *E.S.* i. 288,

- 300, 318; ii. 221; by privy council, *E.S.* i. 274, 282, 300, 302; ii. 94, 123; under signet, *E.S.* i. 306, 338; ii. 260; for printing books, by correctors, *E.S.* iii. 162-77, 187-92; *W.S.* i. 128; by high commission, *E.S.* iii. 162, 166-8, 172; iv. 264; *W.S.* i. 129; by lord chamberlain, *E.S.* iii. 188, 190, 192; *W.S.* i. 130; by master of revels, *E.S.* i. 320; iii. 158, 169, 191, 258; *W.S.* i. 100; by privy council, *E.S.* iii. 159-63, 168, 172; iv. 264; by sovereign, *E.S.* iii. 160; iv. 264; by Stationers' Company, *E.S.* iii. 162-77, 187-92; subject to conditions, *E.S.* iii. 169, 188-90. See Censorship; Deputations; Exemplifications; Patents; Restraints; Public theatres.
- Lichfield, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 92, 93.
- Lichfield (Staffs.), *E.S.* i. 214; iv. 91.
- Liebeskampff, *E.S.* ii. 285.
- Life and Repentance of Mary Magdalene, *E.S.* iii. 25, 503; iv. 194, 381.
- Light endings, *W.S.* i. 265; tables of, *W.S.* ii. 401, 405. See Metre.
- Lighting of plays, *E.S.* i. 225, 227; ii. 541, 543, 556; iv. 373; of masks, *E.S.* i. 6, 195.
- Ligne, Jean de, Prince de Brabançon, *E.S.* i. 25.
- 'Like Quits Like', *E.S.* iii. 267.
- 'Like unto Like' (1600), *E.S.* ii. 133; iv. 16.
- Like Will to Like (c. 1568), *E.S.* ii. 14; iii. 24, 311, 317; iv. 16, 381.
- Lily, William, grammarian, *E.S.* ii. 8, 16, 18; iii. 411; *W.S.* i. 10.
- Limbart, Stephen, master of Norwich grammar school, *E.S.* iv. 63.
- Lincoln (title). See Clinton.
- Lincoln's Inn, *E.S.* i. 173, 222; ii. 34, 36, 91; iii. 260, 468; iv. 127.
- Lincoln's men, *E.S.* ii. 96.
- Lindsey, Alexander, *E.S.* ii. 268.
- Lines of players, *W.S.* i. 82; ii. 87.
- Ling, Nicholas, stationer, *W.S.* i. 132.
- Lingua, *E.S.* iii. 497; iv. 373, 389.
- Linton (Cambs.), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Lintot, Bernard, publisher, *W.S.* ii. 270.
- Lion-baiting, *E.S.* ii. 454; iv. 118, 120, 123, 124.
- Lions, *E.S.* iii. 369.
- Lipsius, Justus, *E.S.* iii. 332.
- Lisandre et Caliste, *E.S.* iii. 16.
- Lisle (title). See Sidney.
- Lister, Edward, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 328.
- Lists for tilt, *E.S.* i. 140.
- Little Thief. See Nightwalker.
- Livery of household, *E.S.* i. 51, 52, 94, 96, 539; of players, *E.S.* i. 271, 274, 279, 311, 312, 313, 337, 355; ii. 5, 27, 82, 83, 86, 105, 107, 110, 186, 211, 229, 236, 239, 273; iv. 268.
- Livy, *W.S.* i. 480.
- Lloid, Th., *E.S.* iii. 398.
- Lloyd, David, *W.S.* ii. 250.
- Lloyd, Richard, *W.S.* i. 336.
- Loarte, Jasper, *W.S.* ii. 382.
- Local players, *E.S.* i. 280, 310, 328.
- Locality, indicated in dialogue, *E.S.* iii. 41, 52, 127; change of, *E.S.* iii. 18, 25, 34, 36, 38-9, 43, 88, 102, 121, 142. See Edge; Foreshortening; Juxtaposition; Labels; Multiple; Split scenes; Unity.
- Locatelli, Basilio, *W.S.* i. 494.
- Lochard, Owen, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Lochrine, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 26; *W.S.* i. 533, 536; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 51, 59, 68, 74, 196, 232, 239, 497; iv. 44, 46, 384; *W.S.* i. 143, 206, 209, 487; ii. 392.
- Lodge, Thomas, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 409-11; Plays: *Looking Glass for London and England*, *E.S.* iii. 410; *W.S.* i. 54, 209, 268; ii. 308, 309, 310; *Wounds of Civil War*, *E.S.* iii. 410; *W.S.* i. 53; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 410; and Greene, *W.S.*

- i. 58, 209; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 285, 292, 324, 367; and players, *E.S.* i. 376; on plays, *E.S.* i. 256; iv. 206, 226; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 99, 238, 259; ii. 195, 349, 395; iii. 323, 326, 328; iv. 15, 23, 25, 36, 44, 46, 52, 246; *W.S.* i. 223, 404, 411, 545; ii. 195.
- Lodge, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 409.
- Loggia, *E.S.* iii. 25, 32, 36, 43.
- Loiala*, *E.S.* iii. 476.
- Lok, Henry, *W.S.* i. 568.
- London, Westminster and Suburbs:
- City of London and Whitefriars, *E.S.*: Artillery Garden, iii. 340; Baynard's Castle, i. 4, 9, 104, 159, 160; ii. 494; iv. 77, 80, 81, 82, 91, 113; Bishops-gate (Bull), i. 289; ii. 360, 380; iv. 86, 87, 88; Boar's Head (Aldgate), ii. 356, 443; Boar's Head (Eastcheap), ii. 443; Bridewell, ii. 52, 476, 481; iii. 496; Britain's Burse, i. 10; iii. 129; Carpenter's Hall, ii. 356; Carter Lane, ii. 481, 483; Castle Lane, ii. 481; Christ Church, ii. 44; Christ's Hospital, iii. 458; Clothworkers' Hall, iv. 122; Conduits, i. 132; ii. 453; iv. 121; Convocation House, ii. 13, 16; Counter (Poultry), ii. 164; iv. 367; Counter (Wood St.), iv. 282; Creed Lane, ii. 481; Crosby Hall, i. 10; Dorset (Sackville) House, i. 161; ii. 516; iv. 81, 113; East Smithfield, i. 301, 304; iv. 327, 340; Ely Place, i. 102; iii. 235; iv. 103, 104, 105, 106; Fleet Ditch, ii. 476, 481; Fleet Street, ii. 159; Fleet Prison, i. 12; Gracechurch Street (Bell, Cross Keys), ii. 344, 360, 380-2; Guildhall, i. 135, 221, 286; iv. 121; Heneage House, iv. 100; Holborn, i. 220; ii. 475; iv. 112; Huntingdon House, iv. 110; Leadenhall, iv. 290; London Bridge, ii. 366, 376; Ludgate Hill or Bowrier Row (Bel Savage), ii. 360, 382, 481; Merchant Taylors, i. 134, 137, 174; ii. 75, 213; iii. 394, 442; iv. 102, 122, 129; New Fish Street, ii. 159; Newgate, ii. 54; iv. 298; Northumberland Place, ii. 356; iii. 502; Puddle Wharf, ii. 472, 481; St. Andrew's Hill, i. 9; ii. 474; St. Andrew's (Holborn), iii. 507; St. Antholin's, i. 262; St. Bartholomew's, ii. 44; St. Botolph's (Aldersgate), ii. 356; St. Giles's (Cripplegate), i. 300; ii. 295, 435; iv. 12; St. Gregory's, ii. 10, 13, 16, 358; St. Leonard's (Shoreditch), ii. 295, 384; St. Mary-le-Bow, i. 104; St. Mary's (Aldermanbury), ii. 311, 320; St. Mary Woolnoth, ii. 73; St. Mildred's (Bread Street), ii. 404; St. Paul's Cathedral, i. 135, 315; ii. 9-11; iii. 128; iv. 103; its weathercock, iii. 466, 473; iv. 31, 37; St. Paul's Churchyard, iii. 420; St. Paul's Cross, i. 254, 262, 285, 291; iv. 208; St. Paul's Grammar School, i. 132, 133; iv. 56; St. Peter's Hill, i. 103; Salisbury Court, ii. 516-17; Southampton House, iv. 119; Stationers' Hall, iii. 166, 174, 186, 422; Tower, i. 9, 131, 134; iv. 60, 77, 79, 82, 100, 116, 118, 120, 123, 124; Trinity Hall, ii. 356; Wardrobe, i. 9; ii. 473, 476; Warwick Inn, i. 74; ii. 491; Water Lane (Fleet Street), ii. 516; Whitefriars, i. 10, 103, 303; ii. 360, 477-9, 515-7.
- Blackfriars, *E.S.*: i. 10, 74, 76, 95, 169; ii. 48, 194, 475-515; iv. 107, 113, 114, 115; Anker-house, ii. 483; Apothecaries'

London, Blackfriars (*cont.*).

Hall, ii. 492, 507; iv. 372; Bridewell Lane, i. 326; ii. 482; Cobham House, i. 15, ii. 485, 488, 492, 504; Duchy Chamber, ii. 490, 502; Fleet Bridge, ii. 481; Gate-house, *W.S.* ii. 154-69; Gate Street, *E.S.*: ii. 481; Glass-house, ii. 506; High Street, ii. 482; Hunsdon House, ii. 501, 504, 506; Ireland Yard, ii. 482-3; King's Printing House, ii. 506; Pipe Office, ii. 488, 498, 504; Porter's Hall play-house, ii. 472; Printing House Lane, ii. 501; St. Anne's, ii. 474, 478, 482, 486, 491, 511; iv. 320; Shoemakers' Row, ii. 483; Stairs, ii. 481; Water Lane, ii. 482, 484, 487, 501, 508.

Middlesex Suburbs, *E.S.*: Blackwall, iv. 113, 121; Charterhouse, i. 10; iv. 77, 79, 84, 97, 116; Finsbury, i. 290; ii. 435; iv. 327; Finsbury Fields, ii. 370, 385-6, 396; Golden Lane (Fortune), ii. 435; Holywell (Theatre, Curtain), ii. 363, 384, 400; Hoxton Fields, ii. 158, 400; iii. 353; Islington (Saracen's Head), ii. 127, 356; Kingsgate, i. 13; Marylebone Park, i. 11; Mile End, i. 139; iv. 77, 102; Moorfields, ii. 401; New River, i. 137; iii. 443; Nightingale Lane, iv. 327; St. James's (Clerkenwell), ii. 445; St. John's (Clerkenwell), i. 11, 76, 79, 95, 101, 223; ii. 481; iv. 250, 252; St. John Street (Red Bull), ii. 445; Stepney (Red Lion), ii. 380; Stratford at Bow, iv. 93, 96, 121; Whitechapel (Boar's Head), ii. 67, 242, 368, 444; Whitecross Street, ii. 435.

Southwark and Surrey Suburbs,

*E.S.*: Bankside (Rose, Globe, Hope), i. 296; ii. 359, 363, 370, 376-8, 449; Barge, Bell and Cock, ii. 464; Barge-house, i. 8; ii. 413, 460; Bear-gardens, ii. 449-65; Bear-gardens Lane, ii. 463, 470; Bearsfoot Alley, ii. 470; Bermondsey, ii. 411, 459; iv. 83, 86; Clink, i. 359; ii. 228, 359, 376, 406, 459, 461; Copt Hall, ii. 411, 461; Cuckold's Haven, iii. 149; Deadman's Place, ii. 377, 427, 430; Globe Alley, ii. 378, 427-33; Holland Street, ii. 377, 461; Horseshoe Alley, ii. 433; Lambeth Marsh, ii. 459; Maid (Maiden) Lane, ii. 359, 377, 405, 427-33; Marshalsea, i. 299; ii. 132, 163; iii. 353; iv. 280, 310, 323; Mason Stairs, ii. 462; Newington (Newington Butts), i. 283; ii. 359, 404; iv. 111, 113; Palmyra, ii. 428; Paris Garden or Widenflete (Swan), i. 8, 12, 63; 314; ii. 342, 359, 376, 449, 458-61; Park, ii. 431; Pike Garden, ii. 463; Rose Alley, ii. 406; St. George's Fields, ii. 359; iv. 86; St. Margaret's, ii. 405, 427; St. Mary Overies, i. 262, 263; ii. 376, 427; St. Saviour's, i. 300; ii. 99, 405, 427; iv. 325; Southwark, i. 275, 300, 315, 317, 359; ii. 99, 295, 355, 359, 376, 407, 449; iv. 80, 94; Stews, i. 359; ii. 376, 405, 460, 462; Winchester House, ii. 376; iii. 234.

Liberty of Duchy of Lancaster, *E.S.*: Arundel House, iv. 83, 100, 101, 115; Bedford House, iv. 82, 104; Cecil House, iii. 248; iv. 119; Leicester (Essex) House, iv. 92, 93, 94, 96; Savoy, i. 9, 216; iv. 82, 109, 115, 144; Somerset House

London, Liberty of Duchy of Lancaster (*cont.*).

(Denmark House, Queen's Court), i. 10, 12, 95, 174, 216; ii. 211; iii. 277; iv. 77-112 *passim*, 118, 121, 129, 130, 169, 183; Strand, ii. 435; iii. 392; iv. 79, 108, 109, 113.

Westminster, *E.S.*: Banqueting House, i. 15-17; ii. 453, 480; iii. 234, 242, 245, 282, 375, 378, 379, 383, 385, 386; iv. 59, 87, 171; Baptista's, i. 102; Burghley House, i. 168; ii. 194; iv. 81, 105, 108, 109, 110, 111; Cockpit, i. 8, 13, 146, 216, 218, 234; iv. 87, 175, 177, 179, 181; Conduit Court, ii. 453; Covent Garden, iv. 105; Durham Place, i. 10, 160; iv. 93, 123, 170; Exchequer Chamber, i. 135; Gatehouse, i. 328; iv. 280; Haunce's, i. 102; Hyde Park, i. 11, 15; King's Road, i. 13; St. James's, i. 11, 13; iv. 77-116 *passim*; St. James's Park, i. 8, 216; iii. 261; iv. 115; St. Peter, College of, ii. 70; St. Stephen's, ii. 25; Tiltyard, i. 8, 18, 141-8; ii. 453; iii. 211, 261, 268, 402-5; Westminster Abbey, ii. 70, 361; Westminster Hall, i. 135, 150; Westminster Palace, i. 8, 102; Whitehall, i. 8, 15, 19, 108, 143, 298 (*see* Banqueting-house); iv. 77-129 *passim*; Winchester House, iii. 234; York House, i. 8; iv. 112.

*See* Shakespeares of.

London book-trade, regulation of, *W.S.* i. 128.

London, Shakespeares of, *W.S.* ii. 18, 369.

'*London Against the Three Ladies*', *E.S.* iii. 515; iv. 216.

'1, 2 *London Florentine*', *E.S.* ii. 180-1; iii. 266, 347.

*London Maid*. *See* *Thorny Abbey*.

'*London Merchant*', *E.S.* iii. 315; iv. 397, 401.

*London Prodigal*, *E.S.* ii. 212, 300; iv. 27, 389; *W.S.* i. 143, 206, 534.

*London's Love to Prince Henry*, *E.S.* iv. 72.

Long, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 79.

Long, Maurice, *E.S.* ii. 401.

Long, Nicholas, revels (provincial) manager, *E.S.* ii. 60, 61, 259, 328.

Long, Sir Richard, master of Paris Garden, *E.S.* ii. 450.

Long, William, *E.S.* ii. 401.

Long Itchington (Warwick), *E.S.* iv. 91.

Long lines, *W.S.* i. 258. *See* Metre.

'1 *Long Meg of Westminster*', *E.S.* ii. 147, 190.

Long Melford (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.

Long Parliament, plays suppressed by, *E.S.* i. 306, 387.

Long Stanton (Cambs.), *E.S.* iv. 81.

*Longer Thou Livest*. *See* *The Longer*.

Longleat (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.

'*Longshanks*', *E.S.* ii. 144, 168, 181; iii. 461.

'*Longsword, Sir William*', *E.S.* i. 320; ii. 170; iii. 308.

Longueville, Henri, duc de, *W.S.* i. 338.

*Look About You*, *E.S.* ii. 172; iii. 67, 70, 74, 94, 503; iv. 28, 387.

*Looking Glass for London and England*, *E.S.* ii. 110, 114, 122, 280, 296;

iii. 52, 55, 89, 91, 328, 383; *W.S.* i. 54, 209, 268; ii. 308 sqq.

Lope de Vega, *W.S.* i. 346.

Lopez, Roderigo, *E.S.* iii. 423; *W.S.* i. 246, 366, 371.

Lord Lieutenant, plays licensed by, *E.S.* i. 276.

Lord Mayor's Day, *E.S.* i. 22.

Lord Mayor's Show, *E.S.* i. 135-8; ii. 72; iii. 305, 443, 445, 448, 455, 463; iv. 62.

*Lord's Mask*, *E.S.* i. 173, 179, 180, 193, 196, 201, 202, 205, 210; iii. 241.

- Lords of Misrule, *E.S.* i. 19, 72, 135; iv. 55, 71, 80, 200.
- Lords of players, *E.S.* i. 266, 270, 271, 274, 276, 279, 286, 294, 299, 304, 310, 335, 337, 354; ii. 3, 221; iii. 180, 188; iv. 205, 210, 230, 237, 263, 264, 268, 293, 298, 316, 319, 320, 324, 326, 328, 334, 337.
- Lords' rooms, *E.S.* ii. 531, 535-7; iii. 95, 118; iv. 366.
- Lorkin, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 419.
- L'Orme, Philibert de, *E.S.* iii. 14.
- Lorraine, François de, *E.S.* i. 159.
- Loseley (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 77, 109; iv. 84, 93, 100, 106, 114, 117.
- Lost Plays (list), *E.S.* iv. 398-404.
- Lotteries, *E.S.* iv. 67, 400.
- Loughborough (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 93, 95, 98, 108, 111.
- Loughborough (Leics.), *E.S.* iv. 126.
- Loughton (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79, 111, 120.
- Louis XII, king of France, *E.S.* i. 152.
- Louis XIII, king of France, *E.S.* iii. 511.
- Louis XIV, king of France, *E.S.* ii. 293, 298.
- Love and Fortune*, *E.S.* ii. 118; iii. 45, 91; iv. 28, 99, 159; *W.S.* i. 487.
- '*Love and Self-Love*' (show), *E.S.* iii. 212, 306.
- Love Feigned and Unfeigned*, *E.S.* iv. 28, 405.
- Love Freed from Ignorance and Folly* (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 198, 200, 209, 210; iii. 386; iv. 125.
- Lovekyn, Arthur, player, *E.S.* ii. 328.
- '*Love Labours Won*', discussed, *W.S.* i. 272; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 197; iii. 489; iv. 246; *W.S.* i. 206, 244, 326, 387, 451.
- Love lies a-bleeding*, *W.S.* ii. 343. See *Philaster*.
- '*Love of an English Lady*', *E.S.* ii. 143.
- '*Love of a Grecian Lady*', *E.S.* ii. 146; iii. 462.
- '*Love Parts Friendship*', *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 266, 494; iv. 50.
- '*Love Prevented*', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 467.
- Love Restored* (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 200, 206; iii. 387; iv. 35, 58, 125.
- Lovell, Gregory, cofferer of the household, *E.S.* iv. 90, 104.
- Lovell, Sir Thomas, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 58.
- Love's Changelings Change*, *W.S.* i. 92.
- Love's Cure*, *E.S.* iii. 231; iv. 395.
- Love's Labour's Lost*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 482; *W.S.* i. 332-8; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 332; the texts, *W.S.* i. 131, 140, 150, 162, 332, 333; afterthoughts, *W.S.* i. 235; censorship, *W.S.* i. 240; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 267, 272, 335; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 334; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 233; topical and literary allusions, *W.S.* i. 69, 335, 336; parallel to French history, *W.S.* i. 337; performances, *W.S.* i. 338; ii. 331-2; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 215; ii. 194, 196, 211; iii. 123, 188, 260; iv. 119, 239, 172, 246, 385; *W.S.* i. 308, 344, 547, 564; ii. 196.
- Love's Loadstone*, *E.S.* iii. 499. See *Pathomachia*.
- Love's Metamorphosis*, *E.S.* ii. 18; iii. 34, 145, 416; iv. 387.
- Love's Mistress*, *E.S.* iii. 346.
- Love-sick King*, *E.S.* iii. 237; iv. 396.
- Lowin, John, player, career of, *E.S.* i. 388; ii. 328; his parts, *E.S.* ii. 219, 329; iv. 371; *W.S.* i. 83, 498; ii. 264; in actor-lists, *E.S.* iii. 228, 229, 367, 368, 371, 372, 431, 510; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 210, 212, 215, 218, 226, 425, 510; iii. 218; iv. 370; *W.S.* i. 80; ii. 72-7.
- '*Loyalty and Beauty*', *E.S.* ii. 35; iv. 96, 155.
- Lucan, *W.S.* i. 401.
- Lucas, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 79.

Lucian, *W.S.* i. 483.  
*Lucidi*, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Lucy, George, *E.S.* iii. 371.  
 Lucy, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 83, 88;  
*W.S.* i. 18, 434; ii. 105, 265, 290,  
 293. See also *Merry Wives*; Shake-  
 speare, William; Deer-stealing.  
 'Lud, King', *E.S.* ii. 95; *W.S.* ii. 317.  
 Luddington (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 46,  
 47, 50, 51.  
 Ludlow (Salop), players at, *W.S.* ii.  
 315.  
 'Ludovico, ein König aus Hispania',  
*E.S.* ii. 284.  
 Lulworth (Dorset), *E.S.* i. 122; iv.  
 130.  
 Lumi artificiali, *E.S.* iv. 355, 363.  
 Lumley (Durham), *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Lumley House, Greenwich (Kent),  
*E.S.* iv. 112.  
 Lumley, Jane, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 411.  
 Lumley, John, Lord, *E.S.* i. 11; iii.  
 411; iv. 100, 106, 116.  
 Luoghi deputati, *E.S.* iii. 6.  
 Lupo, Thomas, musician, *E.S.* i. 134,  
 202; iii. 241, 244, 385, 387.  
 Lupton, Mr. (1575), *E.S.* iii. 411.  
 Lupton, Thomas, playwright, *E.S.*  
 iii. 411; Play: *All for Money*, *E.S.*  
 iii. 411.  
 Lusores Regis, *E.S.* ii. 78.  
 'Lustie London', *E.S.* iii. 470.  
*Lust's Dominion*, *E.S.* iii. 427; iv.  
 396.  
*Lusty Juvenus*, *E.S.* iii. 22; iv. 380.  
 Lutenists, *E.S.* i. 49; ii. 31, 277.  
 Luther, Martin, on plays, *E.S.* i. 241.  
 Luton (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 91, 120.

Lyance (Shakespeare property), *W.S.*  
 ii. 361, 365, 374.  
 Lydgate, John, *E.S.* i. 190; *W.S.* i.  
 447.  
 Lydiard (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 107, 128.  
 Lygon, Roger, *E.S.* ii. 486.  
 Lylgrave, William, *E.S.* ii. 499.  
 Lyly, John, playwright, Blackfriars  
 lessee, Oxford's payee, career and  
 works, *E.S.* iii. 411-17; Plays:  
*Campaspe*, *E.S.* ii. 36, 39; iii. 413;  
*W.S.* i. 53; *Endymion*, *E.S.* iii. 415;  
*W.S.* i. 331; *Galathea*, *E.S.* iii.  
 415; *Love's Metamorphosis*, *E.S.*  
 ii. 43; iii. 416; *Midas*, *E.S.* iii.  
 416; *Mother Bombie*, *E.S.* iii. 416;  
*Sapho and Phao*, *E.S.* ii. 36, 39;  
 iii. 414; *W.S.* i. 53; *Woman in the*  
*Moon*, *E.S.* iii. 416; *W.S.* i. 490;  
*Doubtful Work*, *E.S.* iii. 417; on  
 plays, *E.S.* iv. 232; and master-  
 ship of revels, *E.S.* i. 95-7; men-  
 tioned, *E.S.* i. 46, 129, 152, 197,  
 224, 294; ii. 17, 18, 37, 39, 40,  
 101, 329, 395, 497, 508; iii. 102,  
 181, 199, 450; iv. 29, 52, 65, 66,  
 68, 71, 160, 229, 246; *W.S.* i. 32,  
 142, 331, 336; ii. 186, 195, 208,  
 221.  
 Lyly, Peter, corrector of books, *E.S.*  
 iii. 168, 413.  
 Lyme Regis (Dorset), *E.S.* ii. 83.  
 Lynsey, John, *E.S.* ii. 441.  
 Lyons, Andrew, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Lyons (France), *E.S.* iv. 401.  
 Lytton, Rowland, *E.S.* iv. 83, 84, 87.  
 Lyzarde, William, painter, *E.S.* i.  
 230.

## M

M., I. (1623), *W.S.* ii. 234.  
 M., J. (c. 1615), *W.S.* ii. 221.  
 Mabbe, James, *E.S.* iv. 399; *W.S.* ii.  
 234.  
*Macbeth*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 488;  
*W.S.* i. 471-6; bibliography, *W.S.*

i. 471; the text, *W.S.* i. 471, 472;  
 date, *W.S.* i. 245, 249, 273, 468,  
 473-5; rehandling, *W.S.* i. 471;  
 revision theories, *W.S.* i. 472;  
 interpolations, *W.S.* i. 235, 472;  
 cuts, *W.S.* i. 229; Middleton's

- Witch*, *W.S.* i. 472-3; source, *W.S.* i. 475; ballad, *W.S.* i. 476; Jonson's criticism, *W.S.* i. 70; ii. 211; performance, *W.S.* ii. 337; forgery, *W.S.* ii. 391; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 126, 186; ii. 212, 215, 269; iii. 332, 438, 439, 498; iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 76, 486.
- '*Machiavel*' (1592), *E.S.* ii. 122; iii. 272; *W.S.* ii. 308, 310.
- '*Machiavel and the Devil*' (1613), *E.S.* i. 374; ii. 252; iii. 272.
- Machiavellus*, *E.S.* iii. 513; iv. 376.
- Machin, Lewis, *E.S.* ii. 66; iii. 417; iv. 11; Play: *The Dumb Knight*, *E.S.* iii. 417.
- Machin, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 279, 280, 329; iii. 417.
- Machines, *E.S.* i. 179, 184, 200, 232, 233; iii. 77, 87, 97, 231, 241, 282, 376, 378-9, 383, 386; iv. 370, 371.
- Machyn, Henry, *E.S.* i. 72, 107, 157, 159, 221; *W.S.* i. 400; ii. 386; iii. 457.
- '*Mack*', *E.S.* ii. 143; iii. 299, 301.
- Macklin, Charles, player, *W.S.* ii. 273, 377.
- Macrobius, *E.S.* i. 377; *W.S.* i. 217, 400.
- Mad World, my Masters*, *E.S.* i. 311, 316; ii. 22; iii. 143, 439; iv. 391.
- '*Madman's Morris*', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 302, 308, 516.
- '*Madon King of Britain*', *E.S.* iii. 233; iv. 397, 401.
- Madox, Richard, *E.S.* i. 371; iii. 321.
- Magett, Stephen, tireman, *E.S.* ii. 149, 156, 329, 541.
- Magnetic Lady*, *W.S.* i. 102, 105.
- Mago, William, player, *W.S.* ii. 81.
- Mahelot, Laurent, *E.S.* iii. 16.
- '*Mahomet*', *E.S.* ii. 146, 168, 180; iii. 327; iv. 47.
- '*Mahomet's Poo*', *E.S.* iii. 327, 460, 462.
- Maid of the Mill*, *E.S.* iii. 473; *W.S.* i. 106.
- Maidenhead (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Maidenhead Well Lost*, *E.S.* iii. 347.
- '*Maiden's Holiday*', *E.S.* iii. 289, 427; iv. 396, 402.
- Maid's Metamorphosis*, *E.S.* ii. 20; iii. 132, 136, 277, 417; iv. 29, 386; *W.S.* i. 268.
- Maids of Honour, *E.S.* i. 45; iii. 514; iv. 114, 352.
- Maid's Tragedy*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 224; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 39, 171, 188, 203; ii. 215, 217; iii. 112; iv. 127, 180, 371, 393; *W.S.* ii. 343.
- Maidstone, players at, *E.S.* ii. 59; *W.S.* ii. 304, 306, 314, 333.
- Mainwaring, Arthur, *E.S.* iv. 5; *W.S.* ii. 141-7.
- '*Maisons*', *E.S.* iii. 16, 18.
- Major, Ezechiel, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- '*Malcolm King of Scots*', *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 435; *W.S.* i. 476.
- Malcontent*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 431; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 198; ii. 50, 210, 308, 310, 340, 542; iii. 125, 130, 131, 132, 147, 200, 508; iv. 23, 388; *W.S.* i. 148, 200, 213; ii. 81.
- Maldon (Essex), *E.S.* i. 339; ii. 2, 81, 83; *W.S.* ii. 328.
- Malim, William, master of Eton, *E.S.* ii. 74.
- Malinge, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 103.
- Malloy, Christopher, *E.S.* i. 328.
- Malone, Edmund, *W.S.* ii. 184, 208, 235, 238, 255, 263, 273, 280, 283, 291, 293, 294, 296, 330, 346, 381, 389.
- Malthouse, John, *E.S.* ii. 464.
- Malvolio*. See *Twelfth Night*.
- '*Mamillia*', *E.S.* ii. 88; iv. 89, 147.
- Managers of companies, *E.S.* i. 352; ii. 219, 238-9.
- '*Mandeville, Sir John*', *E.S.* ii. 122-3; iv. 12; *W.S.* ii. 307, 309, 310.
- '*Manhood and Misrule*', *E.S.* iv. 402.
- Mankind*, *E.S.* iv. 37.
- Manne, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 401.
- Mannering, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 345.



- Manners, Edward, 3rd earl of Rutland, *E.S.* ii. 385, 401.
- Manners (b. Sidney), Elizabeth, countess of Rutland, *E.S.* i. 211; iii. 212, 354, 378.
- Manners, Francis, 6th earl of Rutland, *E.S.* i. 148; iii. 246, 394; iv. 126, 129; *W.S.* i. 87; ii. 153.
- Manners, Roger, 5th earl of Rutland, *E.S.* i. 220; iv. 116; *W.S.* i. 387; ii. 183.
- Manners. *See* Russell; Sandys; Tyrwhitt.
- Manningham, John, *E.S.* i. 170, 222; ii. 308; iii. 248, 501; iv. 68; *W.S.* i. 405; ii. 212, 327, 386.
- Manningtree (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 253.
- '*Man's Wit*', *E.S.* iv. 241.
- Mantegna, Andrea, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Mantua, theatre at, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Mantuan, *W.S.* i. 11.
- Manuden (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Manuscript masks, *E.S.* iv. 406.
- Manuscript plays (list), *E.S.* iv. 404-6.
- Manuscripts used by players, *E.S.* iii. 193-7; iv. 4, 32, 43, 45. *See* Play MSS.
- Manwood, Sir Roger, chief baron of exchequer, *E.S.* iv. 89, 98.
- Maps and plans of London, *E.S.* i. 216; ii. 353-5, 376-9, 407, 410, 433.
- Mar (title). *See* Erskine.
- Marbeck, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 329.
- Marburg, Louis, landgrave of, *E.S.* ii. 278.
- Marc Antoine*, *E.S.* iii. 337.
- Marchand, Guillaume, *E.S.* iii. 15.
- '*Marcus Geminus*', *E.S.* i. 128.
- Mardi-gras, *E.S.* i. 246.
- Marginal insertions, *W.S.* i. 114, 182, 231, 326, 342, 360, 481. *See* Texts.
- Marguerite de Valois, queen of Navarre, *W.S.* i. 337.
- Maria, Anton, *E.S.* ii. 263.
- Mariam*, *E.S.* iii. 247; iv. 392.
- Marius and Sulla*. *See* *Wounds of Civil War*.
- Mark Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 87, 93, 95.
- Markham, Gervase, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 417; Play: *The Dumb Knight*, *E.S.* iii. 418; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 121; ii. 66, 145; *W.S.* i. 568; ii. 221, 223.
- Marlborough (Wilts.), *E.S.* ii. 1; *W.S.* ii. 306, 319, 320, 333, 335.
- Marlowe, Christopher, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 418-27; Plays: *Dido Queen of Carthage*, *E.S.* ii. 41; iii. 426; *W.S.* i. 56, 209, 425; *Doctor Faustus*, *E.S.* iii. 422; *W.S.* i. 53, 212, 325; *Edward Second*, *E.S.* i. 153; iii. 425; *W.S.* i. 54, 56, 285, 303, 516, 537; *Jew of Malta*, *E.S.* iii. 424; *W.S.* i. 53, 54, 403; ii. 308, 309, 310, 312, 317; *Lust's Dominion*, *E.S.* iii. 289, 427; *Massacre at Paris*, *E.S.* i. 323; iii. 425; *W.S.* i. 53, 285, 400; *Tamburlaine*, *E.S.* iii. 421; *W.S.* i. 38, 53, 55, 206, 325, 454; *Lost Play: Maiden's Holiday*, *E.S.* iii. 427; Doubtful Play, *E.S.* iii. 427; relations with Greene, *E.S.* iii. 324; *W.S.* i. 58; Kyd, *E.S.* iii. 394; Lodge, *E.S.* iii. 410; Nashe, *E.S.* iii. 326; iv. 234; Shakespeare's debt to, *W.S.* i. 69, 223, 403, 545; his popularity, *E.S.* ii. 149; his 'school', *W.S.* i. 223; his verse, *W.S.* i. 142, 260, 268, 548, 557; in revision theories, *E.S.* iv. 1, 4, 10, 23, 27, 46, 48; *W.S.* i. 218, 219, 285, 291, 301, 310, 317, 325, 351, 367, 394, 398, 517; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 377; ii. 94, 110; iv. 246; *W.S.* i. 330; ii. 194, 208, 211, 219, 221.
- Marmion, Shakerley, *E.S.* iii. 222, 346.
- Marot, Clément, *E.S.* i. 176.
- Marprelate, Martin, on plays, *E.S.* iv. 229-33; *W.S.* i. 33.

- Marpelate controversy, *E.S.* i. 97, 261, 294, 295, 319, 323; ii. 18, 110, 395, 412, 532; iii. 412, 444, 450; iv. 229-33.
- '*Marquis d'Ancre*', *E.S.* i. 327; iii. 511.
- Marriage between Wit and Wisdom*, *E.S.* iii. 199, 437; iv. 401, 405.
- Marriage of Frederick and Elizabeth* (shows), *E.S.* iv. 73.
- '*Marriage of Mind and Measure*', *E.S.* ii. 15; iii. 28, 437; iv. 96, 154.
- Marriage of Wit and Science*, *E.S.* iv. 29, 381.
- '*Marshal Osric*', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 341, 347, 494.
- Marshall, Charles, player, *E.S.* ii. 192, 329; iv. 344.
- Marsigli, Bernardino, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Marsigli, Fino, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Marston, John, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 329; iii. 427-35; Plays: *Antonio and Mellida*, *E.S.* ii. 19; iii. 429; *Dutch Courtesan*, *E.S.* iii. 430; *W.S.* i. 442, 451, 469; *Eastward Ho*, *E.S.* iii. 254; *W.S.* i. 107, 210; *Fawn*, *E.S.* iii. 432; *Insatiate Countess*, *E.S.* ii. 54, 60; iii. 433; *Malcontent*, *E.S.* iii. 396, 431; *What You Will*, *E.S.* iii. 430; *Wonder of a Woman*, or *Sophonisba*, *E.S.* iii. 433; Doubtful and Lost Plays, *E.S.* iii. 434.
- Masks: *Ashby Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 434; *Mountebank's Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 435; relations with Shakespeare, *W.S.* i. 346; ii. 195; Jonson, *E.S.* iii. 363, 365, 367; Munday, *E.S.* 445; in *Poetomachia*, *E.S.* i. 381, 382, 384; ii. 20; *W.S.* i. 71; and boy companies, *E.S.* ii. 50, 51, 54, 57; *W.S.* ii. 64; as editor, *E.S.* iii. 192, 198; on players, *E.S.* ii. 196; in revision theories, *E.S.* iv. 5, 17, 18, 21, 28, 42; *W.S.* i. 46; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 377, 379; iii. 138, 293, 437; iv. 38, 40; *W.S.* i. 490, 549; ii. 211, 215, 221.
- '*Märtherin Dorothea*', *E.S.* ii. 286.
- Martial, *E.S.* i. 377.
- Martial Maid*. See *Love's Cure*.
- Martin, Jean, *E.S.* iii. 12.
- Martin, Richard, lawyer, *E.S.* i. 169; iii. 262, 365.
- Martin, Sir Richard, lord mayor, *E.S.* iv. 101, 103, 105, 305, 309, 314, 315, 316.
- Martinelli (?), Angelica, Italian player, *E.S.* ii. 329.
- Martinelli, Drusiano, Italian player, *E.S.* i. 286, 315; ii. 262, 263, 329; iv. 277.
- Martinelli, Tristano, Italian player, *E.S.* ii. 263.
- '*Martin Swart*', *E.S.* ii. 144.
- Marton, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 329; iii. 365.
- Martyn, William, payee, *E.S.* ii. 329.
- Martyr, Peter, *E.S.* i. 240.
- Mary Magdalene*. See *Life and Repentance*.
- Mary, princess of England, *W.S.* i. 527.
- Mary, queen of Scots, *E.S.* i. 7, 23, 159, 170, 175; iv. 27, 80.
- Mascarade, *E.S.* i. 176.
- 'Mask', etymology of, *E.S.* i. 153.
- Mask of Blackness*, *E.S.* i. 171; iii. 375; iv. 119; *W.S.* i. 453.
- Mask of Heroes*, *E.S.* ii. 245.
- Mask of Inner Temple and Gray's Inn*, *E.S.* iii. 233; *W.S.* i. 530.
- Mask of Oberon*, *E.S.* i. 173; iii. 385; iv. 35, 58, 125; *W.S.* i. 489.
- Mask of Queens*, *E.S.* i. 173; iii. 382, 509; iv. 123; *W.S.* i. 473.
- Masks discussed, *E.S.* i. 149-212; iii. 234-5, iv. 55-60; banquets after, *E.S.* i. 206; characters in, *E.S.* i. 156, 157, 158 sqq., 163, 192; finances of, *E.S.* i. 207-12; iii. 235, 242, 244, 247, 262, 279, 283, 375, 378, 380, 382, 384,

- 385, 386, 389; iv. 59; inserted in plays, *E.S.* i. 186-90; length of, *E.S.* i. 206; professional actors in, *E.S.* i. 200; seating at, *E.S.* i. 203; vandalism at, *E.S.* i. 206; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 75, 76, 78, 79, 86, 100, 126, 500; *W.S.* i. 215, 250. *See also* Alphabetical; Antimask; Assaults; Banquets; Books; Commoning; Devices; Double Mask; Entry; Finance; Folk-survivals; Gifts; Hall; Honour; Patterns; Perspective; Proscenium; Revels; Scenes; Spectators; Taking out; Torch-bearers; Truchmen.
- Masking garments, *E.S.* i. 76, 79, 158, 161, 164, 168, 171, 195, 206, 208, 209, 210.
- 'Mason', player, *W.S.* i. 510.
- Mason, Alexander, marshal of minstrels, *E.S.* iv. 33.
- Mason (b. Isley), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Mason, John, playwright, Whitefriars lessee, *E.S.* ii. 65, 66, 339; iii. 435; Play: *The Turk*, *E.S.* iii. 435.
- Mason, John, yeoman of crown, *E.S.* ii. 12.
- Mason, Sir John, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 62; iii. 477; iv. 78, 134.
- Mason, Mathias, Lute of privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 49.
- 'Masque', so spelt by Jonson, *E.S.* i. 176.
- Massacre at Paris*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 425; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 323; ii. 123, 126, 146; iv. 388, 405; *W.S.* i. 53, 285, 400.
- Massey (Massye), Charles, player and playwright, *E.S.* iii. 435; Lost Plays: *Malcolm King of Scots*, *E.S.* iii. 435; *Siege of Dunkirk*, *E.S.* iii. 435; as player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 154, 156, 158, 175, 176, 177, 186, 191, 330, 442.
- Massinger, Philip, playwright, career, *E.S.* iii. 436; Plays: *Barnavel*, *W.S.* i. 110; *Believe as You List*, *W.S.* i. 92, 101, 110 sqq., 115, 118, 121, 124, 125, 152, 214; ii. 349; *Duke of Milan*, *W.S.* i. 185; *Faithful Friends*, *W.S.* i. 111; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 436; and Beaumont and Fletcher, *W.S.* i. 210; and censor, *W.S.* i. 101, 110; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 486, 496, 542; characteristics of his MS., *W.S.* i. 113; MS. alterations in play-prints, *W.S.* i. 185; verse, *W.S.* i. 221; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 230, 232, 298; iv. 2, 45.
- Massuccio of Salerno, *W.S.* i. 346.
- Master of Ceremonies, *E.S.* i. 53; of Horse, *E.S.* i. 34, 67, 100, 107, 207, 209; of Paris Garden, *E.S.* ii. 450-3; of Posts, *E.S.* i. 48, 62, 69; of Requests, *E.S.* i. 48, 69; ii. 14; of Robes, *E.S.* i. 52; of Rolls, *E.S.* ii. 14.
- Master of Revels, fees of, *E.S.* i. 319; ii. 184; play-texts altered by, *E.S.* i. 320; supposed players of, *E.S.* i. 318; ii. 223; his duties, *E.S.* i. 71-105, 219, 277, 282, 285, 288, 289, 295, 299, 300, 303, 304, 305, 308, 309, 310, 316, 317, 318-22, 324, 326, 328, 337, 353, 361, 362, 369, 372; iv. 135-41, 272, 285, 293, 305, 308-9, 325, 338, 340, 342, 343; *W.S.* i. 28, 29, 30, 38, 98-105, 129, 159. *See also* Buck, Sir George; Censorship; Herbert, Sir Henry; Licences; Tilney, Edmund.
- Masters of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 23, 27; of Eton, *E.S.* ii. 73; of Merchant Taylors, *E.S.* ii. 75; of Paul's, *E.S.* ii. 8, 21; of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69; of Windsor Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 61.
- Masters of companies, *E.S.* i. 379, 386; iv. 371.
- Masterships in household, *E.S.* i. 34.

- Matachines, *E.S.* iii. 280, 382; iv. 162.  
*Match at Midnight*, *E.S.* iii. 474; iv. 395.  
*Match Me in London*, *E.S.* iii. 297; iv. 394.  
 'Match or No Match', *E.S.* iii. 472.  
 Mathew, Toby, bishop of Durham, *E.S.* i. 10; iii. 359.  
 Mathias, Emperor, *E.S.* ii. 290, 291.  
 Mat-layer, *E.S.* i. 182, 208; iii. 262.  
 Matthew, Sir Toby, *E.S.* iii. 212.  
 Maxe, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 330.  
 Maxwell, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 60.  
*May Day*, *E.S.* i. 362; ii. 58; iii. 147, 256; iv. 392; *W.S.* ii. 85.  
 May games, *E.S.* i. 4, 6, 20, 120, 126, 135, 303; iii. 268, 391; iv. 44, 77, 94, 113, 115, 200, 231-3, 247, 311, 338.  
*Maygame of Martinism*, *E.S.* i. 295; ii. 110.  
*May Lady*, *E.S.* ii. 89; *W.S.* i. 337.  
 'May Lord', *E.S.* iii. 374.  
 May, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 78, 330.  
 May, Nathan, licensee, *E.S.* ii. 68, 330.  
 Mayenne, duc de, *E.S.* i. 10; *W.S.* i. 338.  
 Mayfield (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Mayler, George, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 80, 81, 330; *W.S.* ii. 84.  
 Maynard, Sir Henry, *E.S.* i. 112.  
 Mayne, Jasper, *E.S.* iii. 96, 127; *W.S.* ii. 234.  
*Mayor of Quinborough*, *E.S.* iii. 442, 474; iv. 395, 405; *W.S.* i. 93.  
 Mayors, control of plays by. *See* Justices; Restraint.  
 Mayowe family, *W.S.* ii. 39-41.  
 Meade, Jacob, keeper of bears, part-owner of Bear Garden and Hope, relations with Henslowe, *E.S.* i. 316, 359, 364, 365, 367; ii. 249, 253, 254, 255, 330, 413, 452, 454, 465 sq.; iv. 325; and Alleyn, *E.S.* ii. 470.  
*Measure for Measure*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 487; *W.S.* i. 452-7; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 453; text, *W.S.* i. 166, 452, 453; assembling, *W.S.* i. 154, 453; date, *W.S.* i. 249, 453-4; mutes, *W.S.* i. 231, 454; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 218, 454-7; verse-fossils, *W.S.* i. 456; source, *W.S.* i. 457; performance, *W.S.* ii. 331; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 211; iii. 123; iv. 119, 171, 394; *W.S.* i. 444, 521.  
 Measures, *E.S.* i. 198; iii. 234, 239, 241, 278, 280, 282, 375, 378, 383, 385, 386, 434; iv. 56, 57, 59.  
 Meautys, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Meautys, Hercules, *E.S.* iv. 64.  
*Medea*, *E.S.* iii. 478; iv. 381.  
 Medici, Catherine de, *E.S.* i. 176; iii. 12-13.  
 Medici, Giuliano de', *E.S.* iii. 4.  
 Medici, Lorenzo de', *E.S.* i. 154; iii. 4.  
 'Medicine for a Curst Wife', *E.S.* ii. 179, 227; iii. 304.  
 Medley, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 401.  
 Medwall, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 79; iii. 28.  
 Meighen, Richard, *W.S.* i. 143.  
 Melanchthon, Philip, *E.S.* i. 239.  
*Melanthe*, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 238; iv. 376, 393.  
 Melchet (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
*Meleager*, *E.S.* i. 129; iii. 32, 318; iv. 30, 376, 383, 405.  
*Meleager* (argument), *E.S.* ii. 18; iv. 30.  
 'Melone König aus Dalmatia', *E.S.* ii. 284.  
 Melville, James, *E.S.* iii. 283.  
 Melyonek, John, master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 27, 31, 330.  
 'Mémoire pour la décoration des pièces,' *E.S.* iii. 15.  
 Memorization, as basis of texts, *W.S.* i. 157-9, 282, 327, 341, 391, 415, 419, 429.  
 Men companies, list of, *E.S.* ii. 77.

- Menaechmi*, *E.S.* iii. 4, 5, 20.  
*Menaechmi* (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 505; iv. 384; *W.S.* i. 311.  
 Mendoza, Bernardino de, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24.  
*Menechmes*, *E.S.* iii. 17.  
 Mennis family, *W.S.* ii. 247.  
 Merbury, Francis, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 436; Play: *Marriage between Wit and Wisdom*, *E.S.* iii. 437.  
 'Merchant of Emden', *E.S.* ii. 143.  
*Merchant of Venice*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 484; *W.S.* i. 368-75; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 369; the texts, *W.S.* i. 368-9, 370-1; printing of, *W.S.* i. 131, 134, 137, 140, 145; date, *W.S.* i. 246, 248, 372; assembling, *W.S.* i. 155; censorship, *W.S.* i. 238, 240; interpolations, *W.S.* i. 235; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 371; bond- and casket-motive, *W.S.* i. 373-4; sources, *W.S.* i. 374; in Germany, *W.S.* i. 375; performance, *W.S.* ii. 332; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 195, 197, 204, 211, 283, 286; iii. 95, 123, 169, 188, 301; iv. 30, 53, 119, 172, 246, 385; *W.S.* i. 163, 178, 189, 197, 198, 199, 366, 564.  
 Merchant Taylors, *E.S.* i. 296; ii. 72, 75, 213; iii. 394, 493, 507; iv. 309; children of, *E.S.* ii. 75.  
 Merchant Taylors' school, masters of, *E.S.* ii. 75.  
*Mercury Vindicated from the Alchemists* (mask), *E.S.* i. 174, 183, 193, 198, 203, 211; iii. 389; iv. 130.  
 Meredith, William, *E.S.* iv. 114, 320.  
 Meres, Francis, on plays, *E.S.* iv. 246; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 100, 130, 197, 349, 413; iii. 249, 263, 306, 309, 317, 322, 332, 357, 407, 419, 445, 453, 459, 466, 503, 506; *W.S.* i. 205, 208, 244, 288, 316, 320, 326, 366, 559; ii. 193, 221.  
 Meriden (Warwick), *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Meriton, George, *E.S.* iii. 212; iv. 375.  
 Mermaid tavern, *E.S.* ii. 225.  
 Merriments, *E.S.* ii. 325; iv. 24.  
 Merry, Edward, *E.S.* ii. 504.  
 'Merry as May Be', *E.S.* ii. 180; iii. 288, 333, 494.  
*Merry Devil of Edmonton*, *E.S.* ii. 211, 434; iii. 117, 118, 489; iv. 12, 30, 36, 127, 180, 390; *W.S.* i. 537; ii. 343.  
 'Merry Milkmaids', *E.S.* i. 265.  
*Merry Wives of Windsor*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 486; *W.S.* i. 425-37; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 427; the MS. *W.S.* i. 93, 112, 425; the text, *W.S.* i. 154, 157, 166, 182, 183, 266; Qs. and F., *W.S.* i. 426-7, 429; printing of, *W.S.* i. 130, 174; reporting, *W.S.* i. 429; reporter identified, *W.S.* i. 430; censorship, *W.S.* i. 65, 238, 240, 433; date, *W.S.* i. 249, 434; horse-stealing plot, *W.S.* i. 427, 428, 431; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 431-7; Oldcastle, *W.S.* i. 433; early play, *W.S.* i. 435; source, *W.S.* i. 437; Elizabeth and, *W.S.* ii. 262, 263, 266; Jonson and, *W.S.* i. 72; Sir Thomas Lucy and, *W.S.* i. 18; ii. 257, 280, 287, 302; boys in, *W.S.* i. 82; ii. 86; performance of, *W.S.* ii. 331, 353; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 6, 20, 186; ii. 64, 204, 211, 457; iii. 80, 115, 123, 185, 190, 452; iv. 30, 53, 388; *W.S.* i. 423, 444, 456; ii. 239.  
 Merton (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 90, 104.  
 Mervyn, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Mervyn, Edmund, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Meryell, Henry, player, *E.S.* ii. 330.  
*Messallina* engraving, *E.S.* ii. 519.  
*Messallina*, *E.S.* ii. 519; iii. 90.  
 Messengers of chamber, *E.S.* i. 45, 69; ii. 114; iii. 444.  
 Metre, analysis of, *W.S.* i. 221, 255-

- 69; statistics of, *WS.* i. 256; tables of, *WS.* ii. 397; as evidence of authorship, *WS.* i. 221; as evidence of date, *WS.* i. 266; dangers of percentages of, *WS.* i. 266; of personal equation, *WS.* i. 268; bungled in reported plays, *WS.* i. 156. *See* Alexandrines; Amphibious sections, Anapaestic feet; Blank verse; Decasyllabon; Double endings; End-stopped; Heroic; Iambic; Light endings; Long lines; Mid-line; Overflows; Pause variation; Per-mills; Pyrrhic feet; Shakespeare, William; Slurred syllables; Split lines; Spondaic feet; Stress variation; Syllabic variation; Trisyllabic feet; Trochaic feet; Verse; Weak endings.
- Metropolis Coronata* (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.
- 'Mewing', *E.S.* ii. 549; iv. 369. *See* Playhouses.
- Meyrick, Sir Gilly, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 205; *WS.* ii. 324, 325, 326.
- Michaelmas Term*, *E.S.* ii. 22; iii. 143, 433, 440; iv. 390.
- Micheldever (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78.
- Michell, Henry, *WS.* ii. 112.
- Midas*, *E.S.* ii. 18; iii. 34, 416; iv. 104, 382; *WS.* i. 53.
- Middle Temple, play at, *WS.* ii. 327; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 168, 170, 173, 174, 222; iii. 260; iv. 111, 127.
- Middle Temple and Lincoln's Inn Mask*. *See* Chapman's *Mask*.
- Middlemore, Mrs., maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 54.
- Middlemore, Henry, groom of privy chamber, *E.S.* iv. 102.
- Middleton (Warwick), *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Middleton, Christopher, *E.S.* iv. 399.
- Middleton, Hugh, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 443.
- Middleton, Thomas, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 437-44; Plays: *Blurt Master Constable*, *E.S.* iii. 439; *Chaste Maid in Cheapside*, *E.S.* iii. 441; *Family of Love*, *E.S.* iii. 440; *Game at Chess*, *E.S.* iii. 438; *WS.* i. 93, 102, 125; *Mad World, My Masters*, *E.S.* iii. 439; *Mayor of Quinborough*, *E.S.* iii. 442; *WS.* i. 93; *Michaelmas Term*, *E.S.* iii. 440; *No Wit, no Help, like a Woman's*, *E.S.* iii. 441; *Phoenix*, *E.S.* iii. 439; *Roaring Girl*, *E.S.* iii. 441; *The Old Law*, *E.S.* iii. 438; *The Widow*, *E.S.* iii. 442; *Trick to Catch the Old One*, *E.S.* iii. 439; *WS.* i. 537, *Witch*, *WS.* i. 92, 125, 472; *Your Five Gallants*, *E.S.* iii. 440; *Doubtful Plays*, *E.S.* iii. 442; *Lost Mask: Mask of Cupid*, *E.S.* iii. 442; *Entertainments: Civitatis Amor*, *E.S.* iii. 443; *Running Sream*, *E.S.* iii. 443; *Triumphs of Truth*, *E.S.* iii. 443; in revision theories, *WS.* i. 398, 482; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 137, 187, 327; ii. 21, 22, 50, 189; iii. 198, 294, 329, 473, 510; iv. 21, 42, 45, 69; *WS.* i. 125, 210, 462.
- Middleton, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 443.
- Mid-line extra syllables, *WS.* i. 261; tables of, *WS.* ii. 400, 404. *See* Metre.
- Mid-line pauses, *WS.* i. 265, 286, 399; tables of, *WS.* ii. 404, 405.
- Midsummer bonfires, *E.S.* i. 20; watch, *E.S.* i. 4, 135; iv. 81.
- Midsummer Night's Dream*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 483; *WS.* i. 356-63; bibliography, *WS.* i. 357; text, *WS.* i. 163, 197, 240; printing of, *WS.* i. 131, 134, 137, 140; Q. and F., *WS.* i. 356-7; date, *WS.* i. 246, 247, 267, 359-60; occasion of play, *WS.* i. 69, 358-9, 567; boys in, *WS.* i. 82; ii. 86; alternative title, *WS.* i. 272; ii. 329; act-interval, *WS.* i. 200; interpolations, *WS.* i. 231; topical allusions,

- W.S.* i. 360; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 361; sources, *W.S.* i. 362-3; performances, *W.S.* i. 362; ii. 349-52; forgeries, *W.S.* ii. 386, 392; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 124, 190, 214, 216, 386; ii. 117, 194, 204; iii. 98, 123, 124, 196, 495; iv. 36, 109, 118, 246, 387; *W.S.* i. 334, 345, 531, 564; ii. 253.
- Miklowe, John, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 59.
- Mildmay, Sir Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 116, 120, 124, 126, 129.
- Mildmay (b. Radcliffe), Frances, Lady, *E.S.* i. 162; iii. 468; iv. 83.
- Mildmay, Sir Humphrey, of Danbury, *W.S.* ii. 352, 387.
- Mildmay, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 162; iii. 468; iv. 83, 96.
- Mildmay, Sir Walter, chancellor of exchequer, *E.S.* i. 76; iv. 83.
- Miles Gloriosus*, *E.S.* i. 75, 214, 223, 227; ii. 72, 73; iii. 5, 20; iv. 3, 82.
- Miles, Ralph, *E.S.* ii. 390.
- Miles, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 387-92.
- 'Miller', *E.S.* ii. 168; iii. 407.
- Miller, Hugh, *E.S.* iv. 111, 113, 115, 252.
- Millet, William, *E.S.* ii. 426.
- Millington, Thomas, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 189, 191; *W.S.* i. 130, 277.
- Mils (Mylles), Tobias, player, *E.S.* ii. 106, 107, 330; iv. 43, 252, 296.
- Milrent, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Milton, John, *E.S.* iii. 514; iv. 67; *W.S.* i. 116, 557; ii. 235, 285.
- Mimesis, *E.S.* i. 122, 125, 126, 138, 184, 236.
- Mimms, South (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Mimorum aedes, *E.S.* ii. 538.
- Minds*, *E.S.* iv. 31, 381.
- 'Mingo', *E.S.* ii. 89.
- Minstrels, *E.S.* i. 48; iv. 337.
- Minturno, *E.S.* i. 258.
- Minuscule initials in play-MSS., *W.S.* i. 113, 123.
- Misae, *W.S.* ii. 118.
- Miseries of Enforced Marriage*, *E.S.* ii. 213, 300; iii. 513; iv. 55, 390; *W.S.* i. 523.
- Misfortunes of Arthur*, *E.S.* i. 214, 222; iii. 30, 212, 315, 317, 348, 463, 500, 518; iv. 103, 382; *W.S.* i. 209.
- Mislineation, *W.S.* i. 123, 181-4, 231, 235, 281, 282, 360, 415, 449, 465, 477, 479. See Prose and Verse.
- Misogonus*, *E.S.* ii. 32; iii. 24, 311, 352, 471; iv. 31, 405.
- Misprints, *W.S.* i. 176-85; due to failure of vision, *W.S.* i. 177; of attention, *W.S.* i. 179; of memory, *W.S.* i. 180; of automatism, *W.S.* i. 180; of judgement, *W.S.* i. 181; to mechanical causes, *W.S.* i. 176; to marginal insertions, *W.S.* i. 182; extent of, *W.S.* i. 184; 'literal', *W.S.* i. 176, 178, 180; 'minim', *W.S.* i. 179.
- Missenden, Great (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 117.
- Mistress of Robes, *E.S.* i. 44.
- Mitcham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 106, 107, 109, 110, 111.
- Moldavia, prince of, *E.S.* iii. 371.
- Molesey (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 97, 99, 102, 104, 107, 113.
- Molin, Nicolo, Venetian ambassador, *E.S.* i. 25; iii. 377; iv. 350.
- Molineux, masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Moll Cut-Purse*. See *Roaring Girl*.
- Molyneux, Emerie, *W.S.* i. 406.
- Mome, *W.S.* i. 308.
- Momer, *E.S.* ii. 324, 332.
- Momerics, *E.S.* i. 152, 176, 192.
- Mömpelgart, Frederick, count of, later duke of Württemberg, *E.S.* iii. 452; *W.S.* i. 427.
- 'Monarcho', the, *E.S.* i. 48; *W.S.* i. 335.
- 'Monarke' at revels office, *E.S.* i. 87.
- Monet, Roux, *E.S.* i. 246.
- Monmouth (title). See Carey.

- Monox, William, *E.S.* iii. 326.  
*Monsieur d'Olive*, *E.S.* ii. 50; iii. 146, 252; iv. 389, 405.  
*Monsieur Thomas*, *E.S.* ii. 60; iii. 228; iv. 395; *W.S.* i. 149, 528.  
 Monson, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 56; iii. 240.  
 Montagu, Sir Charles, *E.S.* iii. 242.  
 Montagu, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iii. 242.  
 Montagu, Henry, 1st earl of Manchester, *E.S.* ii. 371; iii. 443; *W.S.* ii. 351.  
 Montague, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Montague (title). *See* Browne.  
*Montague Mask*, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 321.  
 Montaigne, Michel de, *W.S.* i. 494, 496, 506.  
 Montchrestien, Antoine de, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Monteagle (title). *See* Parker.  
 Montemayor, Jorge de, *W.S.* i. 331, 363.  
 Montgomery, Alexander, *E.S.* iii. 444; iv. 41.  
 Montgomery (title). *See* Herbert.  
 Montmorency, François, duc de, French ambassador, *E.S.* i. 10, 15, 23, 80, 141, 144, 157, 162, 175.  
 Moon, Peter, payee, *E.S.* ii. 330.  
 Moore, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 64.  
 Moore, Joseph, player, *E.S.* ii. 246, 260, 330.  
 'Morals' written for printing, *E.S.* iii. 179.  
 Morascos, *E.S.* i. 198; iv. 59.  
 Mordaunt, Henry, 4th Lord, *E.S.* iv. 120; his men, *E.S.* ii. 124.  
 'Morden's' men, *W.S.* i. 45; ii. 316.  
 More, Mr., of Bicester, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 More, Christopher, clerk of exchequer, *E.S.* ii. 476.  
 More, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 More, Sir George, *E.S.* ii. 474, 486, 503, 506; iv. 114, 117.  
 More, John, *E.S.* iii. 385, 386.  
 More, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 256; ii. 462; iii. 338; *W.S.* i. 304, 363; ii. 197, 219, 226. *See* Sir Thomas More.  
 More, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 74, 95, 109; ii. 37, 40, 63, 101, 476-506; iv. 84, 93, 100, 106.  
 More. *See* Wolley.  
 Morecroft (Somerset), *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Moresche, *E.S.* i. 195; iii. 6; iv. 356.  
 Morgan, Meredith, *E.S.* i. 210; iii. 244, 247, 387, 391.  
 Morgan, W., *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 Morice, Ralph, *E.S.* ii. 460.  
 Morison. *See* Radcliffe.  
 Morley, Thomas, musician, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168, 212; *W.S.* i. 402, 405.  
 Morley (title). *See* Parker.  
 Morley's men, *E.S.* ii. 113, 120, 124, 192; *W.S.* i. 36, 45, 46, 47; ii. 315-18.  
 Morrell, Roger, *E.S.* iii. 444; iv. 375.  
 Morris, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 57.  
 Morris, Isbrand, *E.S.* ii. 416.  
 Morris, Jasper, *E.S.* ii. 433.  
 Morris dance, *E.S.* i. 4, 124, 126, 135, 151, 156, 195, 262; ii. 326; iii. 362, 391, 453, 513; iv. 77, 78, 96, 200, 217, 231, 311, 367.  
 Mortality at Paris Garden, *E.S.* iv. 220.  
 'Mortimer', *E.S.* iii. 425.  
 Mortlake (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 218; ii. 209; iv. 91, 94, 97, 100, 105, 168.  
 Morton, Mr., *E.S.* ii. 222.  
 Moryson, Fynes, *E.S.* i. 343, 346; ii. 274, 368; iii. 111.  
 Moseley, Humphrey, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 183, 218, 315, 356; iv. 398; *W.S.* i. 96, 538.  
 Mosely, Joseph, *W.S.* ii. 381.  
 Mother Bombie, *E.S.* ii. 18, 19; iii. 34, 416; iv. 384.  
 'Mother Redcap', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 307, 447.  
 'Mother Rumming', *E.S.* iv. 402.  
 Mother of the Maids, *E.S.* i. 45, 54; iv. 67.



- Motions (puppet shows), *E.S.* i. 281; iii. 373; iv. 271; in masks, *E.S.* iii. 382, 387.
- Motteram, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 330.
- Mottisfont (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85, 90.
- Moulsham (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 96.
- Mount Surrey (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Mountaine, George, *E.S.* iii. 212; iv. 375.
- Mountainbanks Mask*, *E.S.* iii. 240, 435.
- Mountford, Thomas, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.
- Mountfort, Thomas, clerk to Stationers, *E.S.* iii. 165.
- Mountjoy, Christopher, *W.S.* i. 85, 87; ii. 90-5.
- Mountjoy (title). See Blount.
- Mousehold (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Mouth, officers for, *E.S.* i. 46.
- Moxon, Joseph, *W.S.* i. 170.
- Mucedorus*, *E.S.* i. 328; ii. 197, 214, 286; iii. 177, 271, 369; iv. 12, 30, 34, 385; *W.S.* i. 55, 213, 444, 489, 526, 537.
- Much Ado About Nothing*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 485; *W.S.* i. 384-8; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 385; text, *W.S.* i. 384; printing of, *W.S.* i. 131, 145, 185, 199; censorship, *W.S.* i. 238, 240; date, *W.S.* i. 248, 387; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 237, 385; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 386; mutes, *W.S.* i. 231, 487; sources, *W.S.* i. 387-8; performances, *W.S.* i. 387; ii. 343; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 197, 199, 204, 217, 300, 312, 326, 349; iii. 104, 107, 115, 123, 189, 190; iv. 16; *W.S.* i. 85, 232, 272, 564; ii. 233, 253.
- Mufford, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 330.
- Mulcaster, Richard, head master of Merchant Taylors School, *E.S.* ii. 19, 75, 330; iii. 444; iv. 61, 146 sqq; *W.S.* i. 186, 190, 193, 196.
- Mulleasses*. See *Turk*.
- Mulliner, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 13.
- '*Mulmutius Dunwallow*', *E.S.* ii. 170; iii. 471.
- '*Mulomuloco*', *E.S.* ii. 122-3; iii. 460; *W.S.* ii. 307, 308, 309 sqq.
- Multiple staging, *E.S.* iii. 18, 21, 25, 43, 117, 118, 123, 142.
- Mumming, *E.S.* i. 150-1.
- Muncke, Levinus, *E.S.* i. 122.
- Munday, Anthony, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 330; iii. 444-50; Plays: *Death of Robert Earl of Huntingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 447; *Downfall of Robert Earl of Huntingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 446; *John a Kent and John a Cumber*, *E.S.* iii. 446; *W.S.* i. 108; 1 *Sir John Oldcastle*, *E.S.* iii. 447; Lost Plays: *Caesar's Fall*, *E.S.* iii. 448; 1 *Cardinal Wolsey*, *E.S.* iii. 448; *Chance Medley*, *E.S.* iii. 448; 1 *Fair Constance of Rome*, *E.S.* iii. 448; *Funeral of Richard Cœur de Lion*, *E.S.* iii. 448; *Jephthah*, *E.S.* iii. 448; *Mother Redcap*, *E.S.* iii. 447; *Owen Tudor*, *E.S.* iii. 448; 1, 2 *Robin Hood*, *E.S.* iii. 447; *Set at Tennis*, *E.S.* iii. 448; *Valentine and Orson*, *E.S.* iii. 448; Entertainments: *Chrysanaleia*, *E.S.* iii. 449; *Chryso-Thriambos*, *E.S.* iii. 449; *Himatia Poleos*, *E.S.* iii. 449; *London's Love to Prince Henry*, *E.S.* iii. 449; *Metropolis Coronata*, *E.S.* iii. 449; *Triumphs of Reunited Britannia*, *E.S.* iii. 448; Doubtful Entertainment, *E.S.* iii. 450; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 394, 398; his hand in *More*, *W.S.* i. 503-15; on plays, *E.S.* i. 254; iv. 208; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 46, 134, 137, 138, 186, 258, 266, 373, 382; ii. 153, 161; iii. 357, 359; iv. 14, 18, 32, 34, 53, 72, 246; *W.S.* i. 187, 209, 373; ii. 195.
- Munday, Christopher, *E.S.* iii. 444.
- Mundie, John, *E.S.* ii. 64.
- '*Murderous Michael*', *E.S.* ii. 93; iv. 4, 96, 155.

Muresley. *See* Salden.  
 Muret (Muretus), Marc Antoine,  
*E.S.* iii. 12; *W.S.* i. 399.  
 Murgatroyd, Michael, corrector of  
 books, *E.S.* iii. 168.  
 Murray, Sir David, *W.S.* i. 474.  
 Murray, Sir James, *E.S.* iii. 254.  
 Musgrave, Sir William, *W.S.* ii. 330.  
 Music, *E.S.* ii. 541, 556, 557; iii.  
 125; at court, *E.S.* i. 49; in stage-  
 directions, *W.S.* i. 120, 236, 284;  
 in the theatre, *W.S.* ii. 82.

Music house, *E.S.* i. 100, 225; ii.  
 542, 557; iii. 139, 144.  
 Music room, *E.S.* iii. 91, 96, 120.  
 Music tree, *E.S.* ii. 557; iii. 137,  
 144.  
 Musicians at court, *E.S.* i. 48, 63;  
 in masks, *E.S.* i. 201.  
*Mustapha*, *E.S.* iii. 331; iv. 391, 405.  
 Mutes, *W.S.* i. 231, 385, 450, 454,  
 492.  
*'Mutius Scaevola'*, *E.S.* ii. 35, 63;  
 iv. 91, 151.

## N

Naile, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 450; iv.  
 74.  
 Najera, duke of, *E.S.* ii. 454.  
 Nannoccio, Andrea, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Naples, Alonso, king of, *W.S.* i.  
 494.  
 Naples, Ferdinand, king of, *W.S.* i.  
 494.  
 Napton, John, *E.S.* ii. 451.  
*'Narcissus'* (1572), *E.S.* iv. 87, 146,  
 373.  
*Narcissus* (1603), *E.S.* iv. 36, 405.  
 Nash, Thomas (grandson-in-law),  
*W.S.* i. 91; ii. 1, 9, 179.  
 Nash family, *W.S.* ii. 9, 123, 126,  
 172, 178, 179, 180.  
 Nashe, Thomas, playwright, career  
 and works, *E.S.* iii. 450-5; Plays:  
*Dido, Queen of Carthage* (with  
 Marlowe), *E.S.* iii. 426, 453; *W.S.*  
 i. 209, 425; *Summer's Last Will  
 and Testament*, *E.S.* ii. 19, 41; iii.  
 451; *W.S.* i. 36, 435; Lost Plays:  
*Isle of Dogs*, *E.S.* ii. 151; iii. 453;  
*Terminus et non Terminus*, *E.S.* iii.  
 453; Doubtful Play, *E.S.* iii. 455;  
 on plays, *E.S.* i. 260, 261, 262;  
 iv. 234, 238; *W.S.* i. 292, 412;  
 ii. 188; and players, *E.S.* i. 297,  
 376, 386; ii. 128, 137; iii. 324;  
 iv. 319; and Marprelate con-  
 troversy, *E.S.* i. 294, 295; iv. 229;  
 in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 292;

326; and Chettle, *E.S.* iii. 263;  
 Greene, *E.S.* iii. 326; *W.S.* i. 58,  
 336; Gabriel Harvey, *E.S.* ii.  
 552; iii. 263, 268, 497; *W.S.* i.  
 310, 311, 335; Jonson, *E.S.* iii.  
 357; Kyd, *E.S.* iii. 394; Marlowe,  
*E.S.* iii. 418; Peele, *E.S.* iii. 458;  
 Roydon, *E.S.* iii. 475; mentioned,  
*E.S.* ii. 109; iii. 272, 364, 396,  
 408, 409, 420; iv. 16, 17, 25, 39,  
 48, 52, 53, 246, 323, 377; *W.S.* i.  
 174, 217, 223, 247, 325, 336,  
 403, 568; ii. 195, 196, 212.  
 Nasion, Paul's chorister, *E.S.* ii.  
 330.  
 Nassau, Count Henry of, *E.S.* iii. 243.  
*Nature*, *E.S.* iii. 23.  
 Nayle, T., Blackfriars resident, *E.S.*  
 iv. 320.  
 Ne, significance of, *E.S.* ii. 122, 130,  
 141, 145, 146; iii. 298, 396, 421,  
 426, 461; iv. 48; *W.S.* i. 211, 245,  
 292, 316, 320; ii. 308-10, 319;  
*See* Henslowe, diary of.  
 Neale, William, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
*'Nebuchadnezzar'*, *E.S.* ii. 144.  
*Necromantes*, *E.S.* iii. 464; iv. 405.  
 Ned, musician, *E.S.* ii. 330.  
 Ned, player, *E.S.* ii. 330.  
 Needham, John, *E.S.* iii. 212, 402.  
 Nelson, Thomas, pageant-writer,  
*E.S.* iii. 455; iv. 22: *Allot Pageant*,  
*E.S.* iii. 455.

- Nérac (France), *WS.* i. 337.  
*Nero* (1624), *WS.* i. 92.  
*Nero* (anon.), *E.S.* iv. 5.  
*Nero* (Gwynne), *E.S.* iii. 332; iv. 376, 388.  
Nesbit, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 267.  
Nethe, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 330; iv. 261.  
'*Netherlands*', *E.S.* iv. 402.  
Netherlands, players in, *E.S.* i. 343; ii. 273-4, 285, 288, 291, 292.  
Nethersall, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 330; iv. 261.  
Netley (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78.  
Neustadt, Heinrich von, *WS.* i. 527.  
Nevell, Sir E., *E.S.* i. 43.  
Nevers, duc de, *E.S.* i. 6, 23, 170; ii. 261; iv. 15.  
Neville, Mrs., maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 169; iv. 67.  
Neville, Alexander, translator, *E.S.* iii. 456, 477.  
Neville, Henry, 3rd Lord Abergavenny, *E.S.* ii. 92; iv. 89; his men, *E.S.* ii. 92.  
Neville, Sir Henry, *E.S.* i. 65; ii. 493, 494, 507; iii. 225.  
Neville, Lady Mary, *E.S.* iii. 380.  
Neville, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 86, 88, 92.  
*New Custom*, *E.S.* iv. 36.  
New Forest, *E.S.* i. 122.  
New Hall (Essex), *E.S.* i. 111; iv. 79, 96.  
*New Inn*, *WS.* ii. 210.  
New Place (Stratford), *WS.* i. 75, 86; ii. 95-9, 143, 179-80.  
New Romney (Kent), *E.S.* ii. 81; *WS.* ii. 336, 340.  
*New Wonder, A Woman Never Vexed*, *E.S.* iii. 474; iv. 395.  
'*New World's Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 144.  
New Year's Day, *E.S.* i. 19, 213.  
Newark (Notts.), *E.S.* iv. 116, 126, 129.  
Newark, William, master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 23, 27, 29, 330.  
Newbury (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 85, 107.  
Newcastle (Northumberland), *E.S.* i. 334; ii. 2; iv. 116; *WS.* ii. 316.  
Newcastle (title). *See* Cavendish.  
Newdigate, Nicholas, *E.S.* i. 87, 165-6.  
Newdigate, Robert, *E.S.* iv. 129.  
Newington (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 98.  
Newington Butts playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 404; playing companies at, *E.S.* i. 296; ii. 121, 140; *WS.* i. 37, 43, 47; ii. 319; Henslowe and, *E.S.* i. 360, 368; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 284, 287; ii. 357; iv. 280, 312.  
Newman, John, Blackfriars lessee, *E.S.* ii. 37, 330, 496.  
Newmarket (Cams.), *E.S.* i. 13.  
Newport. *See* Hatton, Herbert.  
*News from Hell*, *WS.* i. 211.  
Newstead (Notts.), *E.S.* iv. 126, 129.  
Newton, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 242, 244, 245, 259, 330; iv. 342.  
Newton, Katharine, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 67.  
Newton, Thomas, translator, *E.S.* iii. 350, 456, 478, 479, 518.  
Niccols, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 456.  
*Nice Wanton*, *E.S.* ii. 13; iii. 23; iv. 380.  
Nicholas, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 100.  
Nicholas V, Pope, *E.S.* iii. 3.  
Nicholson, S., *WS.* i. 397.  
'Nick', player, *E.S.* ii. 176, 186, 330, 550. *See also* Tooley.  
Nicoll, Basil, *E.S.* ii. 335, 418, 425; *WS.* ii. 58-62.  
Nicoll, William, notary, *E.S.* ii. 390.  
Nicolson, George, *E.S.* ii. 266.  
Nidd, Gervas, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.  
Night performances, *E.S.* i. 304; iv. 225, 247, 268, 302, 306, 340.  
*Nightwalker*, *E.S.* ii. 60; iii. 230; iv. 395.  
Nigri de Bassano, Francesco, *E.S.* iii. 263.  
Niklaes, Henrick, *E.S.* iv. 31.  
Nill, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 331.

- Nimes, synod of, *E.S.* i. 249, 253.  
 'Nineveh's Repentance', *E.S.* iv. 402.  
 'Ninus and Semiramis', *E.S.* iv. 385, 402.  
 Nixon, Anthony, *E.S.* iii. 255, 431; *WS.* i. 474; ii. 223.  
 No Wit, no Help, like a Woman's, *E.S.* i. 188; iii. 441; iv. 396.  
 Noailles, Giles de, abbé de Lisle, *E.S.* i. 24.  
 Noble Soldier, *E.S.* iii. 288, 300, 472; iv. 394.  
 'Nobleman', *E.S.* ii. 216; iii. 500; iv. 126, 127, 178, 180, 392, 402, 405; *WS.* ii. 342, 343.  
 Nobody and Somebody, *E.S.* ii. 281, 282, 285, 286, 294, 320; iv. 37, 389; *WS.* i. 478.  
 Nocturnals, *WS.* i. 361.  
 Noel, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 126.  
 Noel, Henry, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 212, 402, 456, 514; iv. 64.  
 Noies, John, *E.S.* iii. 283.  
 Noises in stage-directions, *WS.* i. 120, 153.  
 Nonsuch (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 11, 12, 20, 117, 120, 157, 214; ii. 116; iv. 77-113 *passim*, 116.  
 Norfolk (title). See Howard.  
 Norris, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 114, 125.  
 Norris, Francis, 2nd Lord, afterwards earl of Berkshire, *E.S.* iii. 394; iv. 127, 129.  
 Norris, Henry, 1st Lord, *E.S.* i. 112; iv. 66, 83, 85, 86, 92, 107.  
 Norris, John, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Norris (b. Williams), Marjorie, Lady, *E.S.* i. 112.  
 Norris's men, *WS.* i. 46; ii. 314.  
 North, Dudley, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* iii. 245, 246, 394.  
 North, Edward, 1st Lord, *E.S.* i. 10; iv. 77, 79.  
 North, Sir John, *E.S.* ii. 500.  
 North, Roger, 2nd Lord, treasurer of household, *E.S.* i. 35; ii. 113; iii. 320; iv. 95.  
 North, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 414; *WS.* i. 327, 363, 401, 48.  
 Northampton (title). See Howard; Parr.  
 Northampton, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Northbrooke, John, *E.S.* i. 253; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 198.  
 Northern Man. See *Too Good to be True*.  
 Northiam (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Northiaw (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 88, 93, 102.  
 Northleach (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Northumberland (title). See Percy.  
 Northward Hol, *E.S.* iii. 141, 286, 295; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 136, 353; ii. 21, 22; iii. 79, 250, 508.  
 Norton, Dudley, *E.S.* i. 103.  
 Norton, John, *E.S.* iv. 78.  
 Norton, Thomas, city remembrancer, on plays, *E.S.* i. 265, 282; ii. 262; iv. 273; as playwright, *E.S.* iii. 456-7; Play: *Ferrex and Porrex, or Gorboduc*, *E.S.* iii. 456; as counsel to Stationers' Co., *E.S.* iii. 456.  
 Norwich, bishop of, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Norwich (Norfolk), *E.S.* i. 124, 126, 166, 306, 310, 311, 336, 339, 387; ii. 1, 39, 40, 59, 60, 67, 68, 69, 81, 83, 105, 221, 326, 345; iii. 517; iv. 62, 95; *WS.* ii. 307, 316.  
 Norwood, player, *E.S.* ii. 331.  
 Nottingham (title). See Howard.  
 Nottingham, *E.S.* i. 159, 335; ii. 61; iv. 116, 126, 129; *WS.* ii. 345, 368.  
 Nottingham's men, *E.S.* ii. 141-86.  
 Nowell, Alexander, dean of St. Paul's, *E.S.* ii. 16, 69, 70.  
 Noye, Cornelius de la, *E.S.* i. 10.  
 Nuce, Thomas, translator, *E.S.* iii. 457, 478.  
 'Nugize', *E.S.* iv. 37, 390.  
 Nycowles, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 115, 331.

## O

- Oaths. *See* Profanity.
- Oatlands (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 11, 12, 20, 117, 120; iv. 77-115 *passim*, 116, 118, 121, 122, 128, 130.
- Oberon (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 182, 193, 196, 200, 201, 202, 210; iii. 385; iv. 35, 58, 125; *W.S.* i. 489.
- Octavia (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 478; iv. 381.
- Octavos, *W.S.* i. 172. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Odiham (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78, 84, 85, 90, 93, 106.
- Oedipus, *E.S.* iii. 319.
- Oedipus (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 477; iv. 376.
- 'Offene' lines. *See* Overflows.
- Offley, Hugh, *E.S.* i. 139; iv. 102.
- Offley, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 331.
- Ogilby, John, dancing-master, *W.S.* ii. 252.
- Ogle, wigmaker, *E.S.* ii. 184; iv. 33.
- Ogle family, *W.S.* i. 510.
- Oglethorpe, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Okes, Nicholas, printer, *E.S.* iii. 198; *W.S.* i. 169.
- Olantigh (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Old *Fortunatus*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 290; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 224; ii. 146, 168, 281, 286; iii. 52, 63, 67, 69, 77, 290, 301; iv. 112, 386; *W.S.* i. 212.
- Old Law, *E.S.* iii. 438; iv. 396.
- 'Old Proculus', *E.S.* ii. 286.
- Old Stratford (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 75; ii. 107-11, 141, 148, 179-80.
- Old Wife's Tale, *E.S.* ii. 114; iii. 48, 138, 329, 461; iv. 385; *W.S.* i. 53.
- 1, '2' Oldcastle, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 220; ii. 6, 171, 218, 228; iii. 306; iv. 387, 402; *W.S.* i. 134, 143, 206, 381, 533; ii. 322.
- Oldcastle, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 324; *W.S.* i. 65. *See* Henry IV.
- Oldys, William, *W.S.* i. 20; ii. 1, 238, 274.
- Oliphant, William, *E.S.* ii. 268.
- Oliver, Robert, deputy treasurer, *E.S.* i. 58.
- 'Olympo', *E.S.* ii. 143, 168; iii. 344.
- Omissions, by misprint, *W.S.* i. 179; in reported plays, *W.S.* i. 156.
- Onehouse (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Open country scenes, *E.S.* iii. 51, 55, 56, 90, 98, 153.
- Orange, William of, *E.S.* iii. 320.
- Orange-Nassau, Prince Maurice of, *E.S.* ii. 274, 288.
- Oration of Gwgan and Poetry (Welsh), *E.S.* iii. 457; iv. 405.
- Orchestra, *E.S.* ii. 530.
- Order, dislocation of, *W.S.* i. 156, 180, 285.
- Ordinanze di figurette (plots?), *E.S.* iv. 364.
- Orestes. *See* Horestes.
- 'Orestes Furious'. *See* 'Agamemnon'.
- Original accounts, *E.S.* iv. 132.
- Originals of plays, *E.S.* iii. 193, 195, 227; *W.S.* i. 96, 125, 143, 151, 163, 166, 412, 440. *See* Papers of playwrights.
- Orizonte (vanishing point), *E.S.* iv. 355-8.
- Orlando Furioso, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 329; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 378; ii. 112, 122, 126, 139, 147, 286, 297; iii. 52, 194, 325, 461, 472; iv. 383, 405; *W.S.* i. 53, 56, 122, 124, 154, 157, 281, 291, 400; ii. 307.
- 'Orphans' Tragedy', *E.S.* ii. 173, 179; iii. 266, 518.
- Orpington (Kent), *E.S.* i. 124; iv. 89.
- 'Ortenus', *E.S.* iv. 402.
- Orthography, *W.S.* i. 186, 290.
- Oseburn (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- 'Osric', *E.S.* ii. 147; iv. 24.
- Ostend, siege of, *E.S.* iv. 39.

- Osterley (Middlesex), *E.S.* i. 20, 139, 214; iii. 267; iv. 81, 82, 83, 86, 90, 91, 92, 94, 106, 108.
- Ostler, Thomasina, *E.S.* ii. 322, 323, 424, 431, 510; *W.S.* ii. 58-64.
- Ostler, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 59, 215, 217, 218, 219, 322, 331, 418, 510; iii. 223, 226, 228, 229, 365, 371, 372, 373, 510; *W.S.* i. 57, 80; ii. 58-78 *passim*.
- Otford (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 77, 89.
- Othello*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 487; *W.S.* i. 457-62; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 459; texts, *W.S.* i. 459-61; Qs. and F., *W.S.* i. 457-9; printing of, *W.S.* i. 140, 162, 197, 199; censorship, *W.S.* i. 240; date, *W.S.* i. 249, 462; interpolations, *W.S.* i. 235; Burbadge and Swanston as *Othello*, *W.S.* i. 462; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 461; source, *W.S.* i. 462; performances, *W.S.* ii. 330, 336, 343, 348, 352, 353; forgeries, *W.S.* ii. 380, 388, 389; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 207, 211, 215, 217, 346; iii. 112, 123; iv. 68, 119, 127, 138, 171, 180, 371, 393; *W.S.* i. 106, 236, 514; ii. 233, 239, 251, 261.
- Ottewell (Attewell), George, player, *E.S.* ii. 115, 120, 201, 300, 553; iv. 163; *W.S.* i. 43, 48, 49, 52; ii. 306.
- Ottewell (Attwell), Hugh, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 245, 251, 301; iii. 223, 370, 473.
- Out-of-doors action, convention of, *E.S.* iii. 29, 42, 60, 63.
- Outer chamber, *E.S.* i. 42, 45.
- Over the stage, *E.S.* ii. 534.
- Overbury, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 41, 65; iii. 511; iv. 257.
- Overflows, *W.S.* i. 262; tables of, *W.S.* ii. 401, 405. *See* Metre.
- Overthrow of Rebels*. *See* Sir Thomas Wyatt.
- Ovid, *W.S.* i. 506.
- Owen, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 211.
- 'Owen Tudor', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 308, 333, 448, 517.
- 'Owl', *E.S.* ii. 253; iii. 233, 272; iv. 402.
- Oxenbridge, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Oxenheath (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Oxford (title). *See* Vere.
- Oxford, *E.S.* i. 18, 87, 116, 119, 120, 122, 126, 128-30, 142, 214, 227, 228, 233, 250; ii. 2, 40, 83, 206; iv. 83, 85, 107, 120, 127, 129, 373-9; *W.S.* ii. 306, 307, 311, 327, 333, 334, 336, 344, 345.
- Oxford's boys, *E.S.* ii. 100-1.
- Oxford's men, *E.S.* i. 219, 268, 275, 287, 302, 311; ii. 99-102; *W.S.* i. 28, 32; in provinces, *E.S.* ii. 101.
- Oxford's tumblers, *E.S.* ii. 101.

## P

- Packer, John, *E.S.* ii. 68; iii. 375.
- Packington, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 117.
- Packwood (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 366.
- Paddy, William, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- 'Page of Plymouth', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 303, 374.
- Page, Oliver, player, *E.S.* ii. 331; iv. 262.
- Page, William, clerk comptroller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 100.
- Pageanter, *E.S.* iii. 445.
- Pageantry, *E.S.* i. 106-48.
- Pageants, *E.S.* i. 126, 132, 135, 138, 151, 160, 162, 175, 182, 303; ii. 90; iii. 20, 305, 358, 445; iv. 60, 63, 77, 92, 118, 121, 231, 339.
- Pages of chamber, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Paget (b. Knollys), Lettice, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Paget, Thomas, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* iv. 91.

- Paget, William, 1st Lord, secretary of state, *E.S.* i. 275; iii. 399.
- Paget. *See* Lee.
- Pagez, Bastien, *E.S.* i. 171.
- 'Painful Pilgrimage', *E.S.* iv. 84, 144.
- Painter, William, *E.S.* i. 104; *WS.* i. 321, 346, 452, 483, 518.
- 'Painter's Daughter', *E.S.* ii. 98; iv. 93, 151.
- Pakenham, Edmund, clerk controller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 96, 100.
- Palaces, *E.S.* i. 8-15.
- Palais-Royal theatre, *E.S.* i. 228.
- 'Palamon and Arcite' (anon.), *E.S.* ii. 143; *WS.* i. 532.
- 'Palamon and Arcite' (Edwardes), *E.S.* i. 128, 232; ii. 34; iii. 311; *WS.* i. 532.
- Palladio, Andrea, *E.S.* iii. 11.
- Pallant, Robert, player, *E.S.* i. 355; ii. 125, 133, 203, 226, 229, 236, 240, 245, 249, 255, 256, 331; iii. 510; iv. 250; *WS.* i. 44; ii. 76.
- Palmer, —, dancer, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Palsgrave, John, grammarian, *E.S.* i. 232; *WS.* i. 106.
- Palsgrave's men, *E.S.* ii. 190-2; *WS.* i. 530.
- Paman family, *WS.* ii. 222.
- Pammachius*, *E.S.* i. 241.
- Pamphleteers, *E.S.* iii. 325, 326.
- Pandoste*, *E.S.* iii. 16-17.
- 'Panecia', *E.S.* i. 223; ii. 88; iv. 91, 149; *WS.* i. 388.
- Panniculus Hippolyto Assutus*, *E.S.* iii. 319; iv. 376, 383.
- Pant, Thomas, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 331.
- Papal bulls, *WS.* i. 355, 366.
- Papers of playwrights, *WS.* i. 96. *See* Originals.
- Papist plays, *E.S.* i. 328.
- 'Paradox', *E.S.* ii. 144.
- Parallel texts, relations between, *WS.* i. 163-5, 236. *See* Folios; Quartos.
- Parallels. *See* Echoes.
- Paraphrases in reported plays, *WS.* i. 156.
- Parasitaster*. *See* *Fawn*.
- Pardoner and Frere*, *E.S.* ii. 30; iii. 22.
- Parentheses, *WS.* i. 196, 488. *See* Play-texts.
- Pariete (scenic wall), *E.S.* iv. 355, 362.
- 'Paris and Vienna', *E.S.* i. 232; ii. 73; iv. 87, 146.
- Paris Garden, location of, *E.S.* ii. 459; iv. 292, 300, 325; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 63, 256, 290, 292, 314, 316, 317, 359; ii. 298, 359, 362, 411, 450-65, 471. *See* London; Accidents at performances.
- Parish top, *WS.* ii. 379.
- Parker, Edward, 10th Lord Morley, his men, *E.S.* ii. 113, 120, 124, 192.
- Parker, Henry, 9th Lord Morley, *E.S.* iv. 79, 87, 93.
- Parker (b. Harlestone), Margaret, *E.S.* i. 114.
- Parker, Matthew, archbishop of Canterbury, *E.S.* i. 110, 114, 115, 117, 250; iv. 77, 78, 83, 89, 90, 265.
- Parker, William, 4th Lord Montague, *E.S.* ii. 205; *WS.* ii. 324, 325.
- Parliament of Bees* (dialogues), *E.S.* iii. 287, 299, 300; iv. 395, 405.
- Parliament of Love*, *WS.* i. 92, 110, 114, 118.
- Parliaments, *E.S.* i. 22.
- Parma, duchess of, *E.S.* i. 128.
- 1, 2, 3 *Parnassus*, *E.S.* i. 381, 385; ii. 206, 207; iii. 74; iv. 38, 373, 389, 405; *WS.* i. 71, 148; ii. 199.
- Parr (b. Brooke), Elizabeth, marchioness of Northampton, *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Parr (b. Suavenberg), Helena, marchioness of Northampton, afterwards wife of Sir Thomas Gorges, *E.S.* iv. 86.

- Parr, William, marquis of Northampton, *E.S.* ii. 476; iii. 263; iv. 86.
- Parr, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 188, 192, 331; iv. 344.
- Parrat, William, ballad writer, *E.S.* ii. 420.
- Parrowe (Parlowe), Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 80, 331.
- Parry (b. Reade), Blanche, Lady, lady of privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 45; iii. 401.
- Parry, Sir Thomas, comptroller and treasurer of household, *E.S.* i. 35; ii. 371; iv. 85, 107.
- Parseley, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 331; iv. 262.
- Parsons, Philip, *E.S.* iii. 457; iv. 373.
- Parsons, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 63; *W.S.* ii. 213.
- Parsons, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 176, 177, 332.
- Parthenia*, *E.S.* iv. 376.
- Part-saving, *W.S.* i. 120, 236, 284, 298, 380, 392, 414, 512. *See* Book-keeper.
- Parts, *E.S.* ii. 44; iii. 185, 194, 329; *W.S.* i. 104, 122, 124, 144, 151, 153, 182, 283, 344, 391, 416, 429, 453. *See* Censorship; Originals; Play-texts; Scrolls.
- Parys, Robert de, *E.S.* ii. 459.
- Pasfield, Zacharias, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.
- Pasqualigo, Luigi, *E.S.* iii. 29; iv. 14.
- Pasquill and Katherine*. *See* *Jack Drum's Entertainment*.
- Passey, John, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.
- '*Passion of Christ*', *E.S.* iii. 211.
- Passports, *E.S.* ii. 138, 274.
- Paston, Sir William, *E.S.* ii. 105.
- Pastor Fido* (trans.), *E.S.* iv. 40; iv. 387.
- Pastor Fido* (trans.), *E.S.* iv. 376.
- Pastoral Dialogue*, *E.S.* iii. 492.
- '*Pastoral Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 170.
- Paten, Mercurius (?), *E.S.* iii. 458; iv. 61.
- Patents, stages of, *E.S.* i. 272; for master of revels, *E.S.* i. 89, 99; iv. 285; for playing companies, *E.S.* i. 281, 302, 304, 305, 385; ii. 49, 55, 56, 67, 68, 87, 187, 190, 208, 218, 229, 230, 235, 243, 246; iv. 270, 272, 335-43, 344; for playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 472.
- Pateson, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 223, 332.
- Pathomachia*, *E.S.* iii. 499.
- Patient Grissell* (Dekker), *E.S.* ii. 171, 286; iii. 266, 292, 335; iv. 386; *W.S.* i. 147.
- Patient Grissell* (Phillip), *E.S.* ii. 13; iii. 38, 465; iv. 381.
- Patin, Jacques, *E.S.* i. 177.
- Patrick, William, player, *W.S.* ii. 81.
- Patten, William, teller of exchequer, *E.S.* iii. 458.
- Patterns, for masks, *E.S.* i. 163, 165, 166, 167, 225; for plays, *E.S.* i. 230.
- Paulet, Chidioc, *E.S.* iv. 78.
- Paulet, John, Lord St. John, 2nd marquis of Winchester, *E.S.* iv. 85, 90.
- Paulet, John, 5th marquis of Winchester, *E.S.* i. 117; iv. 114, 117, 122, 123, 126, 128, 130.
- Paulet, Mary, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 98.
- Paulet, William, 1st marquis of Winchester, lord treasurer, *E.S.* i. 79; iv. 78, 85.
- Paulet, William, 3rd marquis of Winchester, *E.S.* ii. 91; iv. 106.
- Paul's, children of, *E.S.* i. 200, 216, 301, 327, 386; ii. 8-23, 32, 39, 43, 58; iii. 453; iv. 18, 30; grammar school, *E.S.* ii. 9-11, 16, 21; iv. 56; playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 16, 367, 554, 557; iii. 130, 134, 138, 144, 184; iv. 53; bibliographical note, *E.S.* ii. 9.
- Paulus Jovius, *E.S.* iii. 272.
- Pause-variation, *W.S.* i. 262, 265;



- tables of, *W.S.* ii. 401, 405. *See* Metre; Split lines.
- Pavier, Thomas, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 191, 479; *W.S.* i. 130, 134, 140, 535.
- Pavy, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 191, 332.
- Pavy, Salathiel (Salmon), player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 44, 332; iii. 363, 365; *W.S.* ii. 82.
- Paylor, —, masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Payments for court plays, *E.S.* iv. 141–83; for plays, *W.S.* i. 96.
- Payne, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 108.
- Payne, Anthony, *E.S.* ii. 446.
- Payne, Joan, *E.S.* ii. 464.
- Payne, Robert, revels patentee, *E.S.* ii. 49, 332.
- Payne, Walter, *W.S.* i. 575.
- Payne, William, *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Payne, William, licensee, *E.S.* ii. 451, 462–4.
- Paynfull Pilgrimage*, *W.S.* i. 527.
- Payton, Mr. (of Shottery), *W.S.* ii. 292, 381.
- Peacham, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 457, 539; *W.S.* i. 313.
- Peacocke, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 332; iv. 261.
- Peake, Robert, serjeant painter, *E.S.* iv. 353.
- Pearce (Piers), Edward, gentleman of Chapel, master of Paul's, *E.S.* i. 379; ii. 19, 22, 76, 332; iv. 166 sqq.
- Peck, Mr., of Norwich, *E.S.* iv. 63.
- Peck, Francis, *W.S.* ii. 273.
- Peckham, Edmund, *E.S.* ii. 394.
- Peckham, Sir George, *E.S.* ii. 385; iv. 86.
- Peckham, West (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Pedantius*, *E.S.* iii. 31, 213, 316, 517; iv. 49, 238, 376, 394.
- Pedel, Abraham, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 332.
- Pedel (Behel, Biel), Jacob, player, *E.S.* ii. 276, 291, 332.
- Pedel, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 332.
- Pedlar's Prophecy*, *E.S.* iv. 41, 383.
- Peele, George, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 458–64; Plays: *Arraignment of Paris*, *E.S.* iii. 459; *W.S.* i. 53, 268, 537; *Battle of Alcazar*, *E.S.* iii. 459; *W.S.* i. 53, 123, 317; *David and Bethsabe*, *E.S.* iii. 461; *Edward I*, *E.S.* iii. 460; *W.S.* i. 55, 84, 317; *Old Wife's Tale*, *E.S.* iii. 461; Lost Plays: *Hunting of Cupid*, *E.S.* iii. 462; *Iphigenia*, *E.S.* iii. 462; *Knight of Rhodes*, *E.S.* iii. 462; *Turkish Mahomet and Hiren the Fair Greek*, *E.S.* iii. 462; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 463; Entertainments: *Anglorum Feriae*, *E.S.* iii. 463; *Descensus Aстреae*, *E.S.* iii. 463; *Dixie Pageant*, *E.S.* iii. 463; *Polyhymnia*, *E.S.* iii. 463; *W.S.* i. 462; Lost Entertainment, *E.S.* iii. 463; Doubtful Entertainment, *E.S.* iii. 464; in revision theories, *E.S.* iv. 2, 4, 5, 6, 18, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 36, 44, 47, 53; *W.S.* i. 218, 285, 292, 301, 317–20, 351, 367, 394, 486, 517; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 129, 136, 145; iii. 181, 327, 450, 502; *W.S.* i. 32, 58, 223, 317, 448, 462; ii. 212, 379.
- Peele, James, clerk of Christ's Hospital, *E.S.* i. 136; iii. 458.
- Pellegrino da Udine, *E.S.* iii. 9.
- Pemberton, Sir James, *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 449.
- Pembroke (title). *See* Herbert.
- Pembroke's men, *E.S.* i. 301; ii. 95, 128–34, 166, 199, 200, 412; *W.S.* i. 45, 46, 49, 50, 54, 60, 278, 312, 327; ii. 311–16.
- Penates*. *See* *Highgate Entertainment*.
- Pendentia (rake of stage), *E.S.* iv. 356.
- Pendley (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 86.
- Penn, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 245, 332; iii. 370.

- Penrhyn (Cornwall), *E.S.* iv. 250, 253.
- Penruddock, Sir George, *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Penruddock, John, *E.S.* iii. 349, 464.
- Penry, John, *E.S.* iv. 229.
- Pensioners, *E.S.* i. 47, 50, 140; iv. 352.
- Pensions of players, *E.S.* i. 352; ii. 191, 237.
- Pent-house, *E.S.* ii. 544.
- Penton, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Penton, Fabian, player, *E.S.* ii. 292, 332.
- Penulus*, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Peperel, Giles, player, *E.S.* ii. 332; iii. 352.
- Percy, Sir Charles, *E.S.* ii. 205; *W.S.* ii. 324.
- Percy (b. Devereux), Dorothy, countess of Northumberland, *E.S.* i. 220; iii. 375.
- Percy, Henry, 8th earl of Northumberland, *E.S.* i. 111; iii. 464; iv. 100.
- Percy, Henry, 9th earl of Northumberland, *E.S.* iii. 367.
- Percy, Sir Jocelyn, *E.S.* ii. 205; *W.S.* ii. 325.
- Percy, William, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 464; Plays: *Arabia Sitiens*, *E.S.* iii. 464; *Cuck-Queanes and Cuck-olds Errant*, *E.S.* iii. 464; *Cupid's Sacrifice*, *E.S.* iii. 464; *Faery Pastorall*, *E.S.* iii. 464; *Necromantes*, *E.S.* iii. 464; *The Aphrodisial*, *E.S.* iii. 464; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 20, 345; iii. 135, 136, 197, 213.
- Perez, Antonio, *W.S.* i. 336, 372, 463.
- Perfidus Etruscus*, *E.S.* iv. 377.
- Pergoli (balconies), *E.S.* iv. 360.
- Περίακτοι (turn-tables), *E.S.* i. 233; iii. 3.
- Periander*. See *Christmas Prince*.
- Pericles*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 488; *W.S.* i. 518-27; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 520; texts, *W.S.* i. 518-20; printing, *W.S.* i. 135, 137, 140, 174, 182, 199; reporting, *W.S.* i. 161, 521; authorship, *W.S.* i. 234, 521; prose novel and play, *W.S.* i. 520, 522-6; verse-rhythms, *W.S.* i. 524-5; early play, *W.S.* i. 526; date, *W.S.* i. 250, 526; source, *W.S.* i. 311, 527; Dryden on, *W.S.* ii. 251, 265; Jonson on, *W.S.* i. 70; ii. 210; performances, *W.S.* i. 527; ii. 335, 346, 348; forgery, *W.S.* ii. 389; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 213, 549; iii. 108, 116, 189, 192, 513; iv. 41, 391; *W.S.* i. 86, 220, 222, 455; ii. 217.
- Peripetasma (revolving pillars), *E.S.* i. 233.
- Perkes family, *W.S.* i. 25.
- Perkin, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 86, 108, 332.
- Perkins, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 226, 229, 232, 236, 239, 240, 332; iii. 510; iv. 250.
- Per-mills, *W.S.* i. 267. See *Metre*.
- Perrin, Mme Françoise, *E.S.* i. 246.
- Perrott, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 144; iv. 64.
- Perry, Hugh, *E.S.* iv. 15.
- Perry, William, licensee, *E.S.* ii. 61, 68, 332; iv. 344.
- '*Perseus and Andromeda*', *E.S.* i. 232; ii. 76; iv. 88, 90, 146, 148.
- Pershore (Worcs.), *E.S.* ii. 300.
- Persj (Persten), Robert (Rupert), player, *E.S.* ii. 90, 272, 273, 332; *W.S.* i. 40.
- Personn, Johann, player, *E.S.* ii. 272, 332.
- Perspective, in mask-settings, *E.S.* i. 183, 184; on court stage, *E.S.* i. 231; iii. 21, 44; on Italian stage, *E.S.* iii. 8-10, 13; iv. 355; on French stage, *E.S.* iii. 17; in private theatres, *E.S.* iii. 133, 154.
- Pery, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 332.
- Pery, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 332.
- Peruzzi, Baldassarre, *E.S.* iii. 9.
- Pescetti, Orlando, *W.S.* i. 401.

- 'Peter' (?), player, *E.S.* ii. 332.  
 'Peter's Pence', *E.S.* iii. 515.  
 Peters, Hugh, *W.S.* i. 106.  
 Petre (b. Browne), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 96.  
 Petre, John, 1st Lord, *E.S.* iv. 93.  
 Petre (b. Somerset), Katharine, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 282, 380.  
 Petre (b. Waldegrave), Mary, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 514.  
 Petre, Sir William, *E.S.* iii. 160; iv. 79.  
 Pett, Peter (?), *E.S.* iii. 465.  
 Pett, Phineas, *E.S.* iii. 234.  
 Petworth (Sussex), *E.S.* i. 110, 111; iv. 100.  
 Pexall, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Pflugbeil, August, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 332.  
 'Phaethon', *E.S.* i. 224; ii. 164, 166, 178; iii. 300, 302; *W.S.* i. 212, 361.  
 'Phedraustus', *E.S.* ii. 93; iv. 91, 149.  
 Phelps, Sir Edward, master of the rolls, *E.S.* iii. 260; iv. 126.  
 'Phigon and Lucia', *E.S.* ii. 93; iv. 91, 149.  
 Philaster, or, *Love Lies Bleeding*, *E.S.* ii. 213, 217; iii. 222, 224; iv. 127, 180, 393; *W.S.* i. 213, 485; ii. 343.  
 Philberds (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 86, 88, 92, 114.  
 'Philemon and Philecia', *E.S.* ii. 88; iv. 90, 148.  
 'Philip of Spain', *E.S.* ii. 181; iii. 343.  
 Philip II, king of Spain, *E.S.* i. 243, 323; *W.S.* i. 336, 462.  
 Philip, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 332.  
 'Philipo and Hippolito', *E.S.* ii. 143; iii. 300.  
 Philipps, Thomas, clerk of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 73; ii. 492.  
 'Phillenzo and Hypollita', *E.S.* ii. 145; iii. 301, 436; iv. 397, 402.  
 Phillip, John, playwright, *E.S.* ii. 13; iii. 465; Play: *Patient Grissell*, *E.S.* iii. 465.  
 Phillippe, Robert, 'momer', *E.S.* ii. 332.  
 Phillips, Ambrose, *W.S.* ii. 288.  
 Phillips, Augustine, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 333-4; his arms, *E.S.* i. 350; *W.S.* ii. 25; his will, *E.S.* i. 349; ii. 212; *W.S.* ii. 73, 85; as sharer, *E.S.* ii. 203, 417, 418; *W.S.* ii. 52-71; and fellow-players, *W.S.* i. 48, 64, 79; ii. 72-85; and Essex innovation, *E.S.* i. 385; ii. 204; *W.S.* i. 354; ii. 325; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 363; ii. 123, 125, 126, 197, 208, 210, 218, 219; iii. 359, 367; iv. 252; *W.S.* i. 44; ii. 313.  
 Phillips, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 12, 50, 52; *W.S.* ii. 235, 238.  
 Phillips, Sir Richard, *W.S.* ii. 299.  
 Phillips, Sir William, Lord Bardolph, *E.S.* i. 350.  
 Phillis and Amyntas, *E.S.* iii. 316; iv. 382.  
 'Philole und Mariana', *E.S.* ii. 289; iii. 418.  
 Philomathes. See *Christmas Prince*.  
 Philomela. See *Christmas Prince*.  
 Philotas (Daniel), *E.S.* i. 320, 326; ii. 51; iii. 150, 273, 275; iv. 388.  
 'Philotas' (Lateware), *E.S.* iii. 275.  
 Philotus, *E.S.* iii. 444, 476; iv. 41, 388.  
 Philpots, George, player (?), *W.S.* i. 510.  
 'Phocas', *E.S.* ii. 144, 167.  
 Phoenissae, *E.S.* iii. 321.  
 Phoenix, *E.S.* ii. 22; iii. 143, 439; iv. 118, 390.  
 Phoenix playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 372, 375.  
 Phormio, *E.S.* ii. 11; iii. 20; iv. 385.  
 Phormio (trans.), *E.S.* iii. 41, 236.  
 'Phyllida and Choryn', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 106; iv. 101, 160; *W.S.* i. 32.  
 Physiponomachia, *E.S.* iii. 518; iv. 377.

- Pianta (ground-plan of stage), *E.S.* iv. 355.
- Pickering, James, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 334.
- Pickering, John, *E.S.* iii. 466; Interlude: *Horestes*, *E.S.* iii. 466.
- Pickering, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 4, 42.
- Pickleherring, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 285, 292. See Reynolds, Robert.
- '*Pierce of Exton*', *E.S.* ii. 167; iii. 265, 302, 307, 516.
- '*Pierce of Winchester*', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 302, 308, 516.
- Pigott, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Pilgrimage of Grace, *E.S.* iv. 2, 31.
- 'Pinck', *E.S.* ii. 299.
- Pinley (Warwick), *WS.* ii. 365.
- Pinner of Wakefield*. See *George a Greene*.
- Piot, Lazarus, *WS.* i. 374.
- Pippins in playhouses, *E.S.* iv. 203, 218.
- Piracy of plays, *E.S.* iii. 184-92, 343; iv. 254; *WS.* i. 136, 226. See Play-texts.
- Pisano, *E.S.* ii. 176.
- Pissenopscoia, Feather, ambassador from Muscovy, *E.S.* i. 23.
- Pit, *E.S.* ii. 555; iv. 372.
- Place, *E.S.* iii. 22, 27, 37; iv. 20.
- Place behind the stage, *E.S.* iii. 82.
- Plagiarism, *E.S.* iii. 408; *WS.* i. 223, 325.
- Plague, history of in London, *E.S.* i. 329; iv. 345-51; bills of, *E.S.* i. 292, 302, 330; iv. 301, 336, 338, 345; restraint of plays for, *E.S.* i. 267, 278, 281, 282, 286-97, 302-4, 329; ii. 14, 57, 113, 123; iv. 259-345, 346-51; *WS.* i. 30, 37, 44-5, 47, 53, 78, 150, 530; ii. 348; subsidies to King's men in, *E.S.* i. 218; ii. 210, 214; iv. 168, 174, 176; in progress time, *E.S.* i. 109, 111, 119, 121; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 19, 21, 109, 111, 131, 132, 133, 171, 202, 214, 218, 255, 264, 266, 273, 283, 289, 290, 360, 377, 386; ii. 6, 67, 100, 113, 122, 129, 185, 209, 214, 221, 230, 277, 509; iii. 184, 371, 420, 440, 451; iv. 197; *WS.* i. 246, 338, 343, 346, 453, 468; ii. 313.
- Plantation of Virginia*, *WS.* i. 101.
- Platea, *E.S.* iii. 16, 23.
- Platens, *WS.* i. 173. See Printing-house methods.
- Platter, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 203, 364, 403, 415, 456, 532, 551; iii. 362; *WS.* i. 248, 397; ii. 322.
- Plaudite, *E.S.* ii. 549; iii. 370; iv. 366.
- Plautus, *E.S.* i. 127, 222, 238-40; iii. 2, 19, 506; iv. 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 201, 256.
- Play-books, theatrical, *WS.* i. 54, 97, 104, 107, 125, 147-9. See Originals; Prompt-copies; Scrolls.
- Play-dressing, *WS.* i. 211, 216.
- Playhouses, list of, *E.S.* ii. 379; succession of, *E.S.* ii. 355-79; iconography of, *E.S.* ii. 519; audience in, *E.S.* ii. 425, 548, 555; iv. 365-9; auditorium of, *E.S.* ii. 526-38, 555; cost of, *E.S.* i. 368; ii. 387, 391, 406-9, 423, 436, 438, 440, 441, 443; contemporary accounts of, *E.S.* ii. 361-4; destruction of, *E.S.* ii. 374, 398, 427, 442; iv. 322; ground rent of, *E.S.* ii. 426; luxury of, *E.S.* i. 285, 348; ii. 358, 395, 530; iv. 197, 200, 217, 269; profits of, *E.S.* i. 355, 368; ii. 391, 402, 424-5, 510, 512; seating of, *E.S.* ii. 526, 530-8, 555; shape of, *E.S.* ii. 434, 524, 554; size of, *E.S.* ii. 527, 554; structure of, *E.S.* ii. 393, 409, 414, 434, 437, 439, 443, 448, 467, 522-57; suppression of, in City, *E.S.* ii. 359; iv. 331, 333; visits of foreigners to, *E.S.* ii. 358-69. See Accidents; Attendants; Bills; Bookholders;

- Books; Boxes; Boxholders; Bullettini; Burning; Cards; Contracts; Cressets; Cutpurses; Dead rent of; Disorders; Doors; Easer; Entrance fees; Executions; Flags; Free lists; Galleries; Gatherers; Groundlings; Harlots; Highway; Hiring; Hissing; Hour; House-keepers; Hut; Ladies; Licences; Lighting; Lords' rooms; Mewing; Night; Pent-house; Pippins; Pit; Plaudite; Private; Public; Refreshments; Rooms; Round; Scantlings; Seats; Shadow; Signs; Smoking; Sounding; Square; Stage; Stage-keepers; Staging; Stinkards; Stools; Taphouses; Tiring house; Tombs; Top; Trumpets; Understanders; Upper rooms; Yard.
- Play MSS., lists of, *E.S.* iv. 404; *W.S.* i. 92, 108; book-keeper in, *W.S.* i. 117-22; characteristics of, *W.S.* i. 108-25; censor in, *W.S.* i. 115-17. *See* Originals; Prompt-copies; Punctuation; Transcripts.
- Play-texts, authority of, *W.S.* i. 143-50, 166; classification of, *W.S.* i. 155-67; printing of, *E.S.* i. 341; ii. 114, 128; iii. 158-200, 479; *W.S.* i. 168-204; publication of, *W.S.* i. 130-43; sold to printers, *E.S.* iii. 184, 194; attitude of companies and authors to, *W.S.* i. 143-50; licences for, *W.S.* i. 100, 129, 159; nature of copy underlying, *W.S.* i. 143-67; based on: altered quartos, *W.S.* i. 162-6, 333-5, 343, 439; assembling, *E.S.* iii. 185, 194; *W.S.* i. 153-5; originals, *W.S.* i. 152, 162, 166, 412, 440; prompt-copies, *W.S.* i. 153, 163-7; reports, *W.S.* i. 155-62; transcripts, *W.S.* i. 144, 150-3, 163-7, 299, 413, 440. *See also* Abridgement; Alternative endings; Assembling; Cancels; Censorship; Copy; Copy-right; Corrector; Echoes; Elisions; Emendations; Emphasis; Equivalent words; First Folio; Gag; Good and bad; Manuscripts; Marginal insertions; Memorization; Morals; Originals; Parallels; Parentheses; Parts; Piracy; Play-books; Press-correctors; Publishers; Punctuation; Quartos; Reporting; Reprints; Scriveners; Shorthand; Stage-directions; Star Chamber; Stationers; Staying; Surreptitious; Transcripts.
- Player-names in stage-directions, *E.S.* iii. 196, 227, 271, 285, 295, 330; iv. 32, 43, 45; *W.S.* i. 50, 122, 164, 181, 237, 288, 323, 341, 358, 380, 382, 386, 392, 512, 580; in speech-prefixes, *W.S.* i. 323, 385, 450; in plots, *W.S.* i. 124; not in dialogue, *W.S.* i. 237, 288, 324.
- Players, as covenant servants, *E.S.* ii. 154; as gentlemen, *E.S.* i. 349; ii. 98, 298; as grooms of chamber, *E.S.* i. 47, 52, 311; ii. 105, 211; iv. 169; *W.S.* i. 76; ii. 77-82, 241; as spies, *E.S.* i. 266; as rogues and vagabonds, *E.S.* i. 252, 254, 269, 270, 279, 287, 292, 294, 299, 305, 383; iv. 224, 230, 255, 258, 270, 280, 300, 324, 337; in masks, *E.S.* i. 200; ii. 217; in poets' feathers, *E.S.* i. 376; iii. 326, 450; in prison, *E.S.* i. 298, 326, 339; ii. 52, 55, 155, 323; iii. 257, 353, 496; iv. 280, 305, 323; on the road, *E.S.* i. 304, 332, 340, 376, 380, 383-4; ii. 59, 60, 61, 68, 81; iii. 353; iv. 236, 241, 257 (*see* Provincial performances); pressing of, *E.S.* i. 383; iv. 18; status of, *E.S.* i. 271, 276, 278, 299, 309, 311, 314, 366; warrants for, *W.S.* i. 45, 46, 49. *See also* Abuses; Apparel; Apprentices; Arms; Articles; Associations; Bonds; Boys; Casts; Chameleon; Clowns; Compositions; Connective

- words of; Continent; Contracts; Conversion; Copper lace; Cues; Debts; Deputations; Doubling; Economics; Fines; Hireling; Infamia; Lawsuits, Lines of; Playing companies; Profanity; Provinces; Quality; Ranting; Recognisances; Statutes; Supers; Temperament; Vizards; Women.
- Playing companies, lists of, *E.S.* i. 341; ii. 8, 77; exploitation of poets by, *E.S.* i. 376; organization of, *E.S.* i. 310-13, 352-68, 378; succession of, *E.S.* ii. 3-8. *See* Adult; Amalgamation; Articles; Associations; Badges; Bonds; Boy; Children; Competition; Compositions; Court calendar; Court payments; Deputations; Divisions; Exemplifications; Finance; Housekeepers; Licences; Local; Lords; Managers; Masters; Patents; Pensions, Printing; Provincial; Sharers; Size; Stocks; Syndicates.
- Plays, lists of, *E.S.* iii. 178; iv. 373-406; called ballads, *E.S.* iii. 504, 505; iv. 50; early prints of lost, *E.S.* iii. 175; falsity of, *E.S.* i. 254; iv. 211, 217; incongruities in, *E.S.* iii. 40, 88; iv. 201, 203, 215, 226, 248; heresy and sedition in, *E.S.* i. 275; preferred to sermons, *E.S.* i. 255, 258; iv. 199, 219, 223, 304; price of, *E.S.* i. 372; ii. 160-4; iii. 181; written for printing, *E.S.* iii. 28; within plays, *E.S.* iii. 93, 107; iv. 47; at sea, *W.S.* i. 355; ii. 334; abroad, *W.S.* i. 159. *See also* Abridgement; Academic; Acts; Alternative endings; Calvinism; Casting of; Closet; Court, players at; Cuts; Defences; Derelict; Duration; Educational value of; Epilogue; Ethics; Extempore; Extravagance; Get-penny; Length; Libels; Licences; Lighting; Morals; Plots; Politics; Prayers; Printing; Prologue; Provincial performances; Puritan; Religious; Restraints; Revision; Revivals; Rewards; Runs; Satire; Seasons; Sedition; Statistics; Topical; Vice.
- '*Plays and Pastimes*', *E.S.* i. 257; ii. 394; iii. 323; iv. 217.
- Playstowe, William, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- Playwrights, *E.S.* iii. 200-518; bibliographical note, *E.S.* iii. 200-7; collaboration of, *E.S.* ii. 161, 253; iii. 216, 217, 368; in prison, *E.S.* ii. 132, 151, 155; iii. 254, 257, 263, 270, 353, 367, 394, 419, 428, 454, 500; relation of, to players, *E.S.* i. 372-86; ii. 162, 251-3; iii. 325, 365, 450; iv. 236, 241, 450; to boy companies, *E.S.* i. 378; ii. 50. *See* Amanuensis; Benefits; Collaboration; Earnest; Henslowe.
- Pleasant Dialogues and Dramas*, *E.S.* ii. 448; iii. 346.
- Pleasure Reconciled to Virtue* (mask), *E.S.* i. 202.
- Pléiade, plays of, *E.S.* i. 176; iii. 13, 19.
- Pliny, *W.S.* i. 401.
- Plot of playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 439.
- Plots of plays, *E.S.* ii. 125, 136, 145, 150, 158, 175-7; iii. 125, 194, 459, 496, 500; iv. 9, 14, 47, 51, 406; *W.S.* i. 33, 44, 50, 51-2, 109, 123, 153, 283, 306, 329, 391.
- Plowden, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Plume, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 247.
- Plummer, John, master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 24, 27, 334.
- Plutarch, *W.S.* i. 218, 363, 401, 478, 480, 483; on poetry, *E.S.* i. 238.
- Plymouth (Devon), plays at, *E.S.* ii. 1.
- Pod, puppet-showman, *E.S.* ii. 318.
- Poetaster*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 364; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 353, 380, 381, 384; ii. 43, 207, 523; iii. 146, 154, 293, 430; iv. 21, 372, 387;

- W.S.* i. 70, 71, 211, 249, 406, 443; ii. 24, 203.
- Poetomachia, *E.S.* i. 381; ii. 20; iii. 252, 292, 293, 353, 365, 369, 428, 430; iv. 11, 17, 21, 40, 47; *W.S.* i. 71; ii. 201, 204.
- Poggioli (balconies), *E.S.* iv. 360.
- Pointz, Sir Nicholas, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Pokeley, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 334; iv. 262.
- Poland, *E.S.* iii. 455; *W.S.* i. 418.
- Pole, Cardinal, *E.S.* i. 243.
- Pole, gatekeeper at St. Paul's, *E.S.* ii. 334.
- Pole, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 499.
- Pole, Margaret, formerly Cheyne, *E.S.* ii. 499.
- Polesworth (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 248.
- Polhill, Nicholas, *E.S.* iii. 235.
- Politics in plays, *E.S.* i. 244, 262-3, 276, 304, 321, 322-8; ii. 51-5, 196, 204, 207, 210, 211, 215; iii. 254, 257, 271, 275, 286, 296, 354, 364, 367, 415; *W.S.* i. 101, 115, 237, 355, 361, 380, 386, 393, 414, 418, 467. *See* Censorship.
- Poliziano, *E.S.* iii. 6.
- Pollard, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 338, 424, 510; iii. 218, 510; iv. 370, 371; *W.S.* i. 498; ii. 76-84.
- Polsted, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 93, 94.
- Polyhymnia* (tilt), *E.S.* i. 145; iii. 402.
- Pommern-Wolgast, duke of, *E.S.* i. 346.
- '*Pompey*', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 15, 394; iv. 97, 158; *W.S.* i. 400.
- Pomponiani, *E.S.* iii. 3.
- Pomponius Laetus, *E.S.* iii. 3.
- Ponsbourne (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 100.
- Pontefract (Yorks.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- '*Pontius Pilate*', *E.S.* ii. 168, 180; iii. 304; *W.S.* i. 212.
- Poole, Arthur, gentleman of the chamber, *E.S.* i. 43.
- Poole, John, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 466; iv. 2, 3.
- Poor Man's Comfort*, *E.S.* iii. 271; iv. 396, 405; *W.S.* i. 92, 112.
- '*Poor Man's Paradise*', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 335.
- Poor rate on playhouses, *E.S.* i. 281, 283, 294, 300, 301, 317; ii. 410; iv. 304, 316, 324, 325, 327, 328.
- Pope, Alexander, *E.S.* iv. 23; *W.S.* ii. 239, 271, 274, 277, 281-3, 285, 287.
- Pope, Morgan, *E.S.* ii. 410, 450-1, 463-4.
- Pope, Thomas, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 334; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 349, 350; ii. 90, 123, 124, 126, 158, 196, 197, 200, 202, 203, 208, 219, 272, 273, 403, 410, 417, 418; iii. 359, 361; iv. 165, 166, 252; *W.S.* i. 40, 41, 44, 45, 48, 64, 79, 83; ii. 25, 52-85, 313, 321-2.
- Pope, Sir Thomas, chancellor of augmentations, *E.S.* i. 350.
- Pope, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 120.
- '*Pope Joan*', *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 308.
- Popham, Sir John, chief justice of queen's bench, *E.S.* i. 169; ii. 205; iv. 108.
- Porcie*, *E.S.* iii. 397.
- Pordage, Samuel, *W.S.* ii. 380.
- Porta, Giambattista, *E.S.* iii. 476, 499.
- Porter, Henry, lutenist and sackbut, *E.S.* i. 49.
- Porter, Henry, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 466-7; Play: *Two Angry Women of Abingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 467; Lost Plays: *Hot Anger Soon Cold*, *E.S.* iii. 467; *Love Prevented*, *E.S.* iii. 467; *The Spencers*, *E.S.* iii. 467; 2 *Two Angry Women of Abingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 467; *Two Merry Women of Abingdon*, *E.S.* iii. 467; and Henslowe, *E.S.* ii. 163-4, 175; *W.S.* i. 55, 95, 210; ii. 195; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 374; ii. 145; iv. 246.

- Porter, Thomas, *WS.* ii. 222.  
 Porter of St. John's Gate, *E.S.* i. 79, 93, 100.  
 Porter's Hall playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 472-4; patent for, *E.S.* i. 303, 355; ii. 61, 372, 472; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 283, 517; iii. 228, 230, 272, 313; iv. 342.  
 Porticus, *E.S.* ii. 530.  
 Portinari, Sir John, gentleman pensioner, *E.S.* ii. 477, 490, 492, 500-3.  
 Portington, William, master carpenter of works, *E.S.* i. 180; iii. 380.  
 'Portio and Demorantes', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 93; iv. 97, 156.  
 Porto, Luigi da, *WS.* i. 346.  
 Portsmouth (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78, 106.  
 Pory, John, *E.S.* i. 212; iii. 379.  
 Post revels, *E.S.* i. 222; ii. 91.  
 Posts, master of, *E.S.* i. 48, 62, 69.  
 Posts on stage, *E.S.* ii. 544-5; iii. 27, 38, 72, 75, 108, 141, 144.  
 Pound, Thomas, writer of mask orations, *E.S.* iii. 468.  
 Poupin, Abel, *E.S.* i. 247, 248, 249.  
 Powell, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 514.  
 Powlter, Simon, yeoman of bears, *E.S.* ii. 450-1.  
 Powlton, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 223, 335.  
 Poynings, Sir Adrian, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 'Practice of Parasites', *E.S.* iv. 206.  
 'Praise at Parting', *E.S.* iii. 323; iv. 214.  
 Pratt, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 375.  
 Prayers at end of plays, *E.S.* i. 190, 245, 311; ii. 550; iii. 180, 317, 351, 411, 466, 470, 504, 505; iv. 3, 20, 37, 50, 51.  
 Prayer-time, restraint in, *E.S.* i. 282, 283, 289, 292, 313; ii. 123.  
 'Predor and Lucia', *E.S.* ii. 88; iv. 89, 147.  
 Prerogative, royal, *E.S.* i. 272.  
 Prescott, Richard, porter of St. John's Gate, *E.S.* i. 100.  
 Presence chamber, *E.S.* i. 14, 42, 205; iv. 351-3.  
 Presenters, *E.S.* iii. 92, 128.  
 President of council, *E.S.* i. 68.  
 Press-corrections, *E.S.* iii. 197; *WS.* i. 173, 175, 184.  
 Pressmen, *WS.* i. 170. See Printing-house methods.  
 Preston, Richard, 1st Lord Dingwall, *E.S.* i. 146; iii. 241, 280, 377, 393, 394.  
 Preston, Thomas, playwright, career of, *E.S.* iii. 469; Play: *Cambyses*, *E.S.* iii. 470; Doubtful Play: *Glyomon and Clamydes*, *E.S.* iii. 470; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 127; iv. 6.  
 'Pretestus', *E.S.* i. 223; ii. 97; iv. 91, 149.  
 Price, Daniel, chaplain to Prince Henry, *E.S.* iii. 470.  
 Price, John, musician, *E.S.* ii. 282, 335.  
 Price (Pryor?), Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 188, 335.  
 Prices of seats, *E.S.* ii. 531-4, 536; iii. 226.  
 Pricket, Robert, *E.S.* i. 306.  
 Pride, Thomas, high sherrieff of Surrey, *E.S.* ii. 375.  
 Prince Charles's men, *E.S.* ii. 241-6.  
 Prince Henry's Barriers, *E.S.* iii. 393.  
 Prince Henry's men, *E.S.* ii. 186-90; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 133.  
 Princely Pleasures at Kenilworth. See Kenilworth Entertainment.  
 Princes Risborough (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 81, 107.  
 Print, cited in play, *WS.* i. 330.  
 Printed plays (list), *E.S.* iv. 379-97.  
 Printers, of plays, *E.S.* iii. 201-518 *passim*; *WS.* i. 130-40 *passim*, 169, 170.  
 Printing, of plays, *E.S.* i. 341; ii. 114, 128; iii. 158-200, 479-90; *WS.* i. 168-204; with false dates, *E.S.* iii. 483, 484, 486, 488.



- Printing-house methods, *W.S.* i. 170-6. *See* Cancels; Cases; Catchwords; Chases; Colophons; Compositors; Copy; Devices; Dictation; Folios; Formes; Foul case; Friskets; Gallies; Imprints; Octavos; Proof; Punctuation; Quartos; Quoins; Reprints; Revises; Signatures; Title-pages; Turned letters; Tympans.
- Prison scenes, *E.S.* iii. 62, 66.
- Private performances, *E.S.* i. 219, 283, 292, 304, 328, 340; ii. 159; iii. 451-3; iv. 36, 276, 300, 302, 308.
- Private playhouses, discussed, *E.S.* ii. 475-517; arrangements of, *E.S.* ii. 554-6; staging in, *E.S.* iii. 130-54; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 298, 301, 326, 380; ii. 258, 355, 360, 367, 372, 508, 511, 522, 523, 536, 554; iii. 149; iv. 366, 372.
- Privileges for books, *E.S.* iii. 159.
- Privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 14, 42.
- Privy Council, *E.S.* i. 66-70; clerks of, *E.S.* i. 48, 68; register of, *E.S.* i. 68, 273, 277, 290; iv. 259; control of plays by, *E.S.* i. 69, 217, 266-8, 269-307; ii. 210; iii. 367; iv. 259-345; of printing, *E.S.* iii. 159-63, 168, 172; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 21, 61, 82, 237, 275, 308, 315, 316, 319, 330.
- Privy gallery, *E.S.* i. 14.
- Privy garden, *E.S.* i. 14.
- Privy purse, *E.S.* i. 62, 66, 214, 219.
- Privy seal, *E.S.* i. 54, 56, 67, 242, 272.
- Problems of Shakespearean study, *W.S.* i. 94.
- Proby, Peter, deputy treasurer, *E.S.* i. 65.
- Proclamations, *E.S.* i. 68, 270, 273, 276, 279, 302.
- Proctor, player, *E.S.* ii. 158, 335.
- Prodigal Child*, *E.S.* i. 382; iii. 445.
- Prodigal Son*, *E.S.* i. 345; ii. 281, 284, 285.
- '*Prodigality*', *E.S.* iv. 26, 84, 144.
- Profanity in plays, *E.S.* i. 255, 303, 322; iii. 222; iv. 263, 338; *W.S.* i. 98, 101, 104, 105, 116, 164-5, 238-42, 289, 299, 321, 338, 346, 351, 361, 362, 371, 386, 392, 406, 416, 433, 459, 460. *See* Censorship.
- Profilo (section of playhouse), *E.S.* iv. 353-5.
- Profits of players, *E.S.* i. 331, 340, 346, 348, 368-70; iv. 200, 219, 269, 371.
- '*Progne*' (1558), *E.S.* i. 129; iii. 239.
- Progne* (1566), *E.S.* iii. 239.
- Programmes for masks, *E.S.* i. 205, 207.
- Progress of James I from Scotland*, *E.S.* iv. 68.
- Progresses, *E.S.* i. 5, 17, 21, 107-31, 165, 166; ii. 25; plays during, *E.S.* i. 214.
- Prologue, *E.S.* i. 224; ii. 542, 547; iii. 72; iv. 367.
- Promos and Cassandra*, *E.S.* iii. 29, 32, 512; iv. 201; *W.S.* i. 454, 457; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 136.
- Prompt-copies, *W.S.* i. 97, 117, 121, 125, 152, 165, 241, 289, 351, 379, 472, 529. *See* Originals.
- Prompters. *See* Book-keepers.
- Proofs, *W.S.* i. 173. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Properties, *E.S.* i. 162, 165 (for masks), 166, 167, 224, 231, 372; ii. 165, 168, 184, 228, 243, 262; iii. 23, 44, 88, 89, 109, 120, 136, 137, 193, 195, 251, 292, 327, 341, 422, 423, 425, 446, 447, 461; iv. 17, 367; in stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 119-20, 236, 529.
- Prophetæ*, *E.S.* i. 241.
- Prophetess*, *E.S.* iii. 298.
- Proscenio (floor of stage), *E.S.* iii. 4; iv. 355, 358.

- Proscenium, *E.S.* ii. 528, 540; iii. 16, 31.
- Proscenium arch of masks, *E.S.* i. 181, 234; of plays, *E.S.* i. 234; iii. 20.
- Prose and verse, confusion of, *WS.* i. 123, 154, 161, 181, 233, 430.
- Prospettiva, *E.S.* iii. 9.
- Protections for players, *WS.* i. 105.
- Proteus* (mask). See *Gesta Grayorum*.
- '*Proud Maid's Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 248; iii. 441; iv. 126, 178.
- Provincial companies, *E.S.* i. 341; performances, i. 304, 328, 332-41, 387; ii. 1, 59, 60, 61, 68, 81, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 100, 102, 103, 104, 105, 110, 111, 113, 115, 135, 155, 185, 209, 221, 233, 234, 242, 253, 259; iv. 36, 273, 311, 319; *WS.* i. 215, 307, 320, 343; ii. 303-45, 348; records of, *WS.* ii. 303, 304.
- Provision, offices of, *E.S.* i. 35.
- Prun, Peter de, player, *E.S.* ii. 292, 335.
- Prynne, William, *E.S.* i. 253, 263, 306, 387; ii. 374, 382, 423.
- Pryche et Filii ejus*, *E.S.* iv. 377.
- '*Ptolome*', *E.S.* ii. 380; iv. 204.
- Public halls, plays in, *E.S.* ii. 356.
- Public playhouses, discussed, *E.S.* ii. 353-474; list of, *E.S.* ii. 379; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 258, 355, 511, 522, 523, 536; iv. 366.
- Publishers of plays, *E.S.* iv. 379; *WS.* i. 130-41, 143; play-lists of, *E.S.* iv. 398. See *Play-texts*.
- Puckering, Sir John, lord keeper of the seal, *E.S.* i. 125; iii. 394; iv. 110, 315; *WS.* ii. 133-4.
- Puckering, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 419.
- Pudsey, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 335; iii. 251.
- Pueri elemosinariae, *E.S.* ii. 10, 70.
- Puisieux, Pierre Brulart de, marquis de Sillery, *E.S.* iii. 257.
- Pulham, George, player, *E.S.* ii. 237, 335.
- Pullison, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 136.
- Pulteney, Michael, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Punctuation, *WS.* i. 114, 123, 171, 190-6, 266, 350, 441, 465, 510. See *Play MSS.*; *Play-texts*; *Printing-house methods*.
- Puppet plays. See *Motions*.
- Purchas, Samuel, *WS.* i. 492.
- Purfett, Edward, *E.S.* ii. 447.
- Puritan*, *E.S.* i. 262; ii. 22; iii. 132, 143; iv. 41, 249, 390; *WS.* i. 143, 206, 475, 535.
- Puritanism, and Humanism, *E.S.* i. 236-268; satire of, *E.S.* i. 261; in provinces, *E.S.* i. 338; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 387.
- Puritans and plays, *E.S.* i. 236-68, 294; ii. 34, 358, 374, 375, 395, 396, 423; iv. 184-259 (extracts).
- Purpoine, tavern-keeper, *E.S.* ii. 499.
- 'Purpoole', prince of, *E.S.* iv. 55.
- Purveyance, *E.S.* i. 116.
- Putney (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 20; ii. 73; iv. 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 116.
- Puttenham, George, *E.S.* iii. 470; iv. 90.
- Puttenham, Richard (?), *E.S.* iii. 309, 312, 470; on plays, *E.S.* i. 258; iv. 233.
- Pye, John, 'momer', *E.S.* ii. 335.
- Pyk (Pik, Pyge, Pigge), John, player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 156, 335; *WS.* i. 46.
- Pykman, Philip, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 335.
- Pyneste (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 108.
- Pyrame et Thisbée*, *E.S.* iii. 16-17.
- '*Pyramo und Thisbe*', *E.S.* ii. 283; *WS.* i. 363.
- Pyrford (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 92, 93, 94, 97, 99, 100, 117.
- Pyrgo (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79, 84, 93, 111.
- Pyrrhic feet, *WS.* i. 259. See *Metre*.
- '*Pythagoras*', *E.S.* ii. 144, 167.

## Q

- Quadra, Alvarez de, bishop of Aquila, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 10, 24, 244.
- Quadri (squares), *E.S.* iv. 356, 358.
- Quality of players, *E.S.* i. 309.
- Quarrendon (Bucks.), *E.S.* iii. 398, 407.
- Quarterings for treason, *E.S.* 433, 440, 491.
- Quartos, *W.S.* i. 172. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Quartos, Shakespearean, table of, *W.S.* ii. 394; as prompt-copies, *W.S.* i. 165; 'bad', publication of, *W.S.* i. 130, 333; theory of early versions in, *W.S.* i. 226; 'good', publication of, *W.S.* i. 130-7; Jaggard's collection of, *W.S.* i. 133-7; use of for First Folio, *W.S.* i. 164.
- See* Play-texts; Reported plays; Reprints and separate notices of Shakespeare's plays.
- Quasimodo Sunday, *E.S.* i. 246.
- 'Queen', *E.S.* iv. 402.
- 'Queen of Ethiopia', *E.S.* ii. 135.
- Queen of folk, *E.S.* i. 124; iv. 78.
- Queenborough (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Queens (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 179, 180, 182 sqq., 199, 201, 202, 203, 209, 211; iii. 382; iv. 123, 406; *W.S.* i. 473.
- Queen's Arcadia, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 227, 276, 373; iv. 373, 389; *W.S.* i. 530.
- Queen's Day, *E.S.* i. 141, 145, 146.
- Queen's men (Anne's), *E.S.* i. 314, 315, 330, 351, 352, 353, 354; ii. 225-40; *W.S.* i. 51, 95; ii. 342; in provinces, *E.S.* ii. 233, 234.
- Queen's men (Elizabeth's), *E.S.* i. 291, 308, 312, 317, 335, 336, 341; ii. 37, 83, 104-15, 229-40, 293; *W.S.* i. 31-8, 41, 44, 47, 48, 49, 53-6; ii. 306-18; in provinces, *E.S.* ii. 110, 111, 115.
- Queen's revels, children of, *E.S.* i. 302, 320, 326, 374; ii. 48-51, 56-61, 215, 250, 251; iii. 222, 273.
- Queen's tumblers, *E.S.* ii. 110; *W.S.* i. 34.
- Quiney family, *W.S.* i. 14, 75; ii. 100-6, 138, 143.
- Quiney, Thomas (son-in-law), *W.S.* i. 88; ii. 4, 7, 104, 269.
- Quintain, *E.S.* i. 123.
- Quinton (Glos.), *W.S.* ii. 248.
- 'Quintus Fabius', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 63; iii. 44; iv. 89, 148.
- Quoins, *W.S.* i. 172. *See* Printing-house methods.

## R

- Radclif, Ralph, *E.S.* iv. 374.
- Radcliffe (b. Morison), Bridget, countess of Sussex, *E.S.* iii. 397.
- Radcliffe, Henry, 4th earl of Sussex, *E.S.* ii. 92; iii. 394, 468; his men, *E.S.* ii. 94; *W.S.* i. 28.
- Radcliffe (b. Pound), Honora, countess of Sussex, *E.S.* ii. 92; her men, *E.S.* ii. 94; iii. 468.
- Radcliffe, Robert, 5th earl of Sussex, *E.S.* i. 46, 146; ii. 92; iii. 212, 213, 381; iv. 106; his men, *E.S.* ii. 94-6.
- Radcliffe, Sir S., *E.S.* iii. 262.
- Radcliffe, Thomas, 3rd earl of Sussex, lord chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 40, 88, 110, 141; ii. 92, 342; iv. 79, 96, 98, 271, 276, 282, 284, 288; his men, *E.S.* ii. 92-3.
- Radcliffe. *See* Mildmay, Ramsay.

- Radford, tailor, *E.S.* ii. 184.  
 Radstone, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 335; iv. 262.  
 Rainolds, John, president of Corpus, Oxford, *E.S.* i. 129, 250, 252, 253, 254; iii. 318; on plays, *E.S.* i. 250, 251; iv. 185, 213, 245.  
 Rainsford, Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 306.  
 Rainsford, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 Rainsford family, *W.S.* i. 4, 89; ii. 16, 137, 248.  
 Rake of stage, *E.S.* i. 233; iv. 356.  
 Raleigh (b. Throgmorton), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* i. 45, 220.  
 Raleigh, Walter (the younger), *E.S.* ii. 323, 354.  
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, captain of the guard, *E.S.* i. 4, 10, 42, 45, 47, 220, 268, 324; ii. 196, 204, 342, 456, 500; iii. 31, 267, 354, 363, 419; *W.S.* i. 336, 353, 479, 548, 557, 561, 570; ii. 195, 221.  
*Ralph Roister Doister*, *E.S.* ii. 14, 70, 74; iii. 27, 177; iv. 188, 381.  
*Ram Alley*, *E.S.* i. 331; ii. 66; iii. 215; iv. 16, 392.  
 Ramsay (b. Radcliffe), Elizabeth, Viscountess Haddington, *E.S.* i. 173, 191; ii. 300; iii. 282, 381; iv. 123.  
 Ramsay, John, Viscount Haddington, afterwards earl of Holderness, *E.S.* i. 173, 191, ii. 300; iii. 381; iv. 123.  
 Ramsbury (Wilts.), *E.S.* iii. 337; iv. 107.  
 Randall, John, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.  
 Randoll, Justice, *E.S.* iv. 277.  
 Randolphe, Barnard, *E.S.* iv. 277.  
*'Randulf Earl of Chester'*, *E.S.* ii. 180; iii. 437, 446.  
*'Ranger's Comedy'*, *E.S.* ii. 96, 114, 140, 146; *W.S.* i. 54; ii. 317.  
 Rankins, William, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 471; iv. 25; *Lost Plays: Conquest of Spain by John of Gaunt*, *E.S.* iii. 471; *Hannibal and Scipio*, *E.S.* iii. 471; *Mulmutius Dunwallow*, *E.S.* iii. 471; *Scogan and Skelton*, *E.S.* iii. 471; on plays, *E.S.* i. 260, 294, 356; iv. 227.  
 Ranting of players, *E.S.* i. 384; ii. 447.  
*Rape of Lucrece*, *E.S.* ii. 216, 232; iii. 107, 185, 343; iv. 126, 178, 391; *W.S.* ii. 192, 342.  
*'Rape of the Second Helen'*, *E.S.* ii. 93; iv. 96, 154.  
 Raphael, *E.S.* iii. 9.  
 Rappresentazioni, *E.S.* iii. 6.  
*Rare Triumphs of Love and Fortune*. See *Love and Fortune*.  
 Rastall, William, Chapel manager, *E.S.* ii. 45, 335, 509.  
 Rastell, John, *E.S.* ii. 30, 80.  
 Rat- and mole-takers, office of, *E.S.* i. 48, 63.  
 Ratcliffe, tilter, *E.S.* iii. 212.  
 Ratcliffe, Mary, lady of the privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 45, 108; iv. 67.  
 Ratcliffe, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 64.  
 Rathgeb, Jacob, *W.S.* i. 427.  
*'Ratseis Ghost'*, *E.S.* i. 340, 350.  
 Ratsey, Gamaliel, *E.S.* i. 310, 340, 350, 353.  
 Ravenscroft, Edward, *W.S.* i. 207, 216, 224, 316; ii. 239, 254.  
 Ravenscroft, Thomas, madrigalist, *E.S.* ii. 313.  
 Rawlidge, Richard, *E.S.* i. 298; ii. 359, 382, 383, 515.  
 Rawlyns, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 335; iv. 262.  
 Raworth, Robert, stationer, *W.S.* i. 544.  
*'Raymond Duke of Lyons'*, *E.S.* ii. 248; iv. 127, 181.  
*'Re Vera'*, *E.S.* iii. 476.  
 Read, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Reade, Emanuel, player, *E.S.* ii. 237, 239, 240, 251, 335; iii. 223, 227.  
 Reading (Berks.), *E.S.* i. 11, 13, 20, 116, 214; ii. 2; iv. 85, 86, 88, 90, 93, 107, 114, 128, 151.

- Reading, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 83, 335; iv. 262.
- Reason, Gilbert, player, *E.S.* i. 242, 245, 355; ii. 335; iv. 344.
- Receptions and Entertainments, *E.S.* iv. 60-74.
- Recesses on stage, *E.S.* iii. 42, 44, 51, 70, 81, 110.
- Recognisances by players, *E.S.* i. 283, 300, 319; iv. 261, 269, 275, 298, 325, 327, 333, 340.
- Recreation, *E.S.* i. 267, 309.
- Red Bull playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 445-8; later history, *E.S.* ii. 375; Prince's men at, *W.S.* i. 105; Queen's men at, *E.S.* i. 317, 358, 364; ii. 109, 230, 231, 238, 239, 240, 367; iv. 296, 340, 344; cut-purses at, *E.S.* i. 264; fencing at, *E.S.* iv. 289; player at, *E.S.* iii. 269; staging at, *E.S.* iii. 103, 106, 109, 114, 117; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 387; iii. 297, 298, 299, 340; iv. 204, 369, 371; *W.S.* i. 305; ii. 233, 347.
- 'Red Knight', *E.S.* ii. 93.
- Red Lion playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 357, 379.
- Rederijker, *E.S.* iii. 102.
- Redford, John, master of Paul's and dramatist, *E.S.* ii. 13, 336; iii. 28; iv. 29.
- Redman, William, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.
- Redundant final syllables. *See* Double endings.
- Reed, John, *E.S.* iii. 256.
- Reeve, Ralph, player, *E.S.* ii. 59, 60, 61, 280, 282, 283, 336, 472.
- Refreshments in playhouse, *E.S.* i. 361; ii. 365, 406, 548.
- Regensburg theatre, *E.S.* iii. 78.
- Rehearsals, *E.S.* i. 87, 223; ii. 16; iv. 149, 152, 157, 252, 286, 372.
- 'Reich Mann und arme Lazarus', *E.S.* ii. 281, 286.
- Religious subjects in plays, *E.S.* i. 239-45, 255, 266, 323, 325; ii. 265; iv. 185, 188, 196, 198, 222, 369; *W.S.* i. 98, 116.
- Remembrancia of City, *E.S.* i. 277, 286; iv. 259.
- Remington, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Removable stages, *E.S.* ii. 414, 466, 528, 545; iii. 108.
- Removal of bodies from stage, *E.S.* iii. 80, 88.
- Removes, *E.S.* i. 17, 20.
- Rencontre*, *E.S.* iii. 13.
- Rendcombe (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Renghiere (balconies), *E.S.* iv. 360.
- Renialmire, Ascanio de, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Renzo, O., *E.S.* iii. 280.
- Repertory theatres, *E.S.* ii. 148; output of, *E.S.* ii. 162, 166-8, 169, 171, 177, 178, 180, 201, 227. *See* Adult companies.
- Replingham, William, *W.S.* ii. 141-7.
- Reported plays, *W.S.* i. 156-62, 182, 281, 327, 341, 350, 391, 401, 415, 429, 465, 521; due to players, *W.S.* i. 158, 283, 342, 345, 391, 416, 420, 430; to book-keeper, *W.S.* i. 283; to shorthand, *W.S.* i. 159, 161, 350, 465, 521; purpose of, *W.S.* i. 158, 289, 327. *See* Assembling; Corruption; Quartos; Play-texts; Transcribers; Transcripts.
- Reprints, *W.S.* i. 133, 136, 175, 185. *See* Quartos; Play-texts; Printing-house methods.
- Requests, masters of, *E.S.* 48, 69.
- Rester, player, *E.S.* ii. 177.
- Restoration testimony, *E.S.* iv. 369-72.
- Restraint of plays, *E.S.* i. 265, 267, 269-307; ii. 132, 151, 155, 195, 196, 213, 368, 412; iii. 184; iv. 259-345; *W.S.* i. 29-31, 33, 41, 43, 44, 47, 64, 562; ii. 305, 330; area of, *E.S.* i. 278, 282, 331; ii. 94, 123. *See* Innovation; Lent; Plague; Prayer-time; Royal deaths; Sedition; Sunday.

- Retainers, *E.S.* i. 271, 279, 310; ii. 86; iv. 268, 293.  
 Retz, Marshal de, *E.S.* i. 165.  
 Reve, John, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Revels accounts, *E.S.* i. 153, 154, 156, 157, 158, 162, 166, 167, 168, 207, 214, 223, 228, 229, 231, 233, 234, 371; ii. 30, 32, 47, 63, 104, 262; iii. 30, 44, 91, 178; *W.S.* i. 206; ii. 330, 341, 342.  
 Revels, children of, *E.S.* i. 87; ii. 51; in provinces, *E.S.* ii. 53, 59-61, 67.  
 Revels in mask, *E.S.* i. 198; iii. 386.  
 Revels Office, *E.S.* i. 11, 71-105, 116, 181, 219, 223, 225; airings in, *E.S.* i. 78, 90, 94, 101, 213; allowances to officers of, *E.S.* i. 76, 79, 90, 94, 101; arms and seal of, *E.S.* i. 104; commission for, *E.S.* i. 84, 89, 99; finance and accounts of, *E.S.* i. 71-105; iv. 135-41, 142-83 (extracts); functions of, at court plays, *E.S.* i. 223, 225; housing of, *E.S.* i. 74, 75, 81, 83, 87, 89, 95, 101; ii. 477, 491-3, 516; inventories of, *E.S.* i. 73, 74; 76, 89, 158; iv. 136; ledgers of, *E.S.* i. 74, 82. *See* Clerk; Clerk Comptroller; Groom; Master; Yeoman.  
*Revenge for a Father. See Hoffman.*  
*Revenge for Honour, E.S.* iii. 260.  
*Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois, E.S.* ii. 523; iii. 252; iv. 392.  
*Revenger's Tragedy, E.S.* ii. 213; iii. 111; iv. 42, 45, 390.  
 Revett, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Revises, *W.S.* i. 173. *See* Printing-house methods.  
 Revision of plays, *E.S.* i. 373, 384; ii. 130, 170, 172, 179; iii. 396, 423, 431, 433, 440; *W.S.* i. 208, 211-35, 320, 326. *See* notices of Shakespeare's plays.  
 Revivals of plays, *E.S.* i. 373; ii. 43, 211; iii. 104, 364; *W.S.* i. 211, 235-42, 304, 362, 387, 397, 406, 435, 462, 467, 489, 498, 530; ii. 329-53.  
 Rewards for plays, *E.S.* i. 214, 217, 218, 333, 335, 369; ii. 78-9.  
 Reynolds family, *W.S.* ii. 6, 137, 147, 178.  
 Reynolds, Edward, *E.S.* iii. 212.  
 Reynolds, Henry, *E.S.* i. 210; iii. 306, 384.  
 Reynolds, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 237, 240, 284, 285, 336.  
 Rhenanus, Johannes, *E.S.* i. 344; iii. 498.  
 Rhetoric in typography, *W.S.* i. 191-6.  
 Rhodes, G. A., *W.S.* ii. 384.  
 Rhodes, John, player, *W.S.* i. 107, 110; ii. 81.  
 Rhyme, *W.S.* i. 256, 258, 267, 444, 455, 461; table of, *W.S.* ii. 399. *See* Metre.  
 Riario, Raffaele, *E.S.* iii. 3, 8.  
 Rice, Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 31.  
 Rice, John, player, *E.S.* i. 134; ii. 213, 216, 219, 247, 310, 317, 321, 336; iii. 510; iv. 72; *W.S.* i. 81; ii. 76-8.  
 Rich, Barnabe, *W.S.* i. 331, 407; ii. 190.  
 Rich, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 243, 245.  
 Rich (b. Cope), Isabel, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 243.  
 Rich (b. Devereux), Penelope, Lady, *E.S.* i. 54, 220; iii. 278, 375, 492.  
 Rich, Richard, *W.S.* i. 491.  
 Rich, Richard, 1st Lord, *E.S.* ii. 91; iv. 79, 87; his men, *E.S.* i. 223; ii. 91-2.  
 Rich, Robert, 2nd Lord, *E.S.* ii. 91; his men, *E.S.* ii. 92.  
 Rich, Sir Robert, *E.S.* i. 220; iii. 382.  
 Rich, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 103.  
 Richard, duke of Gloucester, *E.S.* ii. 77.  
 1 *Richard II.* *See* Thomas of Woodstock.  
*Richard II.*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 484;

- W.S.* i. 348-56; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 350; texts, *W.S.* i. 348-9, 350; reporting, *W.S.* i. 161, 350; censorship, *W.S.* i. 65, 238, 240; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 351; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 351-2; source plays, *W.S.* i. 352, 356; political parallels, *W.S.* i. 353; Essex rebellion, *E.S.* i. 324-5; *W.S.* i. 354; ii. 323-7; performances, *W.S.* i. 355; ii. 321, 348; at sea, *W.S.* i. 355; ii. 334; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 220, 325; ii. 194, 204, 270; iii. 66, 124; iv. 43, 246, 385; *W.S.* i. 131, 185, 199, 218; ii. 196.
- '*Richard I*' (1611), *E.S.* ii. 216; *W.S.* i. 352; ii. 339.
- '*Richard II*' (Rowley), *E.S.* iii. 472.
- Richard III* (Shakespeare), discussed, *E.S.* iii. 481; *W.S.* i. 294-304; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 296; texts, *W.S.* i. 162, 183, 294-6, 297, 298; transcription, *W.S.* i. 299; censorship, *W.S.* i. 240; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 303; stage-directions, abridgements, additions; *W.S.* i. 300; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 218, 286, 291, 298, 301-3; sources, *W.S.* i. 304; rival plays, *W.S.* i. 304; performance, *W.S.* ii. 352; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 95, 130, 202, 448; iii. 106; iv. 44, 246, 385; *W.S.* i. 61, 84, 131, 224, 259; ii. 196, 212.
- Richard III*. See *True Tragedy*.
- '*Richard Crookback*', *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 374; *W.S.* i. 304.
- Richard Duke of York*. See *Contention of York and Lancaster*.
- '*Richard the Confessor*', *E.S.* ii. 95.
- '*Richard Whittington*', *E.S.* ii. 189; iv. 388, 402.
- Richardot, Juan, *E.S.* i. 25.
- Richards, Nathaniel, *W.S.* i. 363.
- Richards, Thomas, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 471.
- Richardson, Lord Chief Justice, *E.S.* iii. 262.
- Richardson, Nicholas, *W.S.* ii. 227.
- Richardus Tertius*, *E.S.* iii. 32, 43, 316, 408; iv. 238, 246, 378; *W.S.* i. 304.
- Richelieu, Cardinal, *E.S.* i. 228.
- Richmond (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 4, 9, 13, 15, 115, 117, 170; iv. 77-116 *passim*, 121, 129.
- Richmond, Frances, duchess of, *W.S.* ii. 347.
- Rich's men, *E.S.* ii. 91.
- Rick, G., player, *E.S.* iii. 227.
- Riddings (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Rider, William, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 456.
- Ridgmont (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 86, 91.
- Riding charges, *E.S.* i. 63.
- Ring of church bells, *E.S.* i. 18, 20, 21, 148.
- Rings, *E.S.* ii. 355, 449, 525.
- Rippon, Roger, *E.S.* i. 285.
- Rishton, Edmund, *E.S.* iv. 38.
- Ritwise, John, schoolmaster, *E.S.* ii. 11.
- Rivales*, *E.S.* i. 129, 251; iii. 319.
- Rivers, *E.S.* iii. 51, 58, 90, 107.
- Roaring Girl*, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 190, 413, 439; iii. 296, 314; iv. 254, 392.
- Robert, Earl of Huntingdon*. See *Robin Hood*.
- 'Robert Laneham's Letter'. See *Kenilworth Entertainment*.
- '*Robert II, or, The Scot's Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 266, 303, 374.
- Roberts, Henry, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 471; iv. 70.
- Roberts, Henry, writer, *E.S.* iii. 471.
- Roberts, James, stationer, *E.S.* ii. 548; iii. 188, 189, 191; *W.S.* i. 131, 134, 145.
- Roberts, John, carpenter, *E.S.* ii. 416.
- Roberts, John, player, *W.S.* ii. 272.
- Roberts, John, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 471.
- Roberts, John, printer, *E.S.* ii. 204.
- Roberts, John, writer (1729), *E.S.* ii. 310, 321; iv. 61.

- Robes, master of, *E.S.* i. 52; mistress of, *E.S.* i. 44.
- 'Robin', player, *E.S.* ii. 336.
- Robin Goodfellow*. See *Midsummer Night's Dream*.
- '*Robin Goodfellow*', *E.S.* iii. 279.
- '*Robin Goodfellow*' (forgery), *E.S.* iii. 267.
- i, 2 *Robin Hood*, *E.S.* ii. 6, 166, 170; iii. 66, 74, 77, 80, 85, 196, 265, 446, 447; iv. 387; *W.S.* i. 212, 514.
- Robin Hood* (May game), *E.S.* iv. 44.
- '*Robin Hood and Little John*', *E.S.* iii. 447; iv. 384, 402.
- '*Robin Hood's Pennyworths*', *E.S.* ii. 178; iii. 336.
- Robins (Robinson), William, player, *E.S.* ii. 236, 237, 240, 336.
- Robinson, —, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 471; Doubtful Play: '*Felmelanco*', *E.S.* iii. 471.
- Robinson family, of Blackfriars, *W.S.* ii. 169.
- Robinson, Clement, *E.S.* iii. 350; *W.S.* i. 363.
- Robinson, Humphrey, stationer, *W.S.* i. 538.
- Robinson, James, Chapel manager, *E.S.* ii. 43, 336, 508.
- Robinson, John, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Robinson, Nicholas, *E.S.* iii. 311.
- Robinson, Richard, player, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 218, 219, 336; iii. 218, 228, 372, 373, 510; iv. 45, 371; *W.S.* i. 80; ii. 74-7.
- Robinson, Richard, translator, *W.S.* i. 373.
- Robinson, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 337.
- Robinson, Winifred, *W.S.* ii. 65.
- Roche, David, 5th Lord Roche of Fermoy, *E.S.* ii. 92.
- Roche, Walter, *W.S.* i. 10.
- Rochester (title). See Carr.
- Rochester (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89, 98, 99, 121, 128, 129.
- Rockingham (Northants.), *E.S.* iv. 120.
- Rocks on stage, *E.S.* i. 232.
- Rocque, John, *E.S.* ii. 376.
- '*Roderick*', *E.S.* ii. 133.
- Roderick, Richard, *W.S.* i. 254.
- Roding Abbess (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 84, 96.
- Roe, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 39, 205; iii. 279.
- Roe, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* i. 136.
- Rogers, Sir Edward, vice-chamberlain, comptroller of household, *E.S.* i. 35, 41.
- Rogers, G., *E.S.* iii. 495.
- Rogers, Phillip, *W.S.* i. 84; ii. 113, 118.
- Rogers, Richard, *W.S.* i. 537.
- Roi-boit*, *E.S.* i. 246.
- Roigny, Jean de, *E.S.* iii. 15.
- Roll (Roe), John, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 337.
- Rollinson, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 378.
- Roman Actor*, *W.S.* i. 537.
- Rome, plays at, *E.S.* iii. 3, 9.
- Romeo and Juliet*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 483; *W.S.* i. 338-447; texts, *W.S.* i. 130, 140, 150, 156, 162, 170, 198, 199, 226, 333, 338-40, 341-5; censorship, *W.S.* i. 240; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 345; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 218, 342-5; reporting, *W.S.* i. 345; ballad, *W.S.* i. 346; sources, *W.S.* i. 346; *Romeus and Juliet*, *W.S.* i. 347; German version, *W.S.* i. 347; parody of, *E.S.* ii. 194; *W.S.* i. 300; stage-directions, *E.S.* iii. 196; *W.S.* i. 416; in forgeries, *W.S.* ii. 388, 390, 391; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 51, 58, 59, 66, 83, 94, 98, 99; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 189, 197; ii. 196, 203, 283, 286, 326, 403; iii. 187, 200; iv. 246, 385; *W.S.* i. 106, 235, 442, 445, 564; ii. 195, 199, 200, 227, 232, 239, 251.
- Romeo en Juliette*, *W.S.* i. 347.
- Roméo et Juliette*, *W.S.* i. 346.



- Romeus et Julietta*, *E.S.* iv. 378; *W.S.* i. 347.  
 Romford (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 84, 96.  
*Romio und Julietta*, *W.S.* i. 347.  
 Romsey (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 122.  
 Ronner, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 337; iv. 262.  
 Ronsard, Pierre, *E.S.* i. 152, 176.  
 Rookwood, Ambrose, of Stanningfield, *E.S.* i. 114.  
 Rookwood, Edward, *E.S.* i. 114; iv. 95.  
 Rookwood Hall (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 87, 95.  
 Room. *See* Hall.  
 Rooms, *E.S.* ii. 437, 531, 534.  
 Roper, Mrs., maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 54.  
 Roscius, *E.S.* i. 376-7; ii. 297-8, 329, 331; iii. 223, 353; iv. 195, 204, 228, 230, 236, 239.  
 Rose, player, *E.S.* ii. 187, 337.  
 Rose playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 405-10; staging at, *E.S.* iii. 77; *W.S.* i. 293; seditious play at, *E.S.* ii. 132; iii. 454; warrant for reopening of, *E.S.* iv. 312; and Sunday plays, *E.S.* i. 314, 315; Henslowe and, *E.S.* i. 360, 368, 369; playing companies at, *E.S.* i. 296, 301, 355, 359, 364; ii. 94, 120, 138, 141, 225, 257, 359; *W.S.* i. 37, 43; ii. 307, 311, 316, 317; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 351; ii. 125, 148, 151, 359; iii. 291; *W.S.* ii. 322, 328.  
 Rossello, Pietro, *E.S.* iii. 4.  
 Rosseter, Philip, musician, lessee, and manager, notice of, *E.S.* ii. 337; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 49, 200, 303, 355; ii. 22, 23, 55, 60, 61, 245, 248, 249, 287, 372, 472; iii. 240, 262; iv. 181, 342.  
 Rossi, Bartolomeo, *W.S.* i. 494.  
 Rossill, player, *E.S.* ii. 200, 337; *W.S.* ii. 81.  
 Rotheram, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 120.  
 Rotherfield (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78.  
 Rotherfield Greys (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 90, 93.  
 Rotherham, George, *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Round playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 355, 434, 524; iv. 372.  
 Rous, Sir Anthony, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 59.  
 Rovere, Francesco Maria della, Duca d'Urbino, *E.S.* iii. 9.  
 Rovere, G. Bonarelli della, *E.S.* iii. 238.  
 Rovere, Guidobaldo della, Duca d'Urbino, *E.S.* iii. 9.  
 Rovida, Alessandro, *E.S.* i. 25.  
 Rowe, John, *E.S.* iv. 36.  
 Rowe, Nicholas, *W.S.* i. 12 sqq., 59 sqq., 84, 541; ii. 238, 264, 286, 293.  
 Rowington (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 110, 111-13; Shakespeares of, *W.S.* ii. 28, 359-63.  
 Rowlands, Samuel, *E.S.* ii. 334; iv. 19; *W.S.* i. 328, 411.  
 Rowlett, Sir Ralph, *E.S.* iv. 84.  
 Rowley, Samuel, player and playwright, *E.S.* ii. 337; iii. 472; Plays: Additions to *Dr. Faustus*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *Noble Soldier*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *When You See Me You Know Me*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *W.S.* i. 498; Lost Plays: *A Match or No Match*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *Hardshifte for Husbands*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *Joshua*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *Judas*, *E.S.* iii. 472; *Richard III*, *E.S.* iii. 472; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 472; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 150, 152, 154, 156, 158, 161, 175, 176, 177, 186; iii. 288, 423; iv. 17, 53; *W.S.* i. 52, 210, 325.  
 Rowley, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 177, 337.  
 Rowley, William, player and playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 337; iii. 343, 473-5; Plays: *A Match at Midnight*, *E.S.* iii. 474; *A New Wonder*, *A Woman Never Vexed*, *E.S.* iii. 474; *A Shoemaker*

- a Gentleman*, *E.S.* iii. 473; *Birth of Merlin*, *E.S.* iii. 474; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 475; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 355; ii. 242, 244, 245, 259; iii. 286, 298, 438, 510; iv. 23, 49, 176, 177, 179, 180, 183, 342; *W.S.* i. 367, 523, 537.
- Roxana*, *E.S.* ii. 519; iii. 90, 208; iv. 378, 395.
- Roxana* engraving, *E.S.* ii. 519.
- Roxborough (title). *See* Ker.
- Royal deaths, restraint for, *E.S.* i. 275, 302, 304, 329, 339; ii. 226; iv. 335, 341.
- Royal household, *E.S.* i. 27-70.
- Royal King and Loyal Subject*, *E.S.* iii. 341; iv. 395; *W.S.* i. 213.
- '*Royal Widow of England*', *E.S.* ii. 46.
- Roydon, Matthew, *E.S.* iii. 475; iv. 14, 236; *W.S.* i. 337, 570.
- Royston (Cams.), *E.S.* i. 13, 131; iv. 116, 129, 130, 378.
- Rubidge, Rowland, musician, *E.S.* i. 202; iii. 385.
- Ruckholt (Essex), *E.S.* i. 111; iv. 111, 118.
- Ruffiana (courtesan), *E.S.* iii. 32, 40, 153; iv. 359.
- Ruff, Cuff and Band*, *E.S.* iv. 44, 373, 393, 405.
- Rufford (Notts.), *E.S.* iv. 126, 129.
- '*Rufus I*', *E.S.* iv. 385, 403.
- Ruggle, George, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 475; iv. 6, 375; Play: *Ignoramus*, *E.S.* iii. 475; Doubtful and Lost Plays: *Club Law*, *E.S.* iii. 476; *Verily*, *E.S.* iii. 476; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 131.
- Rundall, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 334, 393.
- Running at the ring, *E.S.* i. 146; iii. 243, 279; iv. 74, 80, 121, 125, 127.
- Running Stream Entertainment*, *E.S.* iii. 443.
- Run-on lines. *See* Overflows.
- Runs of plays, *E.S.* ii. 148.
- Rushes on stage, *E.S.* ii. 529; iv. 366-8, 370.
- Ruskin, John, *W.S.* i. 234.
- Russell (b. Hussey), Bridget, countess of Bedford, formerly countess of Rutland, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Russell, Edward, 3rd earl of Bedford, *E.S.* iii. 212.
- Russell, Elizabeth, lady of privy chamber, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Russell (b. Cooke), Elizabeth, Lady, formerly Lady Hoby, *E.S.* i. 169; ii. 479, 508; iv. 66, 85, 107, 113, 320.
- Russell, Francis, 2nd earl of Bedford, *E.S.* i. 110; iii. 478; iv. 86, 88, 282, 296.
- Russell, John, gatherer, *E.S.* i. 356; ii. 187, 337, 442.
- Russell (b. Harington), Lucy, countess of Bedford, *E.S.* i. 54, 171, 200, 220; iii. 273, 278, 306, 354, 375, 378, 380, 383, 389, 399.
- Russell, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 172, 178.
- Russell, William, 1st Lord Russell of Thornhaugh, lord deputy of Ireland, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Russell. *See* Clifford; Dudley; Somerset.
- Russia, emperor of, *E.S.* iii. 455.
- Ruthin (title). *See* Grey.
- Rutland (title). *See* Manners.
- Rutter, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 78, 337.
- Ryan, Richard, *W.S.* ii. 300.
- Rychardes, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 31.
- Rycote (Oxon.), *E.S.* i. 111, 125; iv. 66, 83, 85, 86, 92, 107, 127, 129.
- Rycote Entertainment*, *E.S.* iv. 66.
- Rye (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 89; *W.S.* ii. 314, 321.
- Ryen Clifford, manor of, *W.S.* ii. 98, 132-5.

## S

- Saba inn, *E.S.* ii. 382.  
 Sabbatarianism, *E.S.* i. 255, 256.  
 Sachfeilde family, *W.S.* i. 571.  
 Sachs, Hans, *E.S.* iii. 291.  
 Sackford, Sir Henry, master of tents, keeper of privy purse, *E.S.* i. 63, 74, 76, 80, 83, 98; ii. 497.  
 Sackford, Thomas, master of requests, *E.S.* i. 89; iv. 298.  
 'Sackful of News', *E.S.* ii. 444; iv. 403.  
 Sackville (b. Clifford), Anne, countess of Dorset, afterwards of Pembroke and Montgomery, *E.S.* i. 200; iii. 268, 273, 282, 380, 383, 399; iv. 67.  
 Sackville, Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 378.  
 Sackville, Edward, 4th earl of Dorset, *E.S.* ii. 248; iii. 246, 248; iv. 181.  
 Sackville, Henry, *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 Sackville, Richard, 3rd earl of Dorset, *E.S.* iii. 245, 246, 268, 394.  
 Sackville, Sir Richard, under treasurer, *E.S.* i. 76, 161; iv. 81.  
 Sackville, Robert, Lord Buckhurst, *E.S.* ii. 65, 516.  
 Sackville, Thomas, Lord Buckhurst, 1st earl of Dorset, lord treasurer, *E.S.* i. 110, 161; ii. 261; iii. 318, 398, 476; iv. 315, 335, 375; *W.S.* ii. 298, 322. *See* Norton, Thomas.  
 Sackville, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 Sackville, Thomas, player, *E.S.* i. 347; ii. 138, 274, 275, 276, 279, 292, 337; *W.S.* i. 39.  
 Sackville, Sir William, *E.S.* iii. 398.  
 Sackville. *See* Glemham.  
*Sad Shepherd*, *E.S.* iii. 374.  
 Sadleir, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Sadler, Edmund, *E.S.* i. 210; iii. 391.  
 Sadler, Hamlet, *W.S.* i. 18; ii. 3, 112, 172, 178.  
 Sadler, Sir Ralph, *E.S.* iv. 79, 95.  
 Saffron Walden (Essex), *E.S.* i. 75; ii. 2; iv. 87; *W.S.* ii. 333.  
 St. Albans (Herts.), *E.S.* i. 13; iv. 81, 84, 93, 126, 348.  
 St. Albanus Protomartyr. *See* *Britanniae Primitiae*.  
 St. Barbe, Henry, *E.S.* iv. 130.  
 St. Elizabeth's Day, *E.S.* i. 18.  
 Saint-Gelais, Mellin de, *E.S.* i. 176; iii. 13.  
 'St. George for England', *E.S.* iii. 493.  
 St. George's Day, *E.S.* i. 20; iii. 367, 502; iv. 71.  
 St. John, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 St. John, Sir Oliver, *E.S.* iv. 128.  
 St. John, Oliver, 1st Lord St. John of Bletsoe, *E.S.* iv. 83, 85.  
 St. John, Oliver, 3rd Lord St. John of Bletsoe, *E.S.* iv. 118, 120, 123, 124, 126.  
 St. John. *See* Howard.  
 St. John (title). *See* Paulet.  
 Saint-Maure, Benoit de, *W.S.* i. 447.  
 St. Osyth (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 79.  
 St. Peter's watch, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Salden (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 88, 117.  
 Salel, Hugues, *W.S.* i. 448.  
 Salisbury (Wilts.), *E.S.* i. 122; iv. 90, 117, 122, 123, 125, 128, 130.  
 Salisbury, Sir Henry, *W.S.* ii. 234.  
 Salisbury, Sir John, *W.S.* i. 73, 549.  
 Salisbury (title). *See* Cecil.  
 Salisbury Court playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 373, 375, 517; iii. 438, 440, 456; iv. 371.  
 Salter, Roper, *E.S.* ii. 416.  
 Salterne, George, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 476; iv. 379.  
 Saltonstall, —, alderman, *E.S.* iv. 314.  
 Salvian, *E.S.* i. 254.  
 'Sam', player, *E.S.* ii. 136, 150, 337; *W.S.* i. 44, 52.  
 Sampson, William, *E.S.* iii. 417.

- '*Samson*' (1567), *E.S.* ii. 380.  
 '*Samson*' (1602), *E.S.* ii. 180, 367.  
 '*Samson*' (c. 1607), *E.S.* iii. 120.  
 Sanderson, Gregory, player, *E.S.* ii. 236, 240, 337; iii. 271.  
 Sandgate (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Sands, James, player, *E.S.* ii. 212, 213, 337; iii. 271; *W.S.* ii. 75-85.  
 Sandsbury, John, *E.S.* iii. 332.  
 Sandt, Bernhardt, player, *E.S.* ii. 279, 337.  
 Sandwich (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89, 98.  
 Sandys, Edwin, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Sandys (b. Manners), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Sandys, Miles, *E.S.* iv. 88, 93.  
 Sandys, William, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* iv. 85, 90, 106.  
 Sanford, Henry, *E.S.* iii. 279.  
 Sannazaro, Jacopo, *E.S.* i. 154.  
 Sanquhar (title). See Crichton.  
*Sapho and Phao*, *E.S.* i. 224; ii. 17, 39; iii. 33, 178, 414; iv. 100, 382; *W.S.* i. 53.  
*Sapientia Solomonis*, *E.S.* ii. 72; iv. 82, 378.  
 Saracen's Head, Islington, *E.S.* ii. 356.  
 Sarmiento de Acuña, Diego, Conde de Gondomar, *E.S.* i. 25; iii. 230.  
*'Sarpedon'*, *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 93; iv. 97, 157.  
*Satire of the Three Estaitis*, *E.S.* iv. 388.  
 Satire in plays, *E.S.* i. 258, 261-3, 268-9, 322-8; iv. 194, 238, 253, 256, 368; of bishops, *E.S.* i. 294; citizens, *E.S.* i. 264; iv. 6, 239; courtiers, *E.S.* iii. 310; Elizabeth, *E.S.* i. 323; earl of Essex, *E.S.* i. 324; French, *E.S.* i. 323; ii. 53; iii. 257, 426; Henri IV, *E.S.* ii. 53; James, *E.S.* i. 325-8; ii. 53, 268; iii. 255, 257; humours, *E.S.* i. 263; lawyers, *E.S.* iii. 365, 475; magistrates, *E.S.* iv. 254; persons of honour, *E.S.* i. 321, 324, 327; ii. 343; iii. 455, 496; iv. 332; Poles, *E.S.* iii. 455; professional players, *E.S.* iv. 17; Puritans, *E.S.* i. 261, 262, 294, 323; iii. 372, 476; iv. 229-33, 245, 249; Scotch, *E.S.* i. 323, 326; ii. 51; iii. 254, 286, 354, 432; soldiers, *E.S.* iii. 365; sovereigns, *E.S.* i. 327-8, 493; iv. 247, 254; Spanish, *E.S.* i. 323; Swedish, *E.S.* i. 324; usurers, *E.S.* iii. 286, 288; iv. 239; women, *E.S.* iii. 417. See '*Isle of Dogs*'; Marprelate; Sedition.  
*Satiromastix*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 293; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 189, 381; ii. 21, 207, 523; iii. 130, 134, 141, 169, 253, 353, 364-6; iv. 21, 40, 47, 387; *W.S.* i. 71, 149, 213, 411, 422. See *Poetomachia*.  
*Saturnalia*. See *Christmas Prince*.  
*Satyr*. See *Althorp Entertainment*.  
 Satyre, *E.S.* iv. 362.  
 'Saunder', player, *W.S.* i. 44, 81, 325.  
 Saunder, Hugh. See *Shakespeare*.  
 Saunders, Lady, *E.S.* ii. 474.  
 Saunders, Sir Nicholas, *E.S.* ii. 474, 486.  
 Saunders, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 474, 478, 486.  
 Saunders, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 337.  
 Saunderson, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 111.  
 Sauss, Everhart, player, *E.S.* ii. 337.  
 Savage, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Savage, Jerome, player, *E.S.* ii. 98, 337; iv. 150, 155.  
 Savage, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 417; *W.S.* ii. 67.  
 Saverey, Abraham, player, *E.S.* ii. 241, 337.  
 Savile, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 382.  
 Savile, John, *E.S.* iii. 476.  
 Saville, Sir George, *E.S.* iv. 126, 129.  
 Sawbridgeworth (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Sawnders, Ninian, vintner, *E.S.* ii. 474.  
 Saxo Grammaticus, *W.S.* i. 424.

- Saxony, electors of, *E.S.* i. 342; ii. 289; players at court of, *E.S.* i. 342; ii. 288-9.
- Scadbury (Kent), *E.S.* iii. 419; iv. 110.
- Scala, Bartolomeo della, *W.S.* i. 346.
- Scale (steps), *E.S.* iv. 358.
- Scaliger, *E.S.* i. 258.
- Scamozzi, Vincenzo, *E.S.* iii. 11.
- Scansion. *See* Metre.
- Scantlings, *E.S.* ii. 438. *See* Play-houses.
- Scaramelli, Giovanni, Venetian secretary of embassy, *E.S.* i. 8, 25, 68.
- Scarlet family, *W.S.* ii. 40.
- Scarlett, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 337.
- Scarlett, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 337.
- Scena, *E.S.* ii. 539; iii. 3.
- Scena Comica, *E.S.* iv. 359.
- Scena Satyrica, *E.S.* iii. 34; iv. 362.
- Scena Tragica, *E.S.* iv. 361.
- Scenae trigemina corona, *E.S.* i. 251.
- Scenarie, *E.S.* ii. 264; iv. 404; *W.S.* i. 493.
- Scene, *E.S.* iv. 353-65.
- Scenes, as background for stage, *E.S.* i. 233; iii. 12, 129; iv. 366, 370, 371, 372; for masks, *E.S.* i. 155, 170-84, 189; as divisions of play, *E.S.* iii. 50, 125, 131, 199; *W.S.* i. 118, 124, 155, 199, 429; new or altered, at revivals, *W.S.* i. 212-14, 285, 291, 321, 361; types of, *E.S.* iii. 50-68, 106; variety of, *E.S.* iii. 70. *See* Perspective.
- Scenic presentation. *See* Staging.
- Schadleutner, Sebastian, player, *E.S.* ii. 292, 337.
- Schairp, John, *E.S.* ii. 268.
- 'Schallanalyse', *W.S.* i. 467. *See* *Lear*.
- Schifanoia, Il, *E.S.* i. 158.
- Schonaenus, Cornelius, *E.S.* iv. 24.
- Schöne Phénicia*, *W.S.* i. 388.
- Schöne Sidea*, *W.S.* i. 493.
- Schoolboy plays, *E.S.* i. 239, 378; ii. 11, 69-76; iii. 211.
- School-curriculum, *W.S.* i. 10.
- Schwartzenberg, Count Adam von, *E.S.* ii. 291.
- '*Scipio Africanus*', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 15; iv. 97, 156.
- '*Scogan and Skelton*', *E.S.* ii. 178; iii. 333, 471.
- Scoloker, Anthony, *W.S.* ii. 214.
- Scornful Lady*, *E.S.* ii. 60; iii. 229; iv. 371, 393.
- Scot, Reginald, *W.S.* i. 362.
- Scot, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 107.
- Scotland, players in, *E.S.* i. 341; ii. 78, 265-70.
- '*Scot's Tragedy*'. *See* *Robert II*.
- Scott, Bartholomew, *E.S.* iv. 109, 323.
- Scott, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 78, 338.
- Scott, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Scott, Sir Walter, *W.S.* ii. 301.
- Scott, William, *E.S.* iii. 399.
- Scourge of Simony*. *See* *Parnassus*.
- Screven, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 385.
- Scriveners' copies of plays, *E.S.* iii. 193.
- Scrolls, *W.S.* i. 124, 198, 370. *See* Parts; Play-books.
- Scrope, Emmanuel, 11th Lord, *E.S.* iii. 246, 394.
- Scrope, Henry, 9th Lord, warden of west marches, *E.S.* ii. 266.
- Scrope (b. Carey), Philadelphia, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Scrope. *See* Kingston.
- Scudamore, Sir John, gentleman usher of the chamber, *E.S.* iii. 212.
- Scudamore, Mary Lady, *E.S.* i. 108; iii. 401; iv. 67.
- Scyros*, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 238; iv. 127, 378.
- Sea Feast*. *See* *Aphrodysial*.
- Seale (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Searle, John, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Seasons for plays, *E.S.* i. 213, 329.
- Seats on stage, *E.S.* ii. 530, 534-8; iii. 119; iv. 366-8.
- '*Sebastian of Portugal*', *E.S.* ii. 178; iii. 266, 303.

- Sebeck, Henry, player, *E.S.* ii. 260, 338.
- Secchi, Nicolo, *W.S.* i. 407.
- Second Maiden's Tragedy*, *E.S.* i. 321; ii. 216, 319, 336; iii. 126, 193, 224, 322; iv. 45, 396, 402, 405; *W.S.* i. 92, 109, 113, 114, 116, 539.
- Secondaries of the Compter, plays licensed by, *E.S.* i. 275.
- Secretaries of State, *E.S.* i. 48, 56, 67, 68.
- Secretarii, *E.S.* i. 55, 56.
- Sedie (seats), *E.S.* iv. 355, 358.
- Sedilia, *E.S.* ii. 530.
- Sedition in plays, *E.S.* i. 264, 266, 271, 273, 275, 283, 295, 299, 324, 327; iii. 453-5; iv. 323, 332. *See* Censorship; Politics; Restraints; Satire; Theology.
- Sedley, William, *E.S.* iv. 98.
- Segar, Sir William, garter king of arms, *E.S.* i. 319; iii. 170, 357, 402, 403, 435, 439, 487; *W.S.* i. 335, 346.
- Segenhoe (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 86, 91.
- Segna, Nicoletto, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Sehais, Jean, player, *E.S.* ii. 293, 338.
- Sejanus*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 366; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 327; ii. 210; iii. 115, 122, 255, 433, 491; iv. 388; *W.S.* i. 70, 84, 210, 234; ii. 72, 79, 206, 233.
- Selden, John, *E.S.* i. 252; iii. 254, 355, 476; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 258.
- '*Self Love*', *E.S.* ii. 83.
- Selimus*, *E.S.* ii. 114; iii. 65, 322; iv. 27, 46, 384; *W.S.* i. 53, 268.
- Self-repetitions, *W.S.* i. 222. *See* Echoes.
- Sellers, William, *E.S.* ii. 417, 432.
- Selman, John, cut-purse, *E.S.* iii. 387.
- Sempill, Robert, *E.S.* iii. 476; iv. 41.
- Sempringham (Lincs.), *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Senate houses, *E.S.* i. 231; iii. 44, 58, 95.
- Seneca, *E.S.* i. 240; iii. 2; *W.S.* i. 412.
- Senecan translations, *E.S.* iii. 477-9; *Agamemnon* (John Studley), *E.S.* iii. 477; *Hercules Furens* (Jasper Heywood), *E.S.* iii. 477; *Hercules Oetaeus* (John Studley), *E.S.* iii. 478; *Hippolytus* (John Studley), *E.S.* iii. 478; *Medea* (John Studley), *E.S.* iii. 478; *Octavia* (Thomas Nuce), *E.S.* iii. 478; *Oedipus* (Alexander Neville), *E.S.* iii. 477; *Ten Tragedies*, *E.S.* iii. 478; *Thyestes* (Jasper Heywood), *E.S.* iii. 477; *Troas* (Jasper Heywood), *E.S.* iii. 477.
- Senobia*, *W.S.* ii. 308.
- Sentie, John, *E.S.* iv. 342.
- Serger, Richard, *E.S.* iii. 187.
- Serjeants, *E.S.* i. 34, 42; at Arms, *E.S.* i. 47.
- Serle, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Serlio, Sebastiano, *E.S.* iii. 10, 12, 17, 153; iv. 353-65.
- Servi, Constantine de', *E.S.* i. 173, 180; iii. 246.
- Servitors in playhouses. *See* Attendants; Hired men.
- '*Set at Maw*', *E.S.* ii. 143, 168; iii. 297, 301.
- '*Set at Tennis*', *E.S.* ii. 177, 180; iii. 448; iv. 14.
- Seton (Haddington), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Seton, Robert, 1st earl of Wintoun, *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Setting of plays. *See* Staging.
- Seurre, Michel de, *E.S.* i. 24.
- '1, 2 *Seven Days of the Week*', *E.S.* ii. 144.
- Seven Days of the Week*. *See* Christmas Prince.
- Seven Deadly Sins* (plot), discussed, *E.S.* iii. 496; *W.S.* i. 123; cast of, *E.S.* ii. 307, 311, 333, 340; iv. 33; *W.S.* i. 44, 50, 51, 52, 60, 81, 83, 106, 288, 325, 513; date of, *E.S.*

- ii. 125; hand of, *W.S.* i. 109, 502; identification of, *E.S.* ii. 107; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 73, 86; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 122; iv. 406; *W.S.* i. 33, 153.
- 'Seven Wise Masters', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 266, 288, 303, 335.
- Sewers, commissioners of, *E.S.* ii. 432.
- Sewers for chamber, *E.S.* i. 46.
- Seymour (b. Stanhope), Anne, duchess of Somerset, *E.S.* iv. 94.
- Seymour, Edward, earl of Hertford, *E.S.* i. 10, 123; ii. 116; iv. 66, 106; *W.S.* i. 358-61; his men, *E.S.* ii. 116; *W.S.* i. 44.
- Seymour (b. Howard), Frances, countess of Hertford, *E.S.* i. 54; ii. 278, 375, 401.
- Seymour, Lord Henry, *E.S.* ii. 500-2.
- Seymour, Jane, queen consort, *E.S.* ii. 80; iv. 21.
- Seymour, William, *W.S.* i. 485.
- Sforza, Giangaleazzo, *E.S.* i. 152.
- Shadow, *E.S.* ii. 544. *See* Play-houses.
- Shadwell, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 314; *W.S.* ii. 239, 253, 255.
- Shakeshaft, the name, *W.S.* ii. 27, 372.
- Shakespeare, the name, origin of, *W.S.* ii. 373; range of, *W.S.* ii. 354-71; spelling of, *W.S.* ii. 371.
- Shakespeare, formerly Hathaway, Anne (wife), *W.S.* i. 17, 21, 89, 90, 561; ii. 8, 9, 41-52, 176.
- Shakespeare, Anne (sister), *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 2.
- Shakespeare, Anthony, *W.S.* ii. 3, 13, 17.
- Shakespeare, Edmund (brother), *E.S.* ii. 125, 338; iv. 55; *W.S.* i. 12, 87; ii. 2, 18, 370.
- Shakespeare, Edward (nephew), *E.S.* ii. 338; *W.S.* i. 87; ii. 18.
- Shakespeare, Gilbert (brother), *W.S.* i. 12, 87; ii. 2, 7, 109, 278, 289.
- Shakespeare, Hamnet (son), *W.S.* i. 18, 21, 74, 366; ii. 3, 4.
- Shakespeare, Henry (uncle), *W.S.* i. 11, 15; ii. 14, 15, 16, 27.
- Shakespeare, *alias* Saunder, Hugh, *W.S.* ii. 375.
- Shakespeare, Joan i (sister) *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 1.
- Shakespeare, later Hart, Joan ii (sister), *W.S.* i. 12, 87, 89; ii. 2, 4, 12, 34, 171.
- Shakespeare, John, bit-maker, *W.S.* ii. 153, 370, 387.
- Shakespeare, John, corvizer, *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 3, 106.
- Shakespeare, John (father), occupation of, *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 252, 259, 264, 293; as bailiff of Stratford, *W.S.* i. 13; ii. 24; poverty of, *W.S.* i. 14; ii. 264; recusancy of, *W.S.* i. 15; spiritual will of, *W.S.* ii. 292, 380; mentioned, *W.S.* i. 11-16, 21, 74; ii. 4, 15, 16, 18-28, 32-3, 33-41, 117, 361, 373.
- Shakespeare, John, of Clifford Chambers, *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 16, 17.
- Shakespeare, later Quiney, Judith (daughter), *W.S.* i. 18, 74, 87-91; ii. 3, 7, 13, 169-76, 179, 250.
- Shakespeare, Margaret (aunt), *W.S.* ii. 14.
- Shakespeare, Margaret (sister), *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 1.
- Shakespeare, formerly Arden, Mary (mother), *W.S.* i. 12, 87, 479; ii. 7.
- Shakespeare, Richard (brother), *W.S.* i. 12, 87; ii. 2, 7.
- Shakespeare, Richard (grandfather), *W.S.* i. 11; ii. 13, 15, 26, 27, 39-41.
- Shakespeare, Richard, of Wroxall and Haseley, *W.S.* i. 11; ii. 28, 357, 364.
- Shakespeare, later Hall, Susanna (daughter), *E.S.* ii. 424; *W.S.* i. 18, 74, 87-91; ii. 2, 12, 112-13, 169-80.

Shakespeare, Thomas. *See* Green.

Shakespeare, William, mentioned, *E.S.* i. 124, 186, 324, 342; ii. 193, 203, 208, 210, 211, 218, 219, 321, 340, 361, 474, 496, 510, 541; iii. 182, 192, 197, 198, 353, 359, 367, 368, 394, 460, 491, 493, 503, 506, 510, 513; iv. 1, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 15, 18, 19, 23, 25, 26, 27, 30, 45, 46, 49, 127, 130, 171, 172, 246, 371.

*LIFE.* Records: ancestry, *W.S.* i. 11; ii. 25-32; birth and christening, *W.S.* i. 12; ii. 1; armorial bearings, *E.S.* i. 350; *W.S.* i. 71, 74; ii. 18-26; brothers, *W.S.* i. 12, 87; sisters, *W.S.* i. 12, 87, 89; marriage, *W.S.* i. 17; ii. 41-52; children, *W.S.* i. 18, 21, 74, 87, 88, 89; hiatus in early history, *W.S.* i. 22, 26; Warwickshire names in plays, *W.S.* i. 25, 271, 328, 396, 425; ii. 248.

Relations with playing companies: Chamberlain's, *E.S.* ii. 6, 195, 197, 199, 207; *W.S.* i. 62; ii. 71-87; King's, *W.S.* i. 76; ii. 71-87; Pembroke's, *E.S.* ii. 129; Queen Elizabeth's, *E.S.* ii. 107; Strange's, *E.S.* ii. 122, 126, 199; Sussex's, *E.S.* ii. 95.

As designer of impresa, *E.S.* i. 148; *W.S.* i. 87; ii. 153; as entertainer of preacher, *W.S.* i. 88; ii. 153; as groom of chamber, *E.S.* i. 24; *W.S.* i. 76; ii. 78; as litigant, *W.S.* i. 84; ii. 35-41, 113-18, 122-7, 159-65; as maltster, *W.S.* i. 75, ii. 99-101; as payee, *E.S.* ii. 194; iv. 164; as promoter of Highways Bill, *W.S.* i. 81; ii. 152; as tax-payer, *W.S.* i. 76; ii. 87-90; as theatre 'housekeeper', *E.S.* ii. 214, 417-25; *W.S.* i. 81; ii. 66-71.

Financial position, *E.S.* i. 349, 370; *W.S.* i. 62, 74, 81, 84; ii. 68-71; his residence in Bishopsgate, *W.S.* i. 76; ii. 87-90; in

Clink on Bankside, *W.S.* i. 76; ii. 87-90; in Cripplegate, *W.S.* i. 85; ii. 90-5; in Shoreditch, *W.S.* i. 85; ii. 252; acquisition of New Place, *W.S.* i. 75; ii. 95-9; of Old Stratford land, *W.S.* i. 75; ii. 107-11, 141, 148; of Chapel Lane cottage, *W.S.* i. 75; ii. 111-13; of tithes, *W.S.* i. 85, 88; ii. 118-27, 148; of house in Blackfriars, *E.S.* ii. 324; *W.S.* i. 87; ii. 154-69; interest in Henley Street property, *W.S.* i. 16, 74, 89, 91; ii. 32-4; Welcombe enclosure, *W.S.* i. 88; ii. 141-52; Wilmcote property, *W.S.* i. 14, 21, 74; ii. 37.

Migration to Stratford, *W.S.* i. 84, 86, 88; ii. 98; visits to London, *W.S.* i. 87; failure of memory, *W.S.* i. 87; ii. 94; his will, *W.S.* i. 89; ii. 169-80; devolution of estate, *W.S.* ii. 179-80; illness and death, *W.S.* i. 89; monument, *W.S.* i. 90; ii. 182-5, 226, 231, 235, 243, 259, 269; gravestone, *W.S.* i. 90; ii. 181, 250, 257, 259, 260, 261, 269, 272, 290; signatures and handwriting, *E.S.* iv. 33, 34; *W.S.* i. 23, 89, 500, 504-8; ii. 92, 157, 159, 171, 173, 174, 178.

*LIFE.* Tradition and Conjecture: ancestry, *W.S.* ii. 252, 264, 281, 293; arms, *W.S.* ii. 203; sisters, *W.S.* ii. 253; schooling, *W.S.* i. 17, 22; ii. 208, 211, 224, 245, 254, 264, 271; residence in Gloucestershire, *W.S.* i. 25; marriage, *W.S.* ii. 265; children, *W.S.* i. 541; ii. 249, 269; arrival in London, *W.S.* i. 22, 59; ii. 253, 265; theatrical beginnings, *W.S.* i. 58-61; ii. 86, 253, 265, 284, 285, 287, 296; travels, *E.S.* ii. 90, 130, 199, 269, 272; *W.S.* i. 61; and Leicester's men, *E.S.* ii. 90; possible illness, *W.S.* i. 86, 274, 483; visits to Stratford, *W.S.* ii. 253, 269.



Shakespeare, William, *cont.*

Fabricated references, *E.S.* ii. 108; iv. 1; *W.S.* ii. 377-93; tradition of, *W.S.* ii. 238-41; apprenticeship to butcher, *W.S.* i. 17; ii. 252, 259; deer-stealing, *W.S.* i. 17, 18; ii. 239, 257, 258, 265, 279, 281, 287, 289, 293, 294, 296, 297, 299, 301; drinking exploits, *E.S.* iii. 306; *W.S.* i. 21, 89; ii. 239, 250, 287, 291; occupations, *W.S.* i. 23; actor, *W.S.* i. 83, 404; ii. 70, 86, 214, 253, 262, 265, 278, 289; call-boy, *W.S.* i. 60; ii. 296; horsekeeper, *W.S.* i. 60; ii. 284, 285, 287; school-master, *W.S.* i. 22; ii. 254.

His appearance, *W.S.* i. 90; ii. 253; religion, *W.S.* i. 86; ii. 257; character, *W.S.* i. 58, 90; ii. 189, 210, 213, 252, 253, 266-7; his apperceptive mind, *W.S.* i. 24; desire to found family, *W.S.* i. 90; knowledge of country life, *W.S.* i. 24, 287; of courteous society, *W.S.* i. 24; of laws, *W.S.* i. 23; literary ambitions, *W.S.* i. 61, 72; mental perturbations, *W.S.* i. 73, 85, 228, 274, 483, 560; political philosophy, *W.S.* i. 66; lameness, *W.S.* i. 560; ii. 289; temperament, *W.S.* i. 24, 216, 219, 228; use of books, *W.S.* i. 22; epigrams, *W.S.* ii. 138, 246; love affairs, *W.S.* i. 62, 85; ii. 191, 212, 239, 254, 270, 271, 277, 283; mulberries, *W.S.* ii. 240, 286, 296, 298; old clothes, *W.S.* ii. 297; papers, *W.S.* ii. 178, 240, 272, 273, 292, 297, 298, 299; portraits, *W.S.* i. 90; ii. 182-5, 207, 240, 300; relics, *W.S.* ii. 240.

RELATIONS WITH CONTEMPORARIES: Record, tradition, and conjecture: Beaumont's lines on, *W.S.* ii. 222; and Burbadge, *E.S.* ii. 308; Chapman, *E.S.* iii. 249, 260; *W.S.* i. 69, 337, 568; Chettle, *W.S.* i. 58; ii.

189; Combe family, *W.S.* i. 75, 88, 89; ii. 107-11, 127, 138-52, 178, 243, 246, 251, 253, 268, 273, 294; Davenant family, *W.S.* i. 85, 571-6; ii. 239, 254, 258, 266, 269, 271, 277, 281, 282, 283, 285; Derby, earl of, *E.S.* iii. 495; Drayton, *E.S.* iii. 306; *W.S.* i. 89; ii. 250; Elizabeth, Queen, *E.S.* i. 6; *W.S.* i. 66, 434; ii. 189, 209, 212, 263, 266, 300; Essex, earl of, *E.S.* i. 325; *W.S.* i. 66, 246, 355, 393; fellow players, *W.S.* ii. 71-87; Fletcher, *E.S.* iii. 217, 226; *W.S.* i. 87, 496, 528-32; Greene, *E.S.* ii. 199; iii. 326; iv. 12; *W.S.* i. 22, 58, 69, 217; ii. 188; Greville, Fulke, *E.S.* iii. 331; *W.S.* i. 24, 567; ii. 250; James I, *W.S.* i. 76, 473; ii. 209, 270, 281; Jonson, *E.S.* i. 380-2; ii. 207; iii. 365; iv. 40; *W.S.* i. 69, 70, 71; ii. 202-11, 243, 246, 247, 250, 267, 271, 278, 286; Kempe, *E.S.* ii. 326; Lodge, *E.S.* iii. 409; Lowin, *E.S.* ii. 329; Marlowe, *W.S.* i. 69; Marston, *E.S.* iii. 432; Mountjoy, Christopher, *W.S.* i. 85, 87; ii. 90-5; Pembroke, earl of, *W.S.* i. 68, 76, 565-8; ii. 228; Quiney, Richard, *W.S.* i. 75; ii. 101-6; Rowley, William, *E.S.* iii. 474; Shakespeare, Anne (wife), *W.S.* i. 21, 89, 90, 561; Shakespeare, John (father), *W.S.* i. 16; ii. 247; Southampton, earl of, *W.S.* i. 61, 68, 246, 338, 361, 543, 546, 565-8, 571; ii. 266; Stratford neighbours, *W.S.* i. 88, 89; ii. 268, 279, 300; Taylor, Joseph, *E.S.* ii. 346.

THE PLAYWRIGHT: Plays: bibliographical data, collections, and notices, *E.S.* iii. 479-90; Lost and Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 489-90; *W.S.* i. 532-42; contemporary notices of, *W.S.* i. 245; ii. 186-237; performances

Shakespeare, William, *cont.*

of, *W.S.* ii. 303-53; provincial records of, *W.S.* ii. 303-4.

Methods, *W.S.* i. 228, 231; abstinence from 'blots', *E.S.* iii. 194; *W.S.* i. 232, 509; ii. 230; afterthoughts, *W.S.* i. 232, 235, 326, 333, 344, 360, 396, 440; alleged method in historical plays, *W.S.* ii. 271; development of art, *W.S.* i. 251; dropped threads, *W.S.* i. 228, 230; inconsistencies, *W.S.* i. 228, 309, 326, 330, 333, 334, 403, 432, 445, 450, 456, 466, 481; merging of lines, *W.S.* i. 183, 477; nomenclature, *W.S.* i. 232, 301, 307, 334, 361, 370, 412, 450, 482; punctuation, *W.S.* i. 191, 195, 350, 509; speech-prefixes, *W.S.* i. 204, 237, 307, 326, 370, 510; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 201-3, 300, 306, 323, 491 (*see separate entry and each play*); topical element, *W.S.* i. 66, 246, 336, 358, 393, 407; tradition of rapid work, *W.S.* ii. 262-3; use of sources, *W.S.* i. 218, 325, 327, 352, 367, 401, 469.

Style, *W.S.* i. 221-5, 253-69, 287, 291, 301-3, 308, 309, 318, 335, 351, 395, 399, 425, 444, 451, 455, 461, 497, 517, 531; 'battledore' dialogue, *W.S.* i. 303, 517; echoes, *W.S.* i. 222, 287; experiments in archaism, *W.S.* i. 308; in lyricism, *W.S.* i. 308, 335; in metre, *W.S.* i. 268, 308; in style, *W.S.* i. 444; imagery, *W.S.* i. 224, 254, 287; metrical variations, *W.S.* 255-69; tables of, *W.S.* ii. 397-408; prose, use of, *W.S.* i. 256, 257; 'ringing the changes' on words, *W.S.* i. 302, 516; transitions between prose and verse, *W.S.* i. 181, 306, 329, 436, 449. *See each play*; First Folio; Play-texts; Quartos.

Problems, *W.S.* i. 93; alien

elements in plays, *W.S.* i. 234-42; canon of, *W.S.* i. 205-42; classification of texts, *W.S.* i. 155-67; collaboration in, *W.S.* i. 87, 211, 234, 324, 331, 497, 516, 526, 531; dates of, *W.S.* i. 246, 270 (*see under each play*); grouping of, *W.S.* i. 250; homogeneity of, *W.S.* i. 235, 244; 'imitation', theory of, *W.S.* i. 223; order of, *W.S.* i. 243-74; 'originals' as basis of texts, *W.S.* i. 96, 152, 162, 166; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 207, 215, 218, 223-34 (*see under each play*).

THE POET: *A Lover's Complaint*, *W.S.* i. 73, 550; *Lucrece*, *W.S.* i. 61, 517, 545; ii. 190, 193, 194, 195, 197, 199, 201, 220; *Passionate Pilgrim*, *W.S.* i. 73, 547; ii. 218; *Phoenix and Turtle*, *W.S.* i. 72, 549; *Poems* (1640), *W.S.* i. 556; ii. 232, 237; *Sonnets*, *W.S.* i. 68, 69, 73, 84, 90, 517, 555-76; ii. 194, 221; *Venus and Adonis*, *W.S.* i. 61, 543; ii. 190, 193, 194, 195, 197, 199, 201, 216, 220; ascribed verses, *W.S.* i. 88, 550-5; ii. 138-41, 206, 246, 247, 251, 253, 268, 273, 279, 294.

Shakespearean adaptations, seventeenth century, *W.S.* ii. 254, 263.

Shakespeares, of Alcester, *W.S.* ii. 367; Baddesley Clinton, *W.S.* ii. 26, 356; Balsall, *W.S.* ii. 354; Barston, ii. 367; Berkswell, *W.S.* ii. 367; Bishop's Tachbrook, *W.S.* ii. 366; Budbrooke, *W.S.* ii. 13; Cambridgeshire, *W.S.* ii. 367; Cheshire, *W.S.* ii. 355; Clifford Chambers, *W.S.* ii. 16; Coventry, *W.S.* ii. 355, 367; Cumberland, *W.S.* ii. 355; Derbyshire, *W.S.* ii. 368; Essex, *W.S.* ii. 354, 372; Gloucestershire, *W.S.* ii. 16, 24, 354, 368; Hampton Corley, *W.S.* ii. 3, 13; Hampton-in-Arden, *W.S.* ii. 367; Hampton Lucy, *W.S.* ii. 16; Haseley, *W.S.* ii. 364; Hatton,

- W.S.* ii. 365; Ireland, *W.S.* ii. 355, 369; Kent, *W.S.* ii. 354; Knowle, *W.S.* ii. 366; Lapworth, *W.S.* ii. 366; Leicestershire, *W.S.* ii. 368; London, *W.S.* ii. 18, 369; Nottinghamshire, *W.S.* ii. 355, 368; Packworth, *W.S.* ii. 366; Rowington, *W.S.* ii. 28, 359; Snitterfield, *W.S.* ii. 14, 26; Staffordshire, *W.S.* ii. 354; Stratford-on-Avon, *W.S.* ii. 1; Surrey, *W.S.* ii. 354; Tanworth, *W.S.* ii. 366; Warwick, *W.S.* ii. 365; Wroxhall, *W.S.* ii. 28, 356; Yorkshire, *W.S.* ii. 355, 369.  
 Shakestaff, the name, *W.S.* ii. 372.  
 Shakshafte, William, player (?), *E.S.* i. 280; ii. 338.  
 Shanbrooke, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 338.  
 Shank, John, player, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 115, 188, 218, 219, 323, 338, 425, 510; iv. 371; *W.S.* i. 80, 83; ii. 75-84, 348.  
 Shardeloes (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Sharers, *E.S.* i. 352-8, 369, 380, 382; ii. 214, 219; iv. 369; *W.S.* i. 78; ii. 68-71, 77-80. *See* Playing Companies.  
 Sharers, Papers of, 1635, *E.S.* i. 357; ii. 59, 384, 417, 425, 426, 508-10.  
 Sharp, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 298.  
 Sharpe, Richard, player, *E.S.* iii. 510; *W.S.* ii. 76-9.  
 Sharpham, Edward, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 490; Plays: *Cupid's Whirligig*, *E.S.* iii. 491; *The Fleir*, *E.S.* iii. 490; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 66; *W.S.* i. 468.  
 Shaw (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107, 117.  
 Shaw (Shaa), Robert, player, *E.S.* i. 352; ii. 130, 151, 152, 153, 154, 156, 157, 161, 175, 176, 181, 200, 339; iii. 353, 454, 517; iv. 165, 166, 323.  
 Shealden, player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
 'She Saint', *E.S.* ii. 253; iii. 272.  
 Sheen (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 9, 13; iv. 105.  
 Sheffield (Yorks.), *E.S.* ii. 301.  
 Sheffield, Edmund, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* ii. 299.  
 Sheffield, John, duke of Buckingham, *W.S.* ii. 270, 280.  
 Sheffield, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 99.  
 Shield-boys, *E.S.* i. 189.  
 Sheldon family, *W.S.* ii. 111, 131, 133.  
 Shelley Hall (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 79.  
 Shelton, Thomas, translator, *E.S.* iii. 221, 313; *W.S.* i. 539.  
 Shelton. *See* Walsingham.  
 Shenley (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 83.  
 Shenton, William, court fool, *E.S.* i. 48.  
 Shephard, Paul's door-keeper, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
 Shepherd, Jane, *W.S.* i. 573.  
 Shepherds, king and queen of, *E.S.* iv. 66.  
 'Shepherd's Song' (show), *E.S.* iii. 312.  
 Sheppard, Samuel, *E.S.* iii. 368, 491; iv. 19; *W.S.* i. 210; ii. 206.  
 Sheppard, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
 Sherborne (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 90, 92, 107.  
 Sherborne St. John (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85, 106.  
 Sherington, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iv. 90.  
 Sherley (Shirley) family, *E.S.* iii. 286.  
 Sherwood forest, *E.S.* i. 122.  
 Shiels, Robert, *W.S.* ii. 285.  
 Ship, movable, *E.S.* iii. 18.  
 Ship-board scenes, *E.S.* iii. 116.  
 Shirley, James, *E.S.* iii. 218, 233, 250, 259, 441; *W.S.* i. 101, 213, 542.  
 Shirley, Sir Robert, *W.S.* i. 406.  
 Shoemaker a Gentleman, *E.S.* iii. 473; iv. 395.  
 Shoemaker's Holiday, *E.S.* ii. 159, 171; iii. 59, 60, 291, 302; iv. 112, 387.  
 Shoes, in play, *E.S.* ii. 326, 365; iii. 362.  
 Shops on stage, *E.S.* iii. 59, 110.

- Shore*. See *Edward IV*.  
*'Shore's Wife'*, *E.S.* ii. 228.  
*'Short and Sweet'*, *E.S.* iii. 323, 516; iv. 206.  
Short lines, *W.S.* i. 229, 258, 460; ii. 400, 404. See *Metre*.  
Short, Peter, stationer, *W.S.* i. 140, 169.  
Shorthand, plays reported by, *E.S.* iii. 185, 343-4; *W.S.* i. 147, 159-62, 350, 391, 465, 521.  
Shottery (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 47-51, 101, 132, 147, 240.  
Shrewley (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 365.  
Shrewsbury (title). See *Talbot*.  
Shrewsbury (Salop), *E.S.* i. 120; ii. 1, 81; iii. 110; *W.S.* ii. 315, 328, 340, 344.  
Shrovetide, *E.S.* i. 20, 75, 78, 156, 157, 166, 213, 222; ii. 34; iv. 237.  
Shrove-Tuesday riots, *E.S.* i. 265; ii. 240.  
Sibthorpe, Edward, Whitefriars lessee, *E.S.* ii. 65, 66, 339.  
*Sicelides*, *E.S.* i. 131; iii. 315; iv. 373, 394, 405.  
Side of stage, *E.S.* iii. 74.  
Sidney, Frances, Lady, *W.S.* i. 358.  
Sidney, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 337; iv. 282.  
Sidney, Sir Philip, as playwright, *E.S.* iii. 491; *Lady of the May*, *E.S.* i. 124; iii. 491; *Pastoral Dialogue*, *E.S.* iii. 492; as tilter, *E.S.* i. 144; iv. 64; and Gosson, *E.S.* iii. 323; iv. 203, 206; on plays, *E.S.* i. 257, 259; iv. 226; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 129; ii. 90, 343; iii. 211, 240, 316, 317, 318, 330, 337; *W.S.* i. 311, 407, 470, 490, 527, 530; ii. 194 sqq., 215, 220, 221, 250, 385.  
Sidney, Sir Robert, Viscount Lisle, afterwards earl of Leicester, *E.S.* i. 53, 64, 121, 322; ii. 237; iv. 113; *W.S.* ii. 22.  
Sidney, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 402.  
Sidney. See *Herbert*; *Manners*; *Wroth*.  
*Sidonia und Theagenes*, *E.S.* ii. 285.  
*'Siege of Dunkirk and Alleyn the Pirate'*, *E.S.* ii. 181; iii. 435.  
*'Siege of Edinburgh Castle'*, *E.S.* iii. 283.  
*Siege of London*, *E.S.* ii. 146, 168; iv. 10.  
Siege scenes, *E.S.* iii. 38, 54, 91, 96.  
*Siege of Rhodes*, *E.S.* iv. 372.  
Signatures, *W.S.* i. 172. See *Printing-house methods*.  
Signet, clerks of, *E.S.* i. 48, 57.  
Signet licences for players, *E.S.* i. 306, 338; ii. 260.  
Signs of theatres, *E.S.* ii. 362, 400, 424.  
Sikestaff, the name, *W.S.* ii. 372.  
Silchester (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 114.  
*Silent Woman*. See *Epicœne*.  
Silva, Diego de, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 9, 24, 128, 161, 162, 203, 225; iii. 310.  
*Silvanus*, *E.S.* iv. 378.  
*Silver Age*, *E.S.* ii. 216, 232, 286; iii. 109, 114, 344; iv. 126, 178, 392; *W.S.* i. 92, 112, 360; ii. 342.  
*'Silver Mine'*, *E.S.* ii. 53.  
Silver mine, satire of, in play, *E.S.* ii. 53.  
Silvester, Joshua, *W.S.* ii. 221, 227.  
Simier, M. de, *E.S.* i. 166; iv. 96.  
Simmes, Valentine, stationer, *W.S.* i. 132, 169, 277.  
Simpson, Christopher, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
Simpson, Cuthbert, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
Simpson, John, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
Simpson, Richard, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
Simpson, Robert, unlicensed player, *E.S.* ii. 339.  
Sincler (Sincklo), John, player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 199, 210, 339; iii. 431; *W.S.* i. 44, 48, 50, 288, 323, 380; ii. 81.  
Singer, John, player and playwright,

- E.S.* iii. 492; '*Singer's Vallery*', *E.S.* i. 45, 312; ii. 105, 106, 107, 115, 149, 151, 152, 153, 155, 156, 176, 177, 339; iv. 165, 252, 296; *W.S.* i. 106.
- '*Singer's Voluntary*', *E.S.* ii. 177, 180; iii. 492.
- Singleton, Hugh, printer, *E.S.* iv. 291.
- Singleton, James, *E.S.* iii. 262.
- Sinking curtain, *E.S.* iii. 9, 30.
- Sion (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 92, 100, 102, 108, 116.
- Sir Clyomon and Sir Clamydes*, *E.S.* ii. 114, 286; iii. 39, 236, 470; iv. 6, 386; *W.S.* i. 53, 407.
- Sir Giles Goosecap*, *E.S.* iii. 146, 251, 255; iv. 11, 15.
- '*Sir John Maudeville*', *E.S.* ii. 122-3; iv. 12; *W.S.* ii. 307, 308 sqq.
- Sir John Oldcastle*, *E.S.* i. 373; ii. 6, 171, 218; iii. 67, 68, 94, 99, 304, 306, 333, 447, 448, 517; *W.S.* i. 134, 143, 206, 381, 533; ii. 322.
- Sir John van Olden Barnavelt*, *E.S.* i. 321, 327; ii. 317, 319, 336; *W.S.* i. 92, 109 sqq., 115, 118, 125; ii. 81.
- Sir Thomas More*, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 32-4; *W.S.* i. 499-515; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 499-500; the MS., *W.S.* i. 109 sqq., 182, 501-2; censorship, *E.S.* i. 321; iii. 193, 194; *W.S.* i. 115, 503, 511; the hands, *W.S.* i. 503-4; Hand D, *W.S.* i. 178, 507-9; Shakespeare's signatures, *W.S.* i. 504-7; 'continuous copy', *W.S.* i. 152, 227; abnormal spellings, *W.S.* i. 163, 187; book-keeper and, *W.S.* i. 118, 124; Chapman and, *W.S.* i. 69; political philosophy, *W.S.* i. 66; date and production, *W.S.* i. 510 sqq.; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 57, 64, 67, 68, 87; Addition III as Shakespeare's, *W.S.* i. 514; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 81, 319; iii. 196, 437, 446, 448; iv. 21, 405; *W.S.* i. 92, 204, 214.
- Sir Thomas Wyatt*, *E.S.* iii. 293.
- '*Sir William Longsword*', *E.S.* i. 320; ii. 170.
- Sissinghurst (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Siston (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 128.
- Sittingbourne (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 98.
- '1, 2 *Six Clothiers*', *E.S.* ii. 178-9; iii. 333, 336, 494.
- '*Six Fools*', *E.S.* iv. 84, 144.
- '*Six Yeomen of the West*', *E.S.* ii. 162, 178; iii. 288, 336.
- Size of companies, *E.S.* i. 354.
- Skelton, John, *E.S.* iii. 28.
- Skevington, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 322.
- Skinner, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 82, 340.
- Skipwith, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 64.
- Skipwith, Sir William, *E.S.* iii. 222; iv. 117.
- Slater (Slaughter), Martin, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 340; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 351, 355, 379; ii. 64, 65, 67, 69, 117, 149, 150, 156, 157, 167, 170, 235, 236, 240, 269, 270, 516; iv. 165, 167, 343.
- Slaughter, William, 'ghost-name', *E.S.* ii. 108, 340.
- Slawata, Gulielmus, *E.S.* iv. 352.
- Slee (Slye), John, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 340.
- Slurred syllables, *W.S.* i. 262. See Metre.
- Sly, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 213.
- Sly, Stephen, *W.S.* i. 25, 328; ii. 144.
- Sly, William, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 340; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 125, 126, 197, 208, 210, 211, 213, 214, 218, 219, 418, 510; iii. 253, 359, 361, 367, 368, 431, 493; iv. 8, 252; *W.S.* i. 44, 48, 79, 536; ii. 55-78.
- Smallbridge (Suffolk), *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Smallpiece, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 497.
- Smarden (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Smart, William, *W.S.* i. 10.

- Smethwick, John, stationer, *WS.* i. 132, 133, 138.
- Smith, Antony, player, *E.S.* ii. 245, 341.
- Smith, John, litigant, *E.S.* ii. 239.
- Smith, John, of Christ's, *E.S.* i. 250.
- Smith, John, player (interluders), *E.S.* ii. 82, 341.
- Smith, John, player (revels), *E.S.* ii. 59, 341; iii. 370.
- Smith, Sir Thomas, clerk of privy council, master of requests, *E.S.* iv. 331.
- Smith, Sir Thomas, secretary, *E.S.* iii. 160; iv. 82.
- Smith, Sir Thomas, writer, *WS.* ii. 219.
- Smith, Wentworth, *E.S.* ii. 404, 448; iii. 334, 493; iv. 8; *WS.* i. 536.
- Smith, W., playwright, *E.S.* iii. 493; Play: *Hector of Germany*, *E.S.* iii. 493; Lost Plays: *Albere Gallus*, *E.S.* iii. 494; 1, 2 *Black Dog of Newgate*, *E.S.* iii. 494; 1 *Cardinal Wolsey*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Conquest of West Indies*, *E.S.* iii. 493; *Italian Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 494; 1 *Lady Jane*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Love Parts Friendship*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Marshal Osrice*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Merry as May Be*, *E.S.* iii. 494; 1, 2 *Six Clothiers*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Three (or Two) Brothers*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Too Good to be True*, *E.S.* iii. 494; *Unfortunate General*, *E.S.* iii. 494; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 161.
- Smith, William, of Waltham Cross, *E.S.* ii. 399.
- Smith, William, poet, *E.S.* iii. 493; *WS.* i. 555.
- Smoking in playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 548; iv. 367.
- Smyght, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 115, 341.
- Smyth, Matthew, *E.S.* iv. 55.
- Smythe, John, *E.S.* iii. 409.
- Smythe, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Smythe, William, *E.S.* i. 136.
- Snitterfield (Warwick), *WS.* i. 5, 11, 12, 14; ii. 5, 14, 26-8, 31, 39-41; Shakespeares of, *WS.* ii. 14.
- Snodham, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 353.
- Snowden, George, stationer, *WS.* i. 169.
- Snowden, Lionel, stationer, *WS.* i. 169.
- Soberton (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Social criticism in plays, *WS.* i. 102, 116, 238, 336, 467. See Censorship.
- Socklen, Elizabeth, *E.S.* ii. 138.
- Solace of queen, *E.S.* i. 267, 292; ii. 35.
- 'Soldan and the Duke of —', *E.S.* ii. 118; iv. 97, 157.
- Soldino, *E.S.* ii. 263.
- Soliman and Perseda, *E.S.* iii. 54, 57, 75, 76, 92; iv. 28, 46, 383; *WS.* i. 53, 366.
- 'Solitary Knight', *E.S.* ii. 134; iv. 91, 152.
- 'Solomon and Queen of Sheba' (mask), *E.S.* i. 172; iv. 121.
- Solymanidae, *E.S.* iv. 378.
- Somborne (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Somers, Sir George, *WS.* i. 491.
- Somerset (b. Russell), Anne, Lady Herbert, *E.S.* i. 6, 169, 220; iii. 375; iv. 29, 117; *WS.* i. 358.
- Somerset, Blanch, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 378.
- Somerset, Edward, Lord Herbert of Chepstow, 4th earl of Worcester, master of the horse, lord privy seal, *E.S.* i. 34, 200, 209; ii. 220; iv. 87, 250, 335, 336; his men, *E.S.* ii. 225-9.
- Somerset (b. Hastings), Elizabeth, countess of Worcester, *E.S.* i. 54; iv. 67, 87.
- Somerset, George, player, *E.S.* ii. 176, 177, 341.
- Somerset, Henry, Lord Herbert of Chepstow, afterwards 5th earl and 1st marquis of Worcester, *E.S.* i. 169; iv. 113; *WS.* i. 358.

- Somerset, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 280, 378, 393.
- Somerset, William, 3rd earl of Worcester, *E.S.* ii. 220; his men, *E.S.* ii. 220.
- Somerset. *See* Guildford; Petre; Windsor; Winter.
- Somerset (title). *See* Carr; Seymour.
- Somersham (Hunts.), *E.S.* iv. 118.
- Somerville, Sir William, *W.S.* ii. 300.
- Somnium Fundatoris*. *See* *Christmas Prince*.
- Songs, *W.S.* i. 235, 402, 405, 455, 460, 462, 472.
- Sophia, Princess, *E.S.* iv. 121.
- Sophocles, *E.S.* i. 240.
- Sophonisba*, *E.S.* ii. 51; iii. 131, 132, 148, 433; iv. 389; *W.S.* i. 475.
- Sophonisbe*, *E.S.* iii. 13.
- Sotherton, John, baron of exchequer, *E.S.* i. 92; ii. 371.
- Soundings in playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 542; iii. 72; iv. 368.
- Sources, *W.S.* i. 218; as evidence of date, *W.S.* i. 245. *See* Play-texts; Shakespeare, William.
- Southampton (Hants), *E.S.* i. 120, 122, 332, 336, 387; ii. 1; iv. 78, 85, 106, 117; *W.S.* ii. 314, 318.
- Southampton (title). *See* Wriothesley.
- Southcot, Justice, *E.S.* iv. 277.
- Southey, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 82, 341.
- Southfleet (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 98.
- Southwell (Notts.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Southwell, Edward, *W.S.* ii. 259.
- Southwell (b. Howard), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* i. 45, 54; iv. 67, 99.
- Southwell, Robert, *W.S.* i. 336, 406, 474, 566; ii. 193.
- Southwell, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iv. 95, 99.
- Southwick (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 78, 106.
- Southyn, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 341; iv. 261.
- Sovereign, plays licensed by, *E.S.* i. 275.
- Spain, players in, *E.S.* ii. 292.
- Spaniard's Night-Walk*. *See* *Blurt Master Constable*.
- 'Spanish Comedy', *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 307.
- 'Spanish Fig', *E.S.* ii. 179, 381; iii. 300, 303.
- Spanish landings in Cornwall, *E.S.* iv. 251.
- 'Spanish Maze', *E.S.* ii. 211; iv. 119, 137, 172; *W.S.* ii. 332.
- 'Spanish Moor's Tragedy', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 288, 303, 335, 427.
- Spanish Tragedy*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 395, 396; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 41, 59, 89, 92, 93; mask in, *E.S.* i. 186; authorship of, *W.S.* i. 55, 206; Burbadge in, *W.S.* i. 83; quoted by Nashe, *W.S.* i. 311; and *Hamlet*, *W.S.* i. 421, 424; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 122, 123, 126, 170, 180, 279, 286; iii. 169, 186; iv. 23, 46, 253, 383; *W.S.* i. 53, 106, 148, 268, 316, 412, 537; ii. 206.
- Spark, Thomas, on plays, *E.S.* iv. 184, 208.
- Sparo, Mother, *E.S.* i. 87.
- Spear-shaking, *W.S.* i. 84, 443. *See* Shakespeare, William (as actor).
- Spectacle, interpolation of, *E.S.* i. 185; *W.S.* i. 231, 235, 302, 404, 472, 486, 493. *See* Dumb shows.
- Spectacula at Geneva, *E.S.* i. 245.
- Spectators, role of, in mask, *E.S.* i. 150, 153, 155, 197.
- Speculum Aestheticum*, *E.S.* iii. 498.
- Speech-endings in mid-line, *W.S.* i. 230, 265, 399; table of, *W.S.* ii. 401.
- Speech-prefixes, *W.S.* i. 113, 118, 184, 203, 232, 237, 307, 315, 326, 370, 385, 510. *See* Shakespeare, William.
- Speech-rules, *W.S.* i. 113, 123, 204.
- Speed, John, *W.S.* ii. 217.
- Spellings. *See* Abnormal spellings.
- Spence, Joseph, *W.S.* ii. 271.
- Spencer, Gabriel, player, career of,

- E.S.* ii. 158; iii. 341; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 131, 151, 153, 156, 157, 167, 197, 200, 400; iii. 454; iv. 252, 323; *W.S.* i. 50, 288, 324; ii. 80. *See* Jonson, Ben.
- Spencer, John (Hans Stockfish), player, *E.S.* i. 342, 346; ii. 288, 290, 291, 341; iii. 78, 345, 353, 435, 462.
- Spencer, John, of Althorp, *E.S.* iii. 391.
- Spencer, John, of Buckden, *W.S.* ii. 348-52, 386.
- Spencer, Sir John, *E.S.* iii. 500.
- Spencer, Richard, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.
- Spencer, Robert, 1st Lord, *E.S.* ii. 283; iii. 391; iv. 117.
- Spencer, Sir William, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Spencer. *See* Stanley.
- 'Spencers', *E.S.* ii. 163, 169; iii. 265, 425, 467.
- Spense, 'Master', *E.S.* iv. 373, 374.
- Spenser, Edmund, lost comedies, *E.S.* iii. 494; supposed reference to Shakespeare, *W.S.* i. 22; ii. 186; 267; and Harvey, *E.S.* i. 257; iv. 203; *W.S.* i. 374; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 207, 328, 412, 458; iv. 27; *W.S.* i. 188, 360, 469, 545; ii. 193, 194, 196, 208, 215, 219, 220, 221.
- Spenser, John, publisher, *E.S.* iv. 373.
- Spenser, Sir John, *W.S.* ii. 246.
- Spes, Guerau de, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 24.
- Spiera, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 517.
- Spinelli, Gasparo, *E.S.* iii. 20.
- Spiritata*, *E.S.* iii. 29, 352.
- Split lines, *W.S.* i. 184, 459, 477. *See* Pause-variation.
- Split scenes, *E.S.* iii. 86.
- Spondaic feet, *W.S.* i. 259. *See* Metre.
- Square playhouse, *E.S.* ii. 439, 524.
- Squire, Lawrence, master of Chapel, *E.S.* ii. 341.
- Squires* (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 182, 193, 197, 201, 202, 210; iii. 245.
- Stafferton, Parr, of Gray's Inn, *E.S.* iv. 282.
- Stafford, *E.S.* iv. 92; *W.S.* ii. 336, 344.
- Stafford, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Stafford, Alexander, clerk comptroller of tents and revels, *E.S.* i. 100.
- Stafford (b. Stafford), Dorothy, Lady, mistress of robes, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Stafford, Edward, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* iii. 272; iv. 92.
- Stafford, Rod., playwright, *E.S.* iii. 495, 514.
- Stafford, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Stafford's men, *W.S.* i. 45; ii. 315.
- Stage, early history of, *W.S.* i. 27; regulation of, *W.S.* i. 28; opposition to, *W.S.* i. 29; structure of, *E.S.* ii. 437, 528. *See* Play-houses.
- Stage-adaptation of plays, *W.S.* i. 98, 108-12, 117-22, 153, 158, 164, 235-7, 284, 298, 380, 416. *See* Book-keepers.
- Stage-directions, nature of, *E.S.* iii. 180, 193-8; music in, *W.S.* i. 120, 236, 284; noises in, *W.S.* i. 120, 153; players named in, *E.S.* iii. 196, 227, 271, 285, 295, 330; iv. 32, 43, 45; *W.S.* i. 50, 122, 164, 181, 237, 288, 323, 341, 358, 380, 382, 386, 392, 512, 580; properties in, *W.S.* i. 119-20, 236, 529; 'to them' in, *W.S.* i. 124, 154, 284; mentioned, *W.S.* i. 113, 118-22, 154, 157, 181, 201-3, 232, 236, 283, 300, 306, 315, 323, 341, 385, 416, 429, 441, 450, 461, 491.
- Stage-keepers, *E.S.* ii. 109, 541; iv. 38; *W.S.* i. 108.
- Stage-right, *W.S.* i. 147, 208.
- Staging, in Italy, *E.S.* iii. 2-12; iv. 353-65; in France, *E.S.* iii. 12-19; at court, *E.S.* iii. 19-46; in 16th century, *E.S.* iii. 47-102; in 17th century, *E.S.* iii. 103-30; in private theatres, *E.S.* iii. 130-54; change of locality, the problem



- of, *E.S.* iii. 18, 99, 121-30. *See* Above; Academic; Alcove; Alternationist; Animals; Arbours; Arras; Atmospheric; Back cloths; Beam; Bears; Bed; Black; Canopy; Castles; Close walk; Counting house; Curtains; Descents; Diagrams; Discoveries; Domus; Doors; Edge; *Ἑκκύκλημα*; End; Entrance; Excursions; Fore-shortening; Gates; Hangings; Heavens; Hell; Houses; Hut; Interior action; Interludes; Juxtaposition; Locality; Machines; Multiple; Out-of-doors; Over; Perspective; Place; Posts; Properties; Rake; Recesses; Removal of bodies; Rivers; Rocks; Rushes; Scenes; Senate houses; Shops; Side; Stairs; Standardization; Studies; Tents; Throne; Thunder; Titles; Traps; Traverse; Trees; Upper stage; Walls; Windows; Wings.
- Staines (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 94, 102, 105, 114.
- Stairs, *E.S.* iii. 95. *See* Staging.
- Stallard, Thomas, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.
- Stamford, Alice, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 77, 87.
- Stamford (Lincs.), *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Stamford Hill (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Stamler, John Henry, *W.S.* i. 428.
- Standardization of effects, *E.S.* iii. 2, 50, 131. *See* Staging.
- Standen, Anthony, *E.S.* iv. 108.
- Standing houses, *E.S.* i. 8, 17, 115; 120; ii. 24; offices, *E.S.* i. 49, 71, 102.
- Standon (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 79, 95, 116.
- Stanhope, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Stanhope, John, 1st Lord Stanhope of Harrington, treasurer of chamber, vice-chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 42, 64; iv. 134, 335, 336, 342.
- Stanhope, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 115.
- Stanhope. *See* Seymour.
- Stanley family, *W.S.* i. 551-4.
- Stanley (b. Spencer), Alice, countess of Derby, *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 434; iv. 67, 112; *W.S.* i. 47.
- Stanley (b. Vere), Elizabeth, countess of Derby, *E.S.* i. 54, 168, 200; ii. 118, 127, 194, 301; iii. 278, 282, 375, 380, 383; iv. 67, 109; *W.S.* i. 358.
- Stanley, Ferdinando, Lord Strange, 5th earl of Derby, *E.S.* ii. 118; iii. 394, 402, 450; *W.S.* i. 32, 47, 63, 359, 553; ii. 187, 318; his men, *E.S.* ii. 118-26.
- Stanley, Henry, Lord Strange, 4th earl of Derby, lord steward, *E.S.* i. 35; ii. 118; iv. 311; *W.S.* i. 34, 549, 553; his men, *E.S.* ii. 118.
- Stanley (b. Clifford), Margaret, countess of Derby, *E.S.* iii. 401; iv. 94.
- Stanley, William, 6th earl of Derby, *E.S.* i. 168; ii. 117, 118, 127, 194; iii. 495; iv. 109; *W.S.* i. 358, 553; ii. 187; his men, *E.S.* ii. 126.
- Stanley. *See* Hastings.
- Stanley's boys, *E.S.* ii. 119.
- Stanstead (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Stanstead Abbots (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 87, 93, 94.
- Stanwell (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 80, 90.
- Staple of News*, *W.S.* i. 397.
- Stapley, Drew, *E.S.* ii. 442.
- Star Chamber, *E.S.* i. 67, 69, 268, 273, 295, 300, 309, 324, 328; ii. 43; iv. 327; orders of, on printing, *E.S.* iii. 162, 166, 172, 192; iv. 303.
- 'State' for sovereign, *E.S.* i. 203, 205, 226, 227, 228; iii. 77, 87, 89, 108, 241, 245, 282.
- Stationers, ethics of, *E.S.* iii. 186.
- Stationers' Company, *E.S.* iii. 160-77, 186-91, 505; iv. 265, 303; *W.S.* i. 128, 136.

- Stationers' Register, *E.S.* iii. 158, 163-77, 188-91, 422; iv. 379, 398; *W.S.* i. 128, 145, 245. *See* Blocking entries; Copyright.
- Statistics of plays, *E.S.* iii. 22, 49, 105, 177, 181-3.
- Statute of artificers, *W.S.* ii. 83.
- Statutes concerning players, *E.S.* i. 270, 276, 279, 299, 303, 304; iv. 260, 263, 269, 324, 336, 338. *See* Abuses of players; Profanity.
- Staunton, Joan, *W.S.* i. 575.
- Staying of printing, *E.S.* ii. 172, 204; iii. 183-91, 292, 359-60, 511; iv. 261; *W.S.* i. 145. *See* Play-texts.
- Stealing boy players, *E.S.* ii. 14.
- Steevens, George, *W.S.* ii. 276, 280, 295, 378.
- Stenography, *W.S.* i. 161, 466, 521.
- 'Stephen', *E.S.* iii. 489; iv. 403; *W.S.* i. 538.
- Stéphens, John, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 495; iv. 255; Play: *Cynthia's Revenge*, *E.S.* iii. 495.
- 'Stepmother's Tragedy', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 265, 303.
- Stettin-Pomerania, Philip Julius, duke of, *E.S.* ii. 46, 207, 367, 456; iii. 256; *W.S.* ii. 328.
- Stevens, Thomas, of Burderhope, *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Stevens, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 272, 273, 341; *W.S.* i. 40.
- Stevenson, R. L., *W.S.* i. 234.
- Steventon (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Steward of household, lord, *E.S.* i. 35, 55, 67.
- Stewart, William, *W.S.* i. 475.
- Stews, the, *E.S.* i. 359. *See* London.
- 'Stewtley', *E.S.* iv. 47.
- Stinkards, *E.S.* ii. 533; iv. 366. *See* Playhouses.
- Stock of playing companies, *E.S.* i. 352, 371, 372; ii. 55, 137, 230, 243.
- Stocket, Lewis, surveyor of works, *E.S.* i. 80.
- Stockfisch, Hans, *E.S.* ii. 291. *See* Spencer, John, player.
- Stockwell (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 100, 103.
- Stockwood, John, on plays, *E.S.* i. 254, 286, 348; ii. 4, 358; iv. 199.
- Stoke d'Abernon (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 105, 114.
- Stoke Newington (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 91, 93, 103.
- Stoke Poges (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Stokedale, Edmund, player, *E.S.* ii. 341; iv. 262.
- Stokes Croft (Somerset), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Stole, groom of, *E.S.* i. 53.
- Stonage, William, cobbler, *E.S.* ii. 91.
- Stonard, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 98, 108, 111.
- Stonard, John, *E.S.* iv. 93, 95.
- Stone, Philip, *E.S.* ii. 445.
- Stone, Sir William, mercer, *E.S.* ii. 184; iii. 369.
- Stone the fool, *E.S.* iii. 369.
- Stoneham, South (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.
- Stonnard, Thomas, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- Stonnard, William, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- Stools, *E.S.* ii. 535-7; iv. 366-8. *See* Playhouses.
- Stowe, John, historian, *E.S.* i. 18, 90, 104, 216; ii. 104, 186, 363, 373, 376, 384, 419, 444, 454, 462; iii. 242, 283, 330, 340, 369, 433, 443, 445, 452; iv. 55, 69, 71, 109; *W.S.* i. 289.
- Stowmarket (Suffolk), *E.S.* i. 214; iv. 95.
- Strachey, William, *E.S.* iii. 367; *W.S.* i. 491.
- Strade (gangways), *E.S.* iv. 355.
- Strange (title). *See* Stanley.
- 'Strange News out of Poland', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 335, 465.
- Strange's men, *E.S.* i. 296, 297, 315, 332, 337; ii. 90, 118-24, 198, 383, 408; *W.S.* i. 38, 39-41, 292, 316; ii. 305, 306, 307, 310, 311;

- tumblers, *E.S.* ii. 119; *W.S.* i. 32, 33, 39, 41.
- Strangwidge, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Straparola, Giovanni, *W.S.* i. 437.
- Stratford, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 188, 341.
- Stratford-on-Avon (Warwick), *E.S.* ii. 91, 107, 305, 320, 321, 361; *W.S.* i. 3-11; manor, *W.S.* i. 4, 5, 6, 75; ii. 147; charters, *W.S.* i. 7, 8; corporation, *W.S.* i. 7; court of record, *W.S.* ii. 25, 113-18; charnel-house, *W.S.* ii. 181, 261, 290; gild, *W.S.* i. 5, 7; ii. 130; college, *W.S.* i. 6, 7; ii. 125, 132, 135; grammar school, *W.S.* i. 5, 6, 9, 22; 'pastoral' at, *W.S.* i. 9; decay, *W.S.* i. 8; ii. 99-101; extracts from registers, *W.S.* ii. 1-13.
- Streatham (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 98, 100, 102, 108.
- Street, Peter, carpenter, *E.S.* ii. 399, 415, 436, 465.
- Street scenes, *E.S.* iii. 56.
- Strenae, *E.S.* i. 5, 19.
- Stress-variation, *W.S.* i. 259. *See* Metre.
- Stringer family, *W.S.* ii. 39-40.
- Strode, William, *W.S.* i. 557; ii. 221.
- Strolling players, *E.S.* i. 332.
- Strowdewike, Edmund, player, *E.S.* ii. 83, 341.
- Structure and conduct of theatres, *E.S.* ii. 518-57.
- Struijs, J., *W.S.* i. 347.
- Stuart, Arabella, Lady, *E.S.* i. 54, 199, 212, 325, 327; ii. 59; iii. 278, 279, 282, 370, 380; iv. 117; *W.S.* i. 485.
- Stuart, Esmé, Lord Aubigny, *E.S.* i. 102; iii. 255, 280, 367, 382.
- Stuart, Sir Francis, *E.S.* iii. 320.
- Stuart, Ludovick, 2nd duke of Lennox, duke of Richmond, gentleman of bedchamber, lord steward, *E.S.* i. 35, 146, 171; ii. 241; iii. 246, 258, 280, 316, 382, 393; iv. 123, 124, 127, 129; *W.S.* ii. 346; his men, *E.S.* ii. 241.
- Stuart, Sir William, master of Paris Garden, *E.S.* ii. 452, 465.
- Stuart. *See* Gordon; Howard.
- Stubbes, Christopher, *E.S.* iv. 314.
- Stubbes, Phillip, on plays, *E.S.* i. 253, 256, 287, 315; iv. 221.
- Studentes*, *E.S.* iii. 351.
- Studies, *E.S.* iii. 67, 110. *See* Staging.
- Studley, John, translator, *E.S.* iii. 477, 478, 495.
- 'Stuhl-Weissenburg', *W.S.* ii. 328.
- Stukeley, Captain Thomas, *E.S.* i. 264; ii. 144; iii. 68, 74, 84, 99, 301, 314; iv. 47, 387.
- Stukeley, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 138.
- 'Sturgleflattery', *E.S.* ii. 132, 168.
- Sturley, Abraham, *W.S.* ii. 100, 103-6.
- Sturm, John, *E.S.* i. 239.
- Stutfield, George, player, *E.S.* iv. 43.
- Style, percipience of, *W.S.* i. 219; analysis of, *W.S.* i. 220, 253; in early drama, *W.S.* i. 223, 317; as evidence of authorship, *W.S.* i. 220-3; as evidence of date, *W.S.* i. 254-69. *See* Shakespeare, William.
- Stylistic revision of plays, *W.S.* i. 213, 215, 218, 234, 282, 298.
- Stymmelius, Christopherus, *E.S.* iii. 351.
- Suavenberg or Snachenberg. *See* Parr.
- Subsidies, *W.S.* ii. 87-90, 105.
- Suburbs convenient for players, *E.S.* i. 278, 284, 290, 291, 298, 300; ii. 370.
- Suckling, Sir John, *E.S.* iii. 502; *W.S.* ii. 211.
- Sudbury (Suffolk), players at, *W.S.* ii. 315, 336.
- Sudbury, Thomas, player, *E.S.* ii. 79, 80, 341.
- Sudeley (Glos.), *E.S.* i. 124; iv. 66, 90, 92, 107.

- Sudeley Entertainment*, *E.S.* iv. 66.  
 Suetonius, *W.S.* i. 401.  
 Suffolk (title). *See* Bertie, Howard.  
*Suffolk and Norfolk Entertainment*,  
*E.S.* iv. 62.  
*Sullen Lovers*, *W.S.* ii. 255.  
*Summer's Last Will and Testament*,  
*E.S.* ii. 112; iii. 35, 75, 195, 427,  
 451; iv. 52, 387; *W.S.* i. 435.  
 Sunbury (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 113.  
 Sunday performances, *E.S.* i. 255,  
 260, 274, 283, 285, 287-90,  
 293-6, 301, 302, 313, 314, 315,  
 338; ii. 35, 141, 407, 456, 462,  
 471; iv. 195, 200, 201, 202, 203,  
 206, 210, 221, 225, 249, 262,  
 267, 268, 275, 279, 282, 285,  
 288, 292, 295, 296, 297, 302,  
 305, 307, 310, 329, 335.  
 Sundridge (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 98.  
 Sunninghill (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 80, 82,  
 94, 97, 99, 100, 105, 108.  
*Sun's Darling*, *E.S.* ii. 167; iii. 299;  
 iv. 396.  
 Supernumeraries, *E.S.* i. 371; *W.S.*  
 i. 120, 236.  
*Supposes*, *E.S.* i. 222; iii. 27, 321;  
 iv. 381; *W.S.* i. 328.  
*Suppositi*, *E.S.* iii. 9, 321; *W.S.* i.  
 328.  
 Surreptitious play-prints, *E.S.* iii.  
 184-92, 197; *W.S.* i. 55, 143, 147,  
 156, 162, 225, 289. *See* Quartos;  
 Reported plays.  
 Surrey (title). *See* Howard.  
 Surveyors, court of, *E.S.* i. 58.  
 'Susanna', *E.S.* iii. 319; iv. 381,  
 403.  
*Susanna*, *E.S.* ii. 275, 283-4.  
*Susanna and the Elders*, *E.S.* i. 345.  
*Susenbrotus*, *E.S.* i. 131; iv. 130, 378.  
 Sussex (title). *See* Radcliffe.  
 Sussex's men, *E.S.* i. 296, 337; ii.  
 92-6; *W.S.* i. 28, 36, 37, 46, 47,  
 54, 60, 315-21, 497; ii. 306-18;  
 in provinces, *E.S.* ii. 92-4, 96.  
 Sutton (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Sutton, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Sutton, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 341;  
 iv. 261.  
 Sutton, Thomas, founder of Charter-  
 house, *E.S.* i. 10; iii. 369.  
 Sutton, Thomas, preacher, *E.S.* i.  
 263; iv. 259.  
 Sutton Place, Woking (Surrey), *E.S.*  
 iv. 78, 106.  
 Swallow, Clement, *W.S.* i. 25.  
 Swallow, John, ghost-name, *E.S.* iii.  
 495.  
 Swan playhouse, described, *E.S.* ii.  
 411-14, 521, 526-31, 538-9,  
 544-7; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 297,  
 300, 317, 351, 364, 368; ii. 131,  
 151, 196, 257, 359, 466-8; iii.  
 106, 114, 454, 501; iv. 247, 329;  
*W.S.* i. 411; ii. 322. *See* Witt,  
 Johannes de.  
 Swanston, Eliard, player, *E.S.* ii. 341,  
 425, 510; iii. 218, 254; iv. 371;  
*W.S.* i. 462; ii. 65.  
 Sweden, Duke Karl of, *E.S.* ii. 274.  
 Sweden, players in, *E.S.* ii. 274.  
 Sweet, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 447.  
 Swego, Mrs., tire-woman, *E.S.* i. 163.  
 Swetkowsz, Adam, imperial ambas-  
 sador, *E.S.* iv. 82.  
*Swetnam the Woman Hater Arraigned  
 by Women*, *E.S.* ii. 448.  
 Swift, Jonathan, *W.S.* ii. 285.  
 Swinfen (Staffs.), *E.S.* iv. 91.  
 Swinnerton, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 137;  
 iii. 305, 443, 493, 496.  
 Swinnerton (Swetherton), Thomas,  
 player, *E.S.* ii. 229, 232, 235, 236,  
 240, 341, 444; iv. 343.  
 Sword dance, *E.S.* i. 171, 195; iii.  
 280; iv. 117.  
 Sydenham (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 105, 106.  
 Sydmonscourt (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Syferweste, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii.  
 226, 341.  
 Syllabic variation, *W.S.* i. 260; tables  
 of, *W.S.* ii. 400, 404. *See* Metre.  
*Sylvanaire*, *E.S.* iii. 16.  
 Sylvester, William, carpenter, *E.S.* ii.  
 379.

Symcockes, player, *E.S.* ii. 241, 341.  
 Symonds, Thomasine, *E.S.* ii. 405.  
 Symons, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 101, 111, 119, 201, 341, 550; iii. 159,

161, 162; *W.S.* i. 32-5, 37, 39.  
 Syndicates for companies, *E.S.* i. 379; ii. 43, 45, 56, 65, 416.  
 Syston (Leicester), players at, *W.S.* ii. 316.

## T

T., I., *E.S.* iv. 16.  
 Tabarin, Giovanni, *E.S.* ii. 262.  
 Tables, of metre, *W.S.* ii. 397; of play-dates, *W.S.* i. 246, 270; of quartos, *W.S.* ii. 394.  
 Tags, *W.S.* i. 258.  
 Tailor, Robert, player, *E.S.* ii. 176, 341, 517.  
 Tailor, Robert, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 495-6; Play: *Hog Hath Lost His Pearl*, *E.S.* iii. 496.  
 'Taking out' in mask, *E.S.* i. 150, 153, 155, 159, 186, 197.  
 Taking-up boys, *E.S.* ii. 17, 24, 26, 31, 33, 34, 43, 62. See Impressment of boys.  
 Takings of playhouses, *E.S.* i. 370; ii. 122, 148, 149.  
 Talbot, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 165.  
 Talbot (b. Herbert), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* i. 160.  
 Talbot, Edward, *E.S.* i. 325.  
 Talbot, Francis, 5th earl of Shrewsbury, president of the north, *E.S.* i. 277; ii. 85; iv. 264.  
 Talbot, Francis, Lord, *E.S.* i. 160.  
 Talbot, Gilbert, 7th earl of Shrewsbury, *E.S.* i. 46; iii. 213; iv. 102, 111, 113, 116, 336.  
 Talbot. See Grey; Herbert; Howard.  
 Tale of a Tub, *E.S.* iii. 373, 445; *W.S.* i. 101.  
 1, 2 *Tamar Cam* (plot), *E.S.* ii. 122-3, 126, 139, 144, 177, 181; iv. 47, 406; *W.S.* i. 123; ii. 309, 310, 312.  
 1, 2 *Tamburlaine*, notice of, *E.S.* iii. 421; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 265; ii. 136, 139, 146, 168; iii. 53, 54,

65, 82; iv. 15, 24, 44, 48, 52, 382; *W.S.* i. 38, 53, 55, 206, 325, 454.  
*Tamer Tamed*, *E.S.* iv. 33; *W.S.* i. 101, 104, 328. See *Woman's Prize*.  
*Taming of A Shrew*, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 48; *W.S.* i. 322-8; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 95, 128, 130, 140, 193, 202, 311; iii. 92, 99, 324, 423, 472; iv. 383; *W.S.* i. 54, 55, 62, 140, 148, 183, 218, 271, 273, 310; ii. 319, 391. See *Taming of The Shrew*.  
*Taming of The Shrew*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 482; *W.S.* i. 322-8; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 323; texts, *W.S.* i. 322; collaboration, *W.S.* i. 324; cuts, *W.S.* i. 166; dropped thread, *W.S.* i. 230; mislineations, *W.S.* i. 235; experiment in archaism, *W.S.* i. 308; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 326; *Love Labours Won*, identified with, *E.S.* ii. 197; *W.S.* i. 273, 326; date, *W.S.* i. 326; *A Shrew*, *E.S.* iv. 48; *W.S.* i. 324-5; stage history of *A Shrew*, *W.S.* i. 327; bad quarto, *W.S.* i. 327; induction, *E.S.* i. 190; iii. 94, 310; sources, *W.S.* i. 328; performances, *W.S.* i. 328; ii. 319, 352; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 100, 123; forgery, *W.S.* ii. 391; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 193, 200, 202; iii. 222; *W.S.* i. 207; ii. 249.  
 Tamworth, John, groom of privy chamber, keeper of privy purse, *E.S.* i. 62.  
*Tancred and Gismund*, *E.S.* iii. 30, 514; iv. 27, 382; *W.S.* i. 209, 214.

- '*Tancredo*', *E.S.* iii. 517.  
 Tanfield, Sir Lawrence, chief baron of exchequer, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 'Tanner of Denmark', *E.S.* ii. 122; *W.S.* ii. 310.  
 Tanworth (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 366.  
 Taphouses at playhouses, *E.S.* i. 369; ii. 406, 424, 442.  
 Taplow (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 Tarbuck, John, revels patentee, *E.S.* ii. 56, 342.  
 Tarlton, Richard, player and playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 342-5; iii. 496-7; *Seven Deadly Sins*, *E.S.* ii. 107, 125; iii. 496; *W.S.* i. 33; doubtful play, *E.S.* iii. 496; his *Fests*, *E.S.* i. 225; ii. 109, 299, 382, 394; iv. 17; *W.S.* i. 419; jigs, *E.S.* ii. 109, 552; and Marprelate controversy, *E.S.* i. 294; ii. 110; iv. 229; in play, *E.S.* iii. 136, 465; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 261, 268, 312, 324; ii. 4, 5, 105, 106, 381, 403; iii. 83, 338, 412, 414, 515; iv. 208, 240, 242, 244, 246, 252, 296; *W.S.* i. 437; ii. 186, 282.  
 Tarrant (Dorset), *E.S.* iv. 123.  
 'Tartarian Cripple', *E.S.* iv. 387, 403.  
 Tasso, Torquato, *E.S.* ii. 262; iii. 317; *W.S.* i. 360, 487; ii. 196, 197.  
 'Tasso's Melancholy', *E.S.* ii. 143, 168, 181; iii. 304; *W.S.* i. 212.  
 Tatam, John, *E.S.* ii. 221, 222.  
 Tate, Nahum, *W.S.* ii. 211.  
 Tatham, John, *E.S.* iii. 285; iv. 16.  
 Tattleton family, *W.S.* i. 574.  
 Taverner, —, *E.S.* iii. 170.  
 Taverns, plays in, *E.S.* i. 220.  
 Tawler, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 125.  
 Tawyer, William, player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 345; *W.S.* i. 358; ii. 80, 81.  
 Taxis, Juan de, Spanish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 25, 26, 204; iii. 281, 376.  
 Taylor, Hugh, *W.S.* ii. 296.  
 Taylor, John, choirmaster, *E.S.* ii. 69, 72, 73, 345; iv. 144.  
 Taylor, John, journalist, *W.S.* ii. 275, 283.  
 Taylor, John, water-poet, *E.S.* i. 139, 265; ii. 127, 191, 258, 370, 371, 372, 422, 459, 468, 469; iii. 495, 497, 502; iv. 16, 73; *W.S.* i. 105, 573; ii. 226, 282.  
 Taylor, John, witness, *E.S.* ii. 462.  
 Taylor, Joseph, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 345; as Hamlet, *E.S.* ii. 219; iv. 371; *W.S.* i. 83; ii. 264; as Iago, *W.S.* i. 462; in *Henry VIII*, *W.S.* i. 498; as Ferdinand in *D. of Malfi*, *E.S.* iii. 510; as payee, *E.S.* ii. 253; iv. 180, 182; as sharer, *E.S.* ii. 425, 510; lawsuit *v.* Heminges, *E.S.* ii. 243; verses to, *E.S.* iii. 222; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 386; ii. 242, 245, 247, 248, 251; iii. 218, 223, 373; iv. 370; *W.S.* i. 81; ii. 76-7.  
 Taynton (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Teatro Olympico, *E.S.* iii. 11.  
 Tectum, *E.S.* ii. 531.  
 Tedcastle, William, yeoman, *E.S.* ii. 447.  
 Telari (scenic cloths), *E.S.* iv. 358.  
 'Telomo', *E.S.* ii. 89; iv. 99, 159.  
 Temperament of players, *E.S.* i. 351.  
 Temperance and Humility, *E.S.* iv. 1.  
 Tempest, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 489; *W.S.* i. 490-4; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 490; text, *W.S.* i. 490, 491; Jonson on, *W.S.* i. 70; interpolations, *W.S.* i. 166; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 201; dropped thread, *W.S.* i. 230; spectacle, *E.S.* i. 186; *W.S.* i. 235; date, *W.S.* i. 250, 491; verse, *W.S.* i. 264; *Love Labours Won* identified with, *W.S.* i. 272; main source, *W.S.* i. 492; subsidiary sources, *W.S.* i. 494; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 492; *Die Schöne Sidea*, *W.S.* i. 493; *Li tre Satiri*, *W.S.* i. 493; historical parallels to Prospero story, *W.S.* i. 494; forgery, *W.S.* ii. 388; performances, *E.S.* ii. 216, 217; iv. 125, 127; *W.S.* ii. 342, 343; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 108, 123;

- mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 360, 373; iv. 177, 180, 394; *W.S.* i. 455.
- Temple Grafton (Warwick), *W.S.* ii. 45, 51.
- Temptation, *E.S.* i. 241.
- Tenancy, 'joint' and 'in common', *E.S.* ii. 147; *W.S.* i. 82; ii. 66.
- Tents, office of, *E.S.* i. 10, 49, 72, 74, 76, 82, 94, 102; ii. 491.
- Tents on stage, *E.S.* iii. 53, 86, 106.
- Terence, *E.S.* i. 237-40, 249; iii. 2, 6, 15; iv. 184, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 196, 201, 217.
- Terence engravings, *E.S.* iii. 6, 15.
- Terence in English, *E.S.* iii. 236.
- '*Terminus et non Terminus*', *E.S.* iii. 450, 453.
- Tertullian, *E.S.* i. 248, 254.
- Tethys' Festival* (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 179, 180, 181, 184, 197, 200, 206, 209, 210; iii. 281; iv. 72, 124.
- Tevery, Jarvis, masker, *E.S.* iv. 57.
- Tew, Great (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 88.
- Textor, J. Ravisius, *E.S.* iii. 351.
- Texts. See Play-texts.
- Thare (Thayer), John, player, *E.S.* ii. 226, 280, 283, 346.
- '*That Will Be Shall Be*', *E.S.* ii. 144.
- Thatcham (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 107.
- Thaxted (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 87, 95.
- '*Theagenes and Chariclea*', *E.S.* iv. 88, 146.
- The Ball*, *E.S.* iii. 260; *W.S.* i. 101.
- '*The Blind Eats Many a Fly*', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 348.
- '*The Buck is a Thief*', *E.S.* iii. 232.
- The Case is Altered*, *E.S.* i. 132, 137, 373; ii. 58, 553; iii. 147, 357; iv. 391.
- The Devil is an Ass*, *E.S.* ii. 336, 535; iii. 117, 118, 373; iv. 30, 395.
- The Hog hath Lost his Pearl*, *E.S.* ii. 517; iii. 496; iv. 393.
- The Longer Thou Livest, the More Fool Thou Art*, *E.S.* iii. 504; iv. 381.
- The Tide Tarrieth No Man*, *E.S.* iii. 505; iv. 382.
- The Twins*, *E.S.* iii. 456.
- The Weakest Goeth to the Wall*, *E.S.* ii. 102; iii. 51, 448, 503; iv. 52, 387; *W.S.* i. 450.
- '*The Woman is too Hard for Him*', *E.S.* iii. 222.
- '*The World Runs on Wheels*', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 146, 252.
- Theatre fires, *W.S.* i. 82, 104, 144, 150, 245, 320, 488, 495, 530; ii. 344. See Globe.
- Theatre playhouse, history of, *E.S.* ii. 383-400; disturbance at, *E.S.* i. 287, 291; iv. 297, 298; performance at, *E.S.* iv. 204; fencing at, *E.S.* iv. 293; playing companies at, *E.S.* ii. 88, 89, 108, 120, 125, 136, 194, 196; *W.S.* i. 31, 36, 41, 51, 77, 411; mentioned *E.S.* i. 284, 286, 289, 349, 357; iv. 202, 221, 277, 278, 294, 310, 318, 321.
- Théâtre en demi-rond, *E.S.* iii. 14.
- Théâtre tout en pastorale, *E.S.* iii. 17, 34, 35, 44, 48, 52.
- Theatres. See Playhouses.
- Theatri, *E.S.* iv. 353-65.
- Thebais*, *E.S.* iii. 478.
- Thelwall, Simon, *W.S.* i. 99.
- Themes, *E.S.* i. 185, 192; ii. 109, 191, 300, 343-4, 349, 553; iv. 244, 246.
- Thenot and Piers* (show), *E.S.* i. 124; iii. 337.
- Theobald, Lewis, *E.S.* iii. 490; *W.S.* i. 539; ii. 270, 377, 539-42.
- Theobalds (Herts.), *E.S.* i. 13, 20, 108, 113, 118, 120, 124, 126, 172; iii. 247-9, 392; iv. 69, 71, 81, 87, 88, 91, 93, 94, 100, 101, 102, 105, 108, 111, 116, 118, 120, 121, 122, 123, 126, 129.
- Theobalds' Entertainment* (1591), *E.S.* iii. 247; (1594), *E.S.* iii. 248; (1607), *E.S.* i. 126; iii. 392.
- Theocracy at Geneva, *E.S.* i. 245.

- Theology in plays, *E.S.* i. 242, 271, 273, 294; ii. 328; iv. 254.
- Thersites*, *E.S.* iii. 24.
- Thetford (Norfolk), *E.S.* i. 13; ii. 81; iv. 95.
- Theydon Bois (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 88, 95.
- Theydon Garnon (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Thierry and Theodoret*, *E.S.* iii. 230; iv. 393.
- Thimelby, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- 'Third University in England', *E.S.* i. 103.
- Thirlby, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 165.
- Thistlethwaite, Giles, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Thoby (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Thomas Lord Cromwell*, *E.S.* iii. 493; iv. 8, 28, 388; *W.S.* i. 143, 206, 513, 534.
- '*Thomas Merry*', *E.S.* ii. 171; iii. 288, 335, 518.
- Thomas of Woodstock* (c. 1592), *E.S.* iii. 61; iv. 42, 405; *W.S.* i. 92, 111 sqq., 352.
- Thomas, Steven, *E.S.* iii. 244.
- Thomas Strowd*. See *Blind Beggar of Bethnal Green*.
- Thomas, William, *W.S.* i. 494.
- Thomasina, court dwarf, *E.S.* i. 48.
- Thompson, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 338; *W.S.* ii. 76-84.
- Thornton (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Thornton, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 251; iv. 245.
- Thorny Abbey*, *E.S.* iii. 506.
- Thorpe (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 93, 94, 113, 115.
- Thorpe, Thomas, stationer, *W.S.* i. 555, 566.
- Thracian Wonder*, *E.S.* iii. 512; iv. 49, 397.
- Thrale family, *E.S.* ii. 428.
- Thrale, Hester, afterwards Piozzi, *E.S.* ii. 428.
- '*Three Brothers*', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 494.
- Three Ladies of London*, *E.S.* ii. 380; iii. 25, 515; iv. 216, 382; *W.S.* i. 53, 374.
- Three Laws*, *E.S.* iv. 380.
- Three Lords and Three Ladies of London*, *E.S.* i. 226; ii. 345, 349; iii. 76, 196, 515; iv. 382.
- '*Three Plays in One*', *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 106; iii. 497; iv. 101, 160.
- '*Three Sisters of Mantua*', *E.S.* ii. 98; iv. 95, 154.
- Threshold scenes, *E.S.* iii. 59-63.
- Throckmorton, Job, *E.S.* iv. 229.
- Throgmorton, Arthur, *E.S.* i. 168, 190, 196.
- Throgmorton, Sir Nicholas, *E.S.* i. 244.
- Throgmorton. See *Raleigh*.
- Throgmorton Plot, *E.S.* i. 112.
- Throne, *E.S.* iii. 64, 72, 77, 87, 89, 108; iv. 248.
- Thunder on stage, *E.S.* i. 232; iii. 76, 110; iv. 248. See *Atmospheric Staging*.
- Thursdays kept for bear-baiting, *E.S.* i. 316; ii. 471; iv. 307.
- Thwaites, Edward, *W.S.* ii. 260.
- Thyestes*, *E.S.* iii. 477; iv. 380.
- Thynne, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Thynne, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Tiberius von Ferrara und Annabella von Mömpelgart*, *E.S.* iii. 432.
- Tice, John, *E.S.* ii. 503, 506.
- Tichborne (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106, 125, 130.
- Tichborne, Sir Benjamin, *E.S.* iv. 106, 125, 130.
- Tichborne, Walter, *E.S.* iv. 124.
- Tichfield (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85, 106; *W.S.* i. 338.
- Tide Tarrieth*. See *The Tide*.
- Tilbery, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 346.
- Tilbury (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 64, 70, 103, 121.
- Tilbury Visit*, *E.S.* iii. 211; iv. 64.
- Tilney, Charles, *E.S.* iii. 497; iv. 27; *W.S.* i. 536; ii. 392.
- Tilney, Edmund, master of revels,



- notice of, *E.S.* i. 88; and reveals office, *E.S.* i. 87, 89, 90-6, 101, 103, 225, 230; iv. 285; licences issued by, *E.S.* i. 319; ii. 188, 221, 224, 231, 243, 247; iv. 293; his activities as censor, *E.S.* i. 224, 321, 322; iii. 170; iv. 32, 306; *W.S.* i. 109, 116, 502, 510-12 (see *Sir Thomas More*); and Elizabeth, *E.S.* ii. 104; iv. 106; *W.S.* i. 28; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 144, 296, 318; iii. 412; iv. 305, 308, 309, 330; *W.S.* i. 41, 99; ii. 305.
- Tilney, Philip, *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Tilts, *E.S.* i. 18, 19, 20, 21, 90, 139-48; iii. 212-13, 245, 268-9, 316, 393, 399, 402-5, 463, 509; iv. 63. See Books; Challenges; Cheques; Devices; Lists; Tourney.
- Tiltyards, *E.S.* i. 141.
- Time Triumphant*. See *Progress of James I.*
- Time's Complaint*. See *Christmas Prince*.
- '*Time's Triumph and Fortune's*', *E.S.* ii. 147; iii. 346.
- '*Timoclea at the Siege of Thebes by Alexander*', *E.S.* ii. 76; iv. 90, 148.
- Timon*, *E.S.* iv. 49, 373, 406; *W.S.* i. 483.
- Timon of Athens*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 488; *W.S.* i. 480-3; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 480; text, *W.S.* i. 480, 481; date, *W.S.* i. 86, 273, 483; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 201; mislineations, *W.S.* i. 235; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 482; source, *W.S.* i. 483; forgery, *W.S.* ii. 391; Chapman and, *E.S.* iii. 260; Wilkins and, *E.S.* iii. 513; *W.S.* i. 523; performance, *E.S.* ii. 213; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 107, 123; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 394; *W.S.* i. 166, 341, 442.
- '*Tinker of Totnes*', *E.S.* ii. 144.
- '*Tiph, toph*', *E.S.* ii. 293.
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, *E.S.* ii. 293.
- Tire-men, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 149, 226, 540, 541; iii. 83; iv. 404; *W.S.* i. 106, 108.
- Tire-women, *E.S.* i. 163; iii. 387.
- Tiring house, *E.S.* i. 100, 225, 226, 229, 231, 356, 371; ii. 392, 411, 434, 437, 466, 535, 538, 539, 540, 541, 543, 555; iii. 72, 78, 80, 82, 83, 101, 119; iv. 248, 370; *W.S.* i. 106.
- '*Tis Good Sleeping in a Whole Skin*', *E.S.* iii. 505; iv. 403.
- '*Tis no Deceit to Deceive the Deceiver*', *E.S.* ii. 163; 170; iii. 265.
- Tithes of Stratford, *W.S.* i. 85, 88; ii. 106, 118-27, 148, 179.
- Titirus and Galathea*. See *Galathea*.
- Title-pages, *W.S.* i. 174, 205, 245, 289, 300, 319, 333, 338, 379; dates on, *W.S.* i. 175, 245, 489; misdated, *W.S.* i. 137. See Printing-house methods.
- Titles. See Labels.
- Tito Andronico*, *E.S.* ii. 285.
- '*Titus and Gisippus*', *E.S.* ii. 15; iv. 91, 152.
- '*Titus and Vespasian*', *E.S.* ii. 122-3, 129-30, 202. See *Titus Andronicus*.
- Titus Andronicus*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 482; *W.S.* i. 312-22; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 314; texts, *W.S.* i. 164, 312-14, 315; stage-history, *E.S.* ii. 95, 122, 193; iii. 50; *W.S.* i. 54, 55, 61; censorship, *W.S.* i. 240; date, *W.S.* i. 247, 316, 320; authorship, *E.S.* ii. 129-30; *W.S.* i. 207, 224, 234, 318; revision theories, *W.S.* i. 316-17; German and Dutch versions, *W.S.* i. 318; *Titus and Vespasian*, *W.S.* i. 319; variant version, *W.S.* i. 320; ballad, *W.S.* i. 321; ultimate source, *W.S.* i. 322; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 59, 68, 95, 123; performances, *W.S.* i. 321; ii. 308, 317, 319, 346; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 126, 202; iv. 246,

- 383; *WS.* i. 50, 63, 130; ii. 191, 206, 239, 251, 254.  
 'To them' in stage-directions, *WS.* i. 124, 154, 284.  
 Tobacco in playhouses, *E.S.* ii. 549; iv. 366.  
 'Tobias', *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 266.  
 Toby, Edward, player, *E.S.* iv. 43.  
 Toddington (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 81, 86, 91, 123.  
 '2 Tom Dough', *E.S.* ii. 179; iii. 288, 336.  
 Tom Tyler and his Wife, *E.S.* iii. 27; iv. 50, 380.  
 Tombs, *E.S.* iii. 59, 110. *See* Playhouses.  
 Tomkis, Thomas, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 497-9; Plays: *Albumazar*, *E.S.* iii. 498; *Lingua*, *E.S.* iii. 497; Doubtful Play: *Pashomachia*, *E.S.* iii. 499; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 131; iv. 373.  
 Tomson, Lawrence, *E.S.* iv. 108.  
 Tomson, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 346; iii. 510.  
*Tomumbeius*, *E.S.* iii. 476; iv. 379.  
 Tony, Will, *E.S.* iv. 233.  
 'Too Good to be True', *E.S.* ii. 162, 179; iii. 266, 333, 493.  
 Tooke, Thomas, *E.S.* i. 117.  
 'Tooley', *E.S.* ii. 134; iv. 93, 151.  
 Tooley, Nicholas, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 346; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 363; ii. 125, 199, 212, 215, 218, 219; iii. 228, 371, 372, 510; *WS.* i. 80, 324; ii. 73-80.  
 Tooting (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 113.  
 Top, *E.S.* iii. 98, 108; *WS.* i. 293. *See* Playhouses.  
 Topcliffe (Yorks.), *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Topcliffe, Richard, *E.S.* i. 114, 298; iii. 444, 455; iv. 323.  
 Topical allusions in plays, *E.S.* i. 322-8; unreliable nature of, *WS.* i. 253, 336, 360, 372, 404, 473, 479. *See* Satire; Sedition.  
 Topping, Richard, tailor, *E.S.* iii. 410.  
 Torch-bearers in mask, *E.S.* i. 157, 158, 162, 164, 165, 166, 168, 175, 177, 183, 189, 191, 193, 195, 208.  
 'Torismount', *E.S.* ii. 65.  
 Torze (torches), *E.S.* iv. 364.  
 Totehill, William, *E.S.* iv. 81.  
 Tottenham (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 94, 101, 103, 105.  
 Tottnell, Harry, player, *E.S.* ii. 347.  
 Touching for evil, *E.S.* i. 123.  
 Tourneur, Cyril, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 499; Play: *Atheist's Tragedy*, *E.S.* iii. 499; Lost Play: *The Nobleman*, *E.S.* iii. 500; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 500; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 187; iv. 5, 42, 45; *WS.* i. 482.  
 Tournay, *E.S.* i. 140.  
 Tournon, Hélène de, *WS.* i. 337.  
 Tout en pastorale, *E.S.* iii. 34, 35, 44, 48, 52, 107, 136, 145, 150, 151.  
 Towelle, Isaac, *E.S.* iv. 312.  
 Towne, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 106, 107, 115, 347; iv. 296.  
 Towne, Thomas, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 347; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 149, 150, 151, 155, 156, 160, 174, 176, 177, 185, 186, 190.  
 Townsend, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 246, 259, 260, 347.  
 Townsend, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iii. 221.  
 Townsend, Roger, *E.S.* iv. 103.  
 Townsend, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Townshend, Aurelian, *E.S.* i. 193.  
 Toy, player, *E.S.* ii. 347.  
 'Toy to Please Chaste Ladies', *E.S.* ii. 144, 148.  
*Tragedia del Libero Arbitrio*, *E.S.* iii. 263.  
 Tragedie, *E.S.* iv. 360.  
 Tragedy, definitions of, *E.S.* i. 240, 257.  
 Transcribers, *WS.* i. 163, 177, 179, 342, 413, 421. *See* Reported plays.  
 Transcripts of plays, *WS.* i. 97, 125, 144, 151-3, 162, 166, 227, 228,

- 283, 299, 343, 393, 413, 440, 453, 460, 488. *See* Reported plays; Play-texts.
- Transfers, of copyright, *WS.* i. 129, 146; of plays, *E.S.* iii. 50, 145. *See* Stationers' Register.
- 'Transformation of the King of Trinidad's Daughters', *E.S.* iii. 268.
- Transubstantiation, *E.S.* i. 241.
- Trappolaria*, *E.S.* iii. 476.
- Traps, *E.S.* ii. 528; iii. 42, 89, 90, 96, 107, 132, 142, 148. *See* Staging.
- Travels of Three English Brothers*, *E.S.* ii. 232, 404, 446; iii. 117, 221, 286; iv. 390; *WS.* i. 523.
- Travers, John, serjeant of tents, *E.S.* i. 73.
- Traverse, *E.S.* i. 181, 184; iii. 25, 26, 27, 78, 80, 111, 234, 239, 279, 282, 434; iv. 59. *See* Staging.
- Treason, executions for, *E.S.* iii. 286, 433, 440, 491.
- Treasurer, lord high, *E.S.* i. 54, 67; of chamber, *E.S.* i. 54-67, 217; iv. 132-5; of household, *E.S.* i. 35, 37, 55, 67.
- Trees on stage, *E.S.* i. 232; iii. 52, 89, 107.
- Treheren, —, *E.S.* ii. 175.
- Trentham. *See* Vere.
- Tres Sibyllae* (show), *E.S.* i. 126, 130; iii. 332.
- Tresham, William, *E.S.* iv. 64.
- Trevell, William, Whitefriars lessee, *E.S.* ii. 65, 66, 347.
- Trial of Chivalry*, *E.S.* ii. 127; iii. 54, 73, 266, 495; iv. 50, 388.
- Trial of Treasure*, *E.S.* iv. 51, 381.
- 'Triangle of Cuckolds', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 302.
- Trick to Catch the Old One*, *E.S.* ii. 22, 58; iii. 134, 143, 439; iv. 123, 390; *WS.* i. 537.
- Trinummus*, *E.S.* iii. 5.
- Trionfi, *E.S.* i. 152.
- Tripp, Henry, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.
- Trislegomena, *WS.* i. 255.
- '*Tristram of Lyons*', *E.S.* ii. 170.
- Trisyllabic feet, *WS.* i. 188, 261. *See* Metre.
- Triumphs, *E.S.* i. 190.
- Triumphs of Reunited Britain* (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 448.
- Triumphs of Truth* (show), *E.S.* i. 137; iii. 443.
- Troas*, *E.S.* iii. 477; iv. 380.
- Trochaic feet, *WS.* i. 259. *See* Metre.
- Troilus and Cressida*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 487; *WS.* i. 438-449; bibliography, *WS.* i. 439; texts, *WS.* i. 162, 438, 439; transcript, *WS.* i. 440; bibliographical record of play, *E.S.* iii. 169, 184, 188, 189; *WS.* i. 132, 140, 146, 441 sqq.; revision theories, *WS.* i. 69, 218, 445-7; satire of Jonson in, *E.S.* i. 381; ii. 207; *WS.* i. 72; plot of, *WS.* i. 123; afterthoughts, *WS.* i. 235; censorship, *WS.* i. 238, 241; date, *WS.* i. 249, 442-3; contemporary allusions, *WS.* i. 442-3; and *Histrionmastix*, *WS.* i. 443; temper of, *WS.* i. 444, 509; sources, *WS.* i. 448; and *Iron Age*, *WS.* i. 449; forgery *WS.* ii. 386; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 123; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 19, 40, 388; *WS.* i. 85, 341, 564; ii. 216.
- Troilus and Cressida* (plot), *E.S.* ii. 158, 169, 170; iii. 265, 302; iv. 51, 406; *WS.* i. 123.
- '*Troilus and Pandar*', *WS.* i. 448.
- Troja Nova Triumphans* (show), *E.S.* i. 137; ii. 217; iii. 305.
- Trollop, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 133.
- Trotte, Nicholas, *E.S.* iii. 500.
- Troublesome Reign of John*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 48; iv. 23; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 114, 202; iii. 56, 64, 66, 181; iv. 382; *WS.* i. 53, 55, 140, 148, 206, 218, 364-7, 537. *See* John.

- '*Troy*', *E.S.* ii. 144, 168; iii. 345; *W.S.* i. 448.
- '*Troy's Revenge and the Tragedy of Polyphemus*', *E.S.* ii. 163, 169; iii. 265.
- Truc, *E.S.* i. 184. *See* Masks.
- Truchmen, *E.S.* i. 163, 165, 166, 190, 195. *See* Masks.
- True Tragedy of Richard Duke of York*. *See* *Contention of York and Lancaster*.
- True Tragedy of Richard III*, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 43; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 108, 114, 129; iv. 4, 384; *W.S.* i. 32, 53, 304.
- Trumbull, Sir William, *E.S.* ii. 317.
- Trumpets in playhouse, *E.S.* i. 255; ii. 547; iii. 72; iv. 367.
- Trunkewell, Robert, *E.S.* i. 15.
- Trundell, John, stationer, *W.S.* i. 132.
- Trussell, Alvery, player, *E.S.* ii. 43, 347.
- '*Truth, Faithfulness, and Mercy*', *E.S.* ii. 73; iv. 89, 147.
- '*Truth's Supplication to Candlelight*', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 296, 303.
- Trying-over of plays for court performance, *E.S.* i. 223.
- Tuckfield, Thomas, player, *W.S.* i. 530; ii. 80.
- Tufton, John, *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Tugend- und Liebesstreit*, *E.S.* ii. 147; *W.S.* i. 407.
- Tuke, Sir Brian, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 59; iv. 133.
- Tuke, George, *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Tumblers. *See* Activities.
- Tunstall, James, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 347; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 136, 137, 138, 149, 150, 151, 152, 222; *W.S.* i. 38, 39, 42, 48, 49, 51.
- Tunstall (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Tuono (thunder), *E.S.* iv. 365.
- Turberville, George, *E.S.* iii. 309.
- '*Turcke*', *E.S.* ii. 289; iii. 435.
- Turenne, Viscount, *E.S.* iii. 403; iv. 105.
- Turk*, *E.S.* ii. 66, 289; iii. 435; iv. 391.
- '*Turkish Mahomet and Hiren the Fair Greek*', *E.S.* ii. 147; iii. 327, 462.
- Turkish rope-dancer, *E.S.* ii. 111, 261, 551.
- Turned letters, *W.S.* i. 176. *See* Printing-house methods.
- Turner, fencer, *E.S.* ii. 413.
- Turner, W., poet, *E.S.* ii. 339, 369.
- '*Turnholt*', *E.S.* i. 322.
- Turnor, Richard, lieutenant of Brill, *E.S.* iii. 499.
- Tusser, Thomas, poet, *E.S.* ii. 13.
- Twelfth Night*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 487; *W.S.* i. 404-7; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 405; MS., *W.S.* i. 112, 404; text, *W.S.* i. 405; verse-fossils, *W.S.* i. 223; censorship, *W.S.* i. 241; date, *E.S.* ii. 207; *W.S.* i. 249, 405; alternative title, *W.S.* i. 272; contemporary allusions, *W.S.* i. 406; revision theory, *W.S.* i. 406; sources, *W.S.* i. 407; German play, *W.S.* i. 407; Malvolio episodes, *W.S.* i. 407; performances, *E.S.* i. 222; *W.S.* i. 406, ii. 327, 346; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 123; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 54, 376, 394; *W.S.* i. 93; ii. 233, 379.
- Twelfth Night*, *E.S.* i. 6, 19, 21, 152, 166, 205, 213, 246; ii. 28; iii. 281.
- '*Twelve Labours of Hercules*', *E.S.* iv. 241.
- Twelve Months* (mask), *E.S.* i. 173, 180, 198, 200; iv. 58, 406.
- Twickenham (Middlesex), *E.S.* iii. 211.
- Twine, Lawrence, *W.S.* i. 522.
- Twins*. *See* *The Twins*.
- Twins' Tragedie*, *E.S.* ii. 216; iii. 456; iv. 125, 127, 178, 180, 392, 403; *W.S.* ii. 342, 343.
- 1, '2 *Two Angry Women of Abingdon*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 467; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 167, 169; iii. 75; iv. 386; *W.S.* i. 53.
- Two Gentlemen of Verona*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 483; *W.S.* i. 329-31;

- bibliography, *WS.* i. 329; text, *WS.* i. 329; assembling, *WS.* i. 154, 166, 329; inconsistencies, *WS.* i. 330; revision theory, *WS.* i. 218, 330; date, *E.S.* ii. 194; *WS.* i. 247, 330; source, *WS.* i. 331; *Julio und Hyppolita*, *E.S.* ii. 285; *WS.* i. 331; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 51, 58, 123; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 285; iv. 246, 394; *WS.* i. 257, 564.
- Two Italian Gentlemen*. See *Fedele and Fortunio*.
- Two Lamentable Tragedies*, *E.S.* ii. 172; iii. 125, 266, 518; iv. 388.
- Two Maids of Moreclacke*, *E.S.* ii. 66, 215, 300; iii. 210; iv. 392; *WS.* ii. 378.
- '*Two Merry Women of Abingdon*', *E.S.* ii. 170; iii. 467.
- Two Noble Kinsmen*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 226; *WS.* i. 529-32; bibliography, *WS.* i. 529; texts, *WS.* i. 141, 528, 529; date, *WS.* i. 250, 530; authorship, *E.S.* ii. 217; *WS.* i. 205, 234, 497, 531-2; source, *WS.* i. 532; properties in stage-directions, *E.S.* iii. 196; *WS.* i. 237; performance, *WS.* i. 530; ii. 346; mask in, *E.S.* i. 187; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 311, 373; iv. 395.
- Two Noble Ladies*, *WS.* i. 92, 108, 112.
- '*Two Shapes*'. See '*Caesar's Fall*'.
- '*Two Sins of King David*', *E.S.* iv. 380, 403.
- Two Supposed Heads*. See *Necromantes*.
- Two Tragedies in One*. See *Two Lamentable Tragedies*.
- Two Wise Men and All the Rest Fools*, *E.S.* iii. 260.
- Twyne, Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 309; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 202.
- Tynges (meadow), *WS.* ii. 110, 363. See Shakespeare, the name.
- Tympans, *WS.* i. 172. See Printing-house methods.
- Type-shortage, *WS.* i. 370.
- '*Tyrant*', *E.S.* iv. 45.
- Tyrell, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Tyrrell, George, *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Tyrwhitt (b. Manners), Bridget, Lady, *E.S.* i. 45.
- Tyrwhitt, Robert, *E.S.* i. 45.

## U

- Ubal dini, Petruccio, Italian player, *E.S.* i. 163, 166, 178; ii. 264, 348.
- Udall, Nicholas, on plays, *E.S.* iv. 188; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 127; ii. 14, 32, 69, 70, 74; iii. 28, 199; iv. 22.
- Ulysses and Circe* (mask), *E.S.* i. 174; iii. 238; iv. 406.
- Ulysses Redux*, *E.S.* i. 186, 251; iii. 318; iv. 245, 379, 383.
- Umbracula, *E.S.* iii. 3.
- Unchastity in plays, *E.S.* i. 252, 255, 258, 282-3, 304.
- Underell, player, *E.S.* ii. 226, 348.
- Underhill, Nicholas, player, *WS.* ii. 81.
- Underhill family of Oxford, *WS.* i. 574.
- Underhill family of Warwickshire, *WS.* i. 75; ii. 98.
- Understanders, *E.S.* ii. 527. See Groundlings.
- Underwood, John, player, career of, *E.S.* ii. 348; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 43, 59, 215, 218, 219, 403, 424, 510; iii. 228, 229, 363, 365, 371, 372, 510; iv. 372; *WS.* i. 80; ii. 66, 76-7.
- '*Unfortunate General*', *E.S.* ii. 227; iii. 289, 333, 494.
- '*Ungehorsam Khauffmanns Sohn*', *E.S.* ii. 284; iv. 28.

- Unity of place, *E.S.* iii. 18, 22, 29, 34, 36, 40, 102, 121, 123, 134, 146, 152. *See* Locality.
- Universities, public plays within, *E.S.* ii. 100, 113, 213; iii. 469; criticism of plays at, *E.S.* i. 249.
- University receptions, *E.S.* i. 127.
- University Wits. *See* Greene; Lodge; Marlowe; Nashe; Peele.
- Unlocated scenes, *E.S.* iii. 50.
- Unton (b. Broughton), Dorothy, Lady, *E.S.* i. 164.
- Unton, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 88, 90, 92.
- Unton, Sir Henry, *E.S.* i. 64, 163.
- Upper rooms, *E.S.* ii. 387.
- Upper stage, *E.S.* iii. 120, 153.
- Upshire (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 93.
- Urbino, *E.S.* iv. 363.
- Ursarii, *E.S.* ii. 449.
- Ushers of Chamber, yeomen, *E.S.* i. 45, 47, 69; iv. 353.
- '*Uther Pendragon*', *E.S.* ii. 144, 168; iii. 475.
- Utrecht, *E.S.* ii. 90.
- Uvedale, Sir W., *E.S.* i. 65.
- Uxbridge (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 107.

## V

- Vagrants, laws against, *E.S.* i. 269, 270, 280, 281, 299, 304, 388.
- '*Valentine and Orson*', *E.S.* ii. 114, 166; iii. 333, 448; iv. 385, 403; *W.S.* i. 53.
- Valentinian*, *E.S.* iii. 229; iv. 395; *W.S.* ii. 75.
- Valiant Welshman*, *E.S.* ii. 244, 300; iii. 210; iv. 51, 393.
- Van Buchell, Arend, *E.S.* ii. 361.
- Van den Bosch, Lambert, *W.S.* i. 305.
- Vandenbushe, Alexandre, *W.S.* i. 374.
- Van Lore, Peter, *E.S.* iii. 279.
- '*Vanity*', *E.S.* iii. 178.
- Variants in prints, *W.S.* i. 174, 296, 333, 350, 369, 380, 463-4.
- Vasari, *E.S.* iii. 9.
- Vaudemont, Mlle de, *E.S.* i. 176.
- Vaughan, Cuthbert, master of Paris Garden, *E.S.* ii. 450.
- Vaughan, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 326.
- Vaughan, Richard, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 167.
- Vaughan, Thomas, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 57.
- Vaughan, William, *E.S.* iii. 419.
- Vaux, Edward, 4th Lord Vaux, *E.S.* ii. 103; iv. 120; his men, *E.S.* ii. 103.
- Vaux, William, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* ii. 103; his men, *E.S.* i. 338; ii. 103.
- Vauxhall (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 112.
- Vaux's men, *E.S.* ii. 103.
- Vavasour, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 399.
- Vavasour, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 399, 402.
- Vavasour or Finch, Anne, *E.S.* iii. 399, 407.
- Vavisour. *See* Warburton.
- '*Vayvode*', *E.S.* iii. 178; 265; *W.S.* i. 212.
- Veale, Richard, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.
- Veil, *E.S.* iii. 80. *See* Curtains.
- Velasco, Juan Fernander de, constable of Castile, *E.S.* i. 12, 24, 147, 311; ii. 211, 453; iv. 118, 169.
- '*Venetian Comedy*', *E.S.* ii. 143; iii. 301; *W.S.* i. 375.
- Vennar, Richard, playwright, career and play, *England's Joy*, *E.S.* iii. 500-3; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 371; ii. 413, 534, 554; iii. 287.
- Vere (b. Cecil), Anne, countess of Oxford, *E.S.* iv. 87.
- Vere, Bridget, *W.S.* i. 566.
- Vere, Edward, 17th earl of Oxford, great chamberlain, *E.S.* i. 4, 141,

- 144; ii. 99, 497; iii. 412, 444, 503, 506; iv. 87, 96, 246; *WS.* i. 99; his players, *E.S.* ii. 100-2.
- Vere (b. Trentham), Elizabeth, countess of Oxford, *E.S.* iv. 126.
- Vere, Sir Francis, *E.S.* i. 322; iii. 499.
- Vere, Henry, 18th earl of Oxford, *E.S.* ii. 301.
- Vere, John, 16th earl of Oxford, great chamberlain, *E.S.* ii. 99; iii. 322; iv. 79; his men, *E.S.* ii. 99.
- Vere, Mary, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 401.
- Vere, Susan, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 401.
- Vere. *See* Herbert, Stanley.
- Verge, *E.S.* iii. 387.
- Vergil, Polydore, *WS.* i. 304.
- '*Verily*'. *See* 'Re Vera'.
- Verlorne Sohn*, *E.S.* ii. 281, 284, 285-6.
- Verneuill, Mme de, *E.S.* iii. 257.
- Verney, Edmund, *E.S.* iv. 86.
- Verney, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 503; iv. 373; Play: *Antipoe*, *E.S.* iii. 503.
- Vernon, George, player, *E.S.* iii. 227; *WS.* ii. 81.
- Vernon, Sir George, *E.S.* ii. 220.
- Vernon. *See* Wriothesley.
- Verreyken, Ludovic, Flemish ambassador, *E.S.* i. 14, 23, 25, 220, 311; ii. 204; *WS.* ii. 322.
- Verse, and prose, confusion of, *WS.* i. 123, 154, 161, 181, 233, 430; fossils, *WS.* i. 233, 456; paragraphs, *E.S.* i. 262; rhythms in prose, *WS.* i. 182, 233, 234, 258, 329, 386, 403, 406, 436, 534; *See* Metre.
- Verstegan, Richard, *WS.* ii. 373.
- Versurae (wings), *E.S.* iii. 3, 11, 100.
- '*Vertumnus*'. *See* 'Alba'.
- Vertumnus, sive, Annus Recurrens*, *E.S.* i. 130, 234; iii. 332; iv. 391.
- Verulanus, Sulpicius, *E.S.* iii. 3.
- Vervins, peace of, *WS.* i. 564.
- Vetus Comædia*, *E.S.* i. 295; ii. 110.
- Vexillatores, *E.S.* ii. 547.
- Viae ad forum, *E.S.* iii. 4, 100.
- Viaud, Théophile de, *E.S.* iii. 17.
- 'Vice', *E.S.* iii. 317, 412, 437, 466, 504, 505; iv. 3, 6, 7, 9, 229, 233. *See* Plays.
- Vice-chamberlain of household, *E.S.* i. 41, 67.
- Vicenza, *E.S.* iv. 355, 356.
- Victoria*, *E.S.* iii. 31, 316; iv. 379.
- Villiers, George, duke of Buckingham, *E.S.* i. 34, 174, 200; iii. 389; *WS.* i. 367; ii. 347.
- Vincent, player, *E.S.* ii. 125, 348; *WS.* i. 44, 106.
- Vincent, Thomas, book-keeper, *WS.* i. 105.
- Vincent, Thomas, of Richmond, *E.S.* iv. 109.
- Vincent, Thomas (?), of Stoked'Abernon, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Vincentio and Margaret*. *See* *Gentleman Usher*.
- Vincentius Ladislaus*, *E.S.* ii. 276, 284.
- Vine (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85, 106.
- Virgin Martyr*, *E.S.* ii. 286; iii. 298; iv. 393.
- Virgin Queen*, *WS.* ii. 383.
- Virnius, Johann Friedrich, player, *E.S.* ii. 291, 348.
- Virtuous Octavia*, *E.S.* iii. 236; iv. 385; *WS.* i. 383, 478.
- Vision of Delight* (mask), *E.S.* i. 211.
- Vision of the Twelve Goddesses* (mask), *E.S.* i. 171, 177, 199, 211; iii. 277; iv. 118.
- Vitruvius, *E.S.* i. 233; iii. 2, 3; iv. 362.
- Vittoria (Fioretta), *E.S.* ii. 262.
- Vives, Johannes Ludovicus, on plays, *E.S.* i. 238, 241; iv. 185.
- Vizard family, *WS.* i. 35.
- Vizards, *E.S.* i. 151, 162, 196, 371; iii. 241, 376, 387; iv. 38. *See* Players.
- Vocabulary, as evidence of date, *WS.* i. 255.
- Void, *E.S.* i. 152.
- Volpone*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 368;

mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 213; iii. 26, 111, 115, 123, 286, 432; iv. 16, 36, 248, 371, 380, 406; *WS.* ii. 74, 233, 251, 333.  
 'Vortigern', *E.S.* ii. 144, 168, 180; iii. 425, 442.

*Vortigern and Rowena*, *WS.* ii. 383.  
 Vulgarization in reported plays, *WS.* i. 156, 284, 392. See Corruption, Textual.  
 Vuota di dicitori (tiring room ?), *E.S.* iv. 364.

## W

Wade, William, *E.S.* iv. 326, 340.  
 Wadeson, Antony, *E.S.* iii. 503; iv. 28; Doubtful Play: *Look About You*, *E.S.* iii. 503.  
 Wager, Lewis, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 503; Play: *Life and Repentance of Mary Magdalene*, *E.S.* iii. 503; on plays, *E.S.* iv. 194; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 261; iii. 168.  
 Wager, W., playwright, *E.S.* iii. 504; Plays: *Cruel Debtor*, *E.S.* iii. 505; *Enough is as Good as a Feast*, *E.S.* iii. 504; *The Longer Thou Livest the More Fool Thou Art*, *E.S.* iii. 504; Lost Play: 'Tis Good Sleeping in a Whole Skin, *E.S.* iii. 505; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 503; iv. 50.  
 Wager paid in play, *E.S.* ii. 248; iv. 181.  
 Wager plays, *E.S.* ii. 297, 468, 554.  
 Wages at court, *E.S.* i. 51.  
 'Wagner Book', *E.S.* iii. 71, 96.  
 Wakefield, Edward, player, *E.S.* ii. 276, 277, 348.  
 Waldegrave, William, *E.S.* iv. 79.  
 Walden (title). See Howard.  
 Waldron, F. G., *WS.* ii. 383.  
 Walker, Sir Edward, *WS.* ii. 98.  
 Walker, Henry, minstrel, *WS.* ii. 154-9, 168.  
 Walker, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 375.  
 Walkley, Thomas, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 225; *WS.* i. 133, 140; ii. 227;  
 Waller, —, *E.S.* iv. 88, 92, 93, 102.  
 Waller, Sir Walter, *E.S.* i. 280.  
 Walley, Henry, stationer, *WS.* i. 133, 140.  
 Walley, John, printer, *E.S.* iii. 177.

Wallingford (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Wallop, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Wallop, William, *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Walls, *E.S.* ii. 36, 39, 44; iii. 54, 55, 72, 96, 97, 98, 106. See Staging.  
 Walpole, Francis, player, *E.S.* ii. 237, 348.  
 Walsingham (b. Shelton), Audrey, Lady, *E.S.* i. 54, 200, 210, 220; iii. 278, 375, 380; iv. 67.  
 Walsingham, Sir Francis, secretary of state, *E.S.* i. 88, 89, 111, 119, 266, 267, 291; ii. 90, 104, 343, 497; iii. 174, 187, 506; iv. 94, 99, 102, 104, 213, 226, 294, 296, 303; *WS.* i. 28.  
 Walsingham, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 252, 257, 419; iv. 110, 115.  
 Waltham (Essex), *E.S.* i. 12; iv. 102, 104, 108, 111.  
 Walton, Henry, *E.S.* ii. 80.  
 Walton, Isaak, *E.S.* iii. 517; *WS.* i. 455.  
 Waltons (Essex), *E.S.* iv. 95.  
 Walworth (Durham), *E.S.* iv. 116.  
 Walworth, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 138; iii. 456; iv. 22.  
 Wanstead (Essex), *E.S.* i. 125; ii. 89; iii. 492; iv. 79, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 126.  
 Wapull, George, clerk to the stationers, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 158, 505; Play: *Tide Tarrieth No Man*, *E.S.* iii. 505.  
 'War without Blows and Love without Suit', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 347; iv. 49.



- Warburton (b. Vavisour), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 399; iv. 67.  
 Warburton, John, *E.S.* iv. 398; *W.S.* i. 538.  
 Warburton, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iii. 399.  
 Ward, Anthony. *See* Arkinstall.  
 Ward, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Ward, John, vicar of Stratford, 1662, *E.S.* i. 349; *W.S.* i. 89; ii. 249.  
 Ward, Richard, cofferer of household, *E.S.* iv. 64, 93, 114.  
 Ward, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 31.  
 Wardrobe, Great, *E.S.* i. 40, 55, 72, 80, 90, 94, 211; officers of, *E.S.* i. 9, 42, 56.  
 Wardrobe-keeper, *W.S.* i. 107.  
 Wardrobe wit, *W.S.* i. 106.  
 Ware (Herts.), *E.S.* i. 13; iv. 119.  
 'Warlamchester', *E.S.* ii. 146.  
 Warnborough, South (Hants.), *E.S.* iv. 114, 117.  
 Warner, William, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 505; Play: *Menaechmi*, *E.S.* iii. 505; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 49; *W.S.* i. 311, 475, 561; ii. 187, 194, 221.  
 Warnford (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
*Warning for Fair Women*, *E.S.* ii. 204, 434; iii. 58, 64, 79, 89, 110, 127, 417, 518; iv. 52, 386.  
 Warren, John, *W.S.* i. 557.  
 Warren, William, *E.S.* iv. 83.  
*Wars of Cyrus King of Persia*, *E.S.* ii. 41; iii. 48, 311, 426; iv. 52, 384.  
 Warton, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 493; ii. 288, 380.  
 Warwick, *E.S.* i. 139; iv. 83, 88; *W.S.* ii. 365.  
 Warwick (title). *See* Dudley.  
 Warwick College, *W.S.* ii. 27, 39, 129.  
 Warwick's men, *E.S.* i. 231; ii. 97-9, 394; *W.S.* i. 141; ii. 311; tumblers, *E.S.* ii. 99.  
 Watching Chamber, *E.S.* i. 13.  
 Water triumphs, *E.S.* i. 123, 134, 138; iv. 72, 73, 74, 103, 124, 127.  
 Watermen, *E.S.* i. 63, 296; ii. 121, 370, 371; iv. 312, 368.  
 Waters, James, *E.S.* iv. 340.  
 Waterson, John, *E.S.* iv. 41.  
 Waterson, Simon, *E.S.* iv. 40.  
 Watson, Sir Edward, *E.S.* iv. 120.  
 Watson, John, ironmonger, *E.S.* iv. 16.  
 Watson, Thomas, playwright, career, *E.S.* iii. 317, 506; Play: *Antigone*, *E.S.* iii. 506; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 104; iv. 246; *W.S.* i. 55, 223; ii. 197.  
 Watts, Anne, *E.S.* iv. 99.  
 Watts, Sir John, *E.S.* iii. 500.  
 Watts, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 89.  
 Watts, William, *E.S.* iv. 320.  
 Waymaker, *E.S.* i. 108, 116.  
 Waymus (Wambus), Francis, player, *E.S.* ii. 247, 260, 348.  
 Weak endings, *W.S.* i. 265; tables of, *W.S.* ii. 401, 405. *See* Metre.  
*Weakest goeth to the Wall*. *See* *The Weakest*.  
*Wealth and Health*, *E.S.* ii. 22; iv. 380.  
*Weather*, *E.S.* iv. 380.  
 Webbe, William, on plays, *E.S.* i. 258; iv. 227; iii. 513, 514.  
 Webbe, Sir William, *E.S.* i. 137; iv. 310.  
 Webbe family, *W.S.* ii. 14, 38-40.  
 Webster, George, player, *E.S.* ii. 278, 279, 348; iii. 507.  
 Webster, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 278, 348; iii. 507.  
 Webster, John, playwright, career and works, *E.S.* iii. 507-12; in revision theories, *W.S.* i. 398; Plays: *Appius and Virginia*, *E.S.* iii. 508; *Duchess of Malfi*, *E.S.* iii. 510; *W.S.* ii. 76, 86; *Malcontent*, *E.S.* iii. 508; *Northward Ho*, *E.S.* iii. 508; *Sir Thomas Wyatt*, *E.S.* iii. 508; *Westward Ho*, *E.S.* iii. 508; *W.S.* i. 442; *White Devil*, *E.S.* iii. 509; *W.S.* ii. 218; Later Plays: *Cure for a Cuckold*, *E.S.* iii. 511; *Devil's Law Case*, *E.S.* iii. 510; Lost Plays: *A Late Murderer*

- of the Sonn upon the Mother*, *E.S.* iii. 512; *Caesar's Fall*, *E.S.* iii. 511; *Christmas Comes But Once a Year*, *E.S.* iii. 511; *Guise*, *E.S.* iii. 512; doubtful plays, *E.S.* iii. 512; on players, *E.S.* iv. 257; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 353; ii. 210; iii. 294, 295, 297, 431; iv. 42, 49, 52, 70, 250; *W.S.* i. 209, 210, 321; ii. 79, 221.
- Webster, William, *E.S.* iv. 49.
- Weckerlin, Rudolf, *E.S.* iv. 2.
- Weddings at court, *E.S.* iii. 233, 239, 241, 245, 260, 276, 351, 378, 381, 388, 393; iv. 82, 83, 86, 87, 94, 99, 109, 112, 113, 119, 120, 122, 123, 127, 128, 129.
- Wedel, Lupold von, *E.S.* i. 8, 14, 15 sqq., 19, 22, 136, 143; ii. 358, 455.
- Weelkes, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 327; *W.S.* i. 548.
- Weever, John, *E.S.* ii. 296; iii. 467; iv. 38, 375; *W.S.* i. 206, 248, 345, 397; ii. 199.
- Weier, J., *E.S.* iii. 352.
- Welcombe (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 88; ii. 110, 125, 141-9.
- Weldon, Sir Ralph, clerk of green cloth, *E.S.* iv. 99.
- Welles, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 7, 180.
- Wells (Somerset), *E.S.* i. 124, 126; iv. 128.
- Welsh Ambassador, *W.S.* i. 92, 110 sqq., 118, 121.
- Welsh play, *E.S.* iii. 457.
- 'Welshman', *E.S.* ii. 147; iv. 51.
- 'Welshman's Prize', *E.S.* ii. 166; iii. 265, 302, 307.
- Wensin, Daniel von, *E.S.* i. 343.
- Wentworth (b. Cecil), Elizabeth, *E.S.* iv. 81, 99.
- Wentworth, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Wentworth, Thomas, 2nd Lord Wentworth, *E.S.* iv. 276, 277, 280.
- Wentworth, William, *E.S.* iv. 99.
- West, James, *W.S.* ii. 239, 295.
- West, John, *E.S.* i. 10.
- West, Thomas, 11th Lord Delawarr, *E.S.* ii. 516; iv. 111.
- West, Thomas, 12th Lord Delawarr, *E.S.* iv. 254.
- West, William, 10th Lord Delawarr, *E.S.* iii. 412; iv. 106.
- Westcott, Sebastian, master of Paul's, *E.S.* ii. 4, 12, 14, 15, 16, 40, 348; iv. 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147 sqq.
- Westenhamer (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Westminster, children of, discussed, *E.S.* ii. 69-73; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 75, 214, 225, 227; iv. 143, 146.
- Westminster School, statutes of, *E.S.* ii. 71-2; masters of, *E.S.* ii. 69.
- Weston, Elizabeth, *E.S.* iv. 88, 91.
- Weston, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iv. 78, 100, 106.
- Weston, James, *E.S.* iii. 318.
- Weston, Sir Richard, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Westward Ho, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 295; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 197; ii. 21, 22; iii. 141, 169, 256, 286, 508; iv. 389; *W.S.* i. 442.
- Weymouth (Dorset), *E.S.* ii. 2.
- Whaddon (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 84.
- Wharton, Mrs., *E.S.* iv. 67.
- Wharton (b. Clifford), Frances, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 94.
- Wharton, John, Blackfriars resident, *E.S.* iv. 320.
- Wharton, Philip, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* iv. 94.
- 'What Mischief Worketh in the Mind of Man', *E.S.* ii. 104.
- What You Will, *E.S.* i. 381; ii. 21; iii. 131, 135, 140, 141, 196, 293, 430; iv. 390.
- What You Will. See *Twelfth Night*.
- Whateley family, *W.S.* i. 17; ii. 45, 46, 131.
- Wheathampstead (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 123.
- Wheaton, Elizabeth, *E.S.* ii. 311.
- When You See Me, You Know Me, *E.S.* ii. 189; iii. 169, 472; iv. 389; *W.S.* i. 498.

- Wherwell (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Whetstone, player, *E.S.* ii. 348.  
 Whetstone, George, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 512; Play: *Promos and Cassandra*, *E.S.* iii. 512; on plays, *E.S.* i. 257, 259; iv. 201, 227; mentioned, *W.S.* i. 457.  
 Whitby, —, *E.S.* iv. 115.  
 White, Edward, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 395; *W.S.* i. 130, 140.  
 White, Joan, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 88.  
 White, John, lessee, *E.S.* ii. 464.  
 White, John, of Southwick, *E.S.* iv. 78, 106.  
 White, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 114.  
 White, Rowland, *E.S.* i. 11, 64, 120, 125, 146, 169, 220, 322; iii. 212, 382; iv. 375.  
 White, Thomas, on plays, *E.S.* i. 254, 285; ii. 358; iv. 197.  
 White, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 117.  
 White, William, property maker, *E.S.* ii. 184.  
 White, William, stationer, *W.S.* i. 169.  
*White Devil*, quoted, *W.S.* ii. 218; discussed, *E.S.* iii. 509; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 232, 543; iii. 26, 111; iv. 392.  
 White staves, *E.S.* i. 39, 40, 41, 205, 226; iii. 376.  
 Whitefriars, children of, *E.S.* ii. 55.  
 Whitefriars playhouse, described, *E.S.* ii. 515-17; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 379; ii. 22, 58, 60, 65, 66, 257, 472; iv. 340, 342, 369; *W.S.* i. 78.  
 Whitelocke, Sir James, *E.S.* ii. 76, 348.  
 Whitgift, John, archbishop of Canterbury, *E.S.* ii. 112; iii. 166, 450, 451; iv. 101, 102, 103, 106, 108, 109, 111, 115, 306, 307, 308, 315; *W.S.* i. 38.  
 Whitthorne, Timothy, *E.S.* ii. 334.  
 Whittcombe, player (?), *E.S.* ii. 159.  
 Whittington, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 42, 49.  
 Whittington (Glos.), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Whittle, Thomas, of the revels, *E.S.* i. 101.  
 Whitton, Frances, *E.S.* iii. 352.  
*'Who Buys my Four Ropes of Hard Onions'*, *E.S.* iii. 496. See Jigs.  
*Whore of Babylon*, *E.S.* ii. 189; iii. 296; iv. 390.  
 Wiburne, Nathaniel, *E.S.* iii. 513; iv. 376.  
 Widdrington (Northumb.), *E.S.* iv. 116.  
*Widow*, *E.S.* iii. 442; iv. 396.  
*Widow of Watling Street*. See *Puritan*.  
*'Widow's Charm'*, *E.S.* ii. 181.  
*Widow's Prize*, *W.S.* i. 101.  
*Widow's Tears*, *E.S.* ii. 58, 60, 367; iii. 132, 147, 256; iv. 127, 181, 392.  
 Wield (Hants), *E.S.* iv. 106.  
 Wight, Isle of, *E.S.* iv. 117, 122, 125.  
 Wight, Joseph, *W.S.* ii. 283.  
 Wightman, William, *E.S.* iv. 87, 102.  
 Wilbraham, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 323.  
 Wilcox, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 197.  
*Wild Goose Chase*, *E.S.* ii. 329, 346; iii. 442.  
 Wild men. See *Woodwoses*.  
 Wilder, Philip van, lutenist, *E.S.* ii. 13, 31, 32, 348.  
 Wilkes, Sir Thomas, clerk of privy council, *E.S.* iv. 100.  
 Wilkes, Thomas, *W.S.* ii. 290.  
 Wilkes, William, *E.S.* iii. 428.  
 Wilkins, George, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 513; Play: *Miseries of Enforced Marriage*, *E.S.* iii. 513; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 513; mentioned, *E.S.* iii. 286; iv. 55; *W.S.* i. 482, 520-6.  
 Wilkins, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 401.  
 Wilkinson, John, coriour, *E.S.* ii. 350; iv. 261.  
 Wilkinson, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 401.  
 'Will' (Admiral's), player, *E.S.* ii. 150, 348.  
 'Will' (Strange's), player, *E.S.* ii. 348.

'*Will of a Woman*'. See '*Isle of a Woman*'.

Willesden (Middlesex), *E.S.* iv. 108.

Willett, John, mercer, *E.S.* ii. 228.

'*William Cartwright*', *E.S.* ii. 181; iii. 336.

'*William the Conqueror*', *E.S.* ii. 95; iv. 12; *W.S.* ii. 317.

Williams, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 348.

Williams, John, bishop of Lincoln, *E.S.* ii. 349; *W.S.* i. 362; ii. 348-52.

Williams, Sir Roger, *E.S.* iii. 212; iv. 229; *W.S.* i. 395.

Williams, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 447.

Williams. See Norris.

Willington (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 83.

Willis, John, *W.S.* i. 161.

Willis, R., *E.S.* i. 333.

Willobie his Avisa, *W.S.* i. 62, 90, 568 sqq.; ii. 191.

Willobie, Henry, *W.S.* i. 569; ii. 191.

Willobie, Thomas, *W.S.* i. 570.

Willoughby, Ambrose, esquire of body, *E.S.* i. 46; *W.S.* i. 407.

Willoughby, Francis, *E.S.* i. 341; ii. 2; iv. 91.

Willoughby, Sir Henry, *E.S.* iii. 315.

Willoughby, Sir Percival, *E.S.* iv. 116.

Willoughby. See Bertie.

Wilmcote (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 11, 12, 14, 21; ii. 28-32, 35-9, 248.

Wilmot, Robert, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 456, 495, 513; Play: *Tamcred and Gismund*, *E.S.* iii. 514; Doubtful Play, *E.S.* iii. 515; mentioned, *E.S.* iv. 27; *W.S.* i. 214.

Wilson, George, *E.S.* ii. 345.

Wilson, Henry, player, *W.S.* i. 121; ii. 80, 349.

Wilson, John, corrector of books, *E.S.* iii. 168.

Wilson, John, master of Westminster, *E.S.* ii. 69.

Wilson, John, player and minstrel, *E.S.* ii. 349; *W.S.* i. 386; ii. 80, 349.

Wilson, Robert, player and playwright, career and works, *E.S.* ii. 349; iii. 515; Plays: *Cobbler's Prophecy*, *E.S.* iii. 516; *Three Ladies of London*, *E.S.* iii. 515; *Three Lords and Three Ladies of London*, *E.S.* iii. 515; Doubtful Plays, *E.S.* iii. 516; Lost Plays: 1, 2 *Black Bateman of the North*, *E.S.* iii. 516; *Catiline's Conspiracy*, *E.S.* iii. 516; *Chance Medley*, *E.S.* iii. 516; 1, 2 *Earl Godwin*, *E.S.* iii. 516; 1 *Fair Constance of Rome*, *E.S.* iii. 517; *Funeral of Richard Cœur de Lion*, *E.S.* iii. 516; *Hannibal and Hermes*, *E.S.* iii. 516; 2 *Henry Richmond*, *E.S.* iii. 517; *Madman's Morris*, *E.S.* iii. 516; *Owen Tudor*, *E.S.* iii. 517; *Pierce of Exton*, *E.S.* iii. 516; *Pierce of Winchester*, *E.S.* iii. 516; 1, 2 *Sir J. Oldcastle*, *E.S.* iii. 517; *Short and Sweet*, *E.S.* iii. 516; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 377; ii. 4, 86, 105, 106, 107, 345, 413; iii. 292; iv. 6, 12, 24, 41, 160, 246, 252, 296; *W.S.* i. 32, 53, 209, 304, 374.

Wilson, Thomas, master of requests, secretary of state, *E.S.* ii. 15; iii. 165.

Wilton (Wilts.), *E.S.* i. 122, 143, 218; ii. 209; iii. 238, 272, 337, 492; iv. 90, 117, 168; *W.S.* i. 404; ii. 329.

*Wily Beguiled*, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 53; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 22; iii. 126, 135, 136, 154, 472; iv. 389.

*Wimbledon Entertainment* (1599), *E.S.* iii. 248.

Wimbledon (Surrey), *E.S.* iv. 101, 106, 108, 112, 115.

Winchelsea (Sussex), *E.S.* iv. 89.

Winchester (Hants), *E.S.* i. 11, 171, 209; ii. 1; iii. 285, 468; iv. 78, 90, 106, 117, 350; *W.S.* ii. 306, 307, 316, 318, 340.

Winchester (title). See Paulet.

Winchester, bishop of, *E.S.* iv. 84,

- 85, 90, 93, 106, 114, 117, 123, 125, 128, 130.
- Wincot (Warwick), *W.S.* i. 25; ii. 248, 288.
- Windet, John, printer, *W.S.* i. 175.
- Windows, *E.S.* iii. 42, 58, 93, 95, 98, 116, 119, 153. *See* Staging.
- Windsor, Edward, 3rd Lord, *E.S.* iv. 83.
- Windsor, Frederick, 4th Lord, *E.S.* i. 144; iv. 64, 92, 96.
- Windsor (b. Somerset), Katharine, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 282, 380, 383.
- Windsor (Berk.), *E.S.*, i. 9, 15, 20, 116, 117, 142, 214; ii. 25, (St. George's), 61, 160; iv. 77-130 *passim*; *W.S.* i. 434.
- Windsor Chapel, children of, *E.S.* ii. 35, 36, 61-4.
- Windsor Forest, Burley Bushes, *E.S.* i. 11; iv. 100; Folly John Park, *E.S.* iv. 93, 99, 105, 114; Mote Park, *E.S.* iv. 99, 114; New Lodge, *E.S.* iv. 80, 102, 105, 113, 115; Twelve Oaks, *E.S.* iv. 80.
- Wing (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 86.
- Wingate, Edward, *E.S.* iv. 84, 88.
- Wingfield, Sir Anthony, playwright, *E.S.* i. 109; iii. 517; iv. 377.
- Wingfield, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Wingham (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Wings, *E.S.* iii. 100, 118, 130. *See* Staging.
- Winstanley, William, *W.S.* ii. 238, 282.
- Winter (b. Somerset), Anne, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 282, 380, 383.
- Winter, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 350.
- Winter's Tale*, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 489; *W.S.* i. 487-9; bibliography, *W.S.* i. 488; text, *W.S.* i. 487, 488; 'allowed book' of, *W.S.* i. 104, 151; censorship, *W.S.* i. 102; stage-directions, *W.S.* i. 154; transcript, *W.S.* i. 166, 197; assembling, *W.S.* i. 488; date, *E.S.* ii. 215; *W.S.* i. 250, 489; source, *W.S.* i. 489; performances, *E.S.* ii. 216, 217; iv. 125, 127; *W.S.* i. 489; ii. 340, 342, 343, 346, 347, 352; staging of, *E.S.* iii. 124; Jonson on, *W.S.* i. 70; ii. 207, 248; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 286; iii. 373; iv. 177, 180, 394; *W.S.* i. 233, 485.
- Winterslow (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Wintoun (title). *See* Seton.
- Winwood, Ralph, *E.S.* i. 325; ii. 420; iii. 242, 244, 245, 262, 276, 282, 375.
- Wisdom of Dr. Dodipoll*, *E.S.* ii. 20; iii. 136; iv. 54, 387; *W.S.* i. 397.
- Wise, Andrew, stationer, *E.S.* iii. 189; *W.S.* i. 131.
- Wise, Francis, Radcliffe librarian, *W.S.* ii. 288, 380.
- '*Wise Man of West Chester*', *E.S.* ii. 143, 148, 168, 180; iii. 446; *W.S.* i. 510.
- Wise Woman of Hogsdon*, *E.S.* iii. 342; iv. 20, 395.
- Wistow, —, licensee, *E.S.* ii. 451.
- Wit and Science*, *E.S.* ii. 11.
- '*Wit and Will*', *E.S.* iv. 30, 84, 144.
- Wit and Wisdom*, *E.S.* iii. 24; iv. 29.
- Wit at Several Weapons*, *E.S.* iii. 232; iv. 396.
- Wit of a Woman*, *E.S.* iv. 54, 388.
- Wit without Money*, *E.S.* iii. 229; iv. 395.
- Witch* (Middleton), *W.S.* i. 92, 125, 472.
- Witch of Edmonton*, *E.S.* iii. 298; iv. 396.
- '*Witch of Islington*', *E.S.* ii. 147.
- Withdrawing chamber, *E.S.* i. 14.
- Withens, Robert, *E.S.* ii. 406.
- '*Witless*', *E.S.* iv. 404.
- Witney (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 37, 107.
- Witold of Lithuania, *W.S.* i. 494.
- Wits*, *E.S.* iii. 90; iv. 372; *W.S.* i. 102.
- Wits* engraving, *E.S.* ii. 510.
- Witt, Johannes de, *E.S.* ii. 361, 393, 412, 456, 524, 526, 538; iii. 50, 73, 78, 90, 100, 101.

- Witter, Anne, formerly Phillips, *E.S.* ii. 418.
- Witter, John, *E.S.* ii. 334, 418, 423, 424; *W.S.* ii. 52-8.
- Woburn (Beds.), *E.S.* i. 110; iv. 88.
- Woderam, Richard, player, *E.S.* ii. 101, 350.
- Woking (Surrey), *E.S.* i. 13; iv. 84, 85, 97, 99, 100, 105, 115, 120.
- Wolf, John, printer, *E.S.* iii. 173; iv. 327, 345.
- Wolgast-Pomerania, Philip Julius, duke of, *E.S.* ii. 288.
- Wollaton (Notts.), *E.S.* ii. 2; iv. 116.
- Wolley (b. More), Elizabeth, Lady, *E.S.* ii. 498.
- Wolley, Sir Francis, *E.S.* iv. 117.
- Wolley, Sir John, Latin secretary, *E.S.* ii. 497; iv. 97, 99, 100.
- Wolsey, Thomas, Cardinal, *E.S.* i. 8, 9, 14, 61; ii. 11, 27; iii. 20.
- '*Woman Hard to Please*', *E.S.* ii. 144; iii. 467.
- Woman Hater*, *E.S.* i. 327; ii. 22; iii. 143, 219, 314; iv. 390.
- Woman in the Moon*, *E.S.* iii. 46, 91, 135, 416; iv. 385; *W.S.* i. 490.
- '*Woman is too Hard*'. See '*The Woman*'.
- Woman Killed with Kindness*, *E.S.* ii. 227, 232; iii. 52, 126, 341, 342, 348; iv. 390.
- Woman's Prize*, *E.S.* iii. 222; iv. 33, 395; *W.S.* i. 107.
- '*Woman's Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 163, 167; iii. 265.
- Women on stage, *E.S.* i. 371; iii. 296.
- Wonder of a Kingdom*, *E.S.* iii. 288, 299; iv. 394.
- '*Wonder of a Woman*', *E.S.* ii. 144; iii. 433, 474.
- Wonder of Women*. See *Sophonisba*.
- Wooburn (Bucks.), *E.S.* iv. 92.
- Wood, Anthony, *E.S.* iii. 312; *W.S.* ii. 238, 250, 252, 256, 258.
- Wood, Sir Robert, mayor of Norwich, *E.S.* iv. 62.
- Wood Rising (Norfolk), *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Woodcuts in plays, *E.S.* iii. 6, 210, 322, 328; iv. 20.
- Woodes, Nathaniel, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 517; Play: *Conflict of Conscience*, *E.S.* iii. 517.
- Woodford, Thomas, lessee, *E.S.* ii. 65, 66, 350.
- Woodford or Simball, Thomas, *E.S.* ii. 424, 445, 516-17.
- Woodhall (Herts.), *E.S.* iv. 91.
- Woodhouse, Mrs., maid of honour, *E.S.* i. 54.
- Woodhouse, Francis, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Woodhouse, Sir Roger, *E.S.* iv. 95.
- Woodman, victualler, *E.S.* ii. 493.
- Woodruff, Lady, *E.S.* iv. 114.
- Woodruff, Sir Nicholas, *E.S.* iv. 279, 281.
- Woods, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 292, 350.
- Woodstock (Oxon.), *E.S.* i. 11, 13, 121, 122, 124, 142, 214; iii. 267, 400-2, 404-7; iv. 83, 88, 90, 92, 107, 117, 119, 120, 124, 127, 129.
- Woodstock Entertainment* (1575) *E.S.* iii. 400; (1592) *E.S.* iii. 404.
- Woodward, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 111, 115.
- Woodward, Agnes, *E.S.* i. 358.
- Woodward, Elizabeth, *E.S.* ii. 333.
- Woodward, Joan, *E.S.* i. 358; ii. 139, 185.
- Woodwoses, *E.S.* i. 123-4, 135, 194; iv. 65, 66.
- '*Woover*', *E.S.* iii. 470.
- '*Woiving of Death*', *E.S.* ii. 173; iii. 266.
- Woolwich (Kent), *E.S.* iii. 369; iv. 77, 124, 129.
- Worcester (title). See Somerset.
- Worcester, *E.S.* i. 116, 336, 387; iv. 92; bishops of, *E.S.* iv. 92; *W.S.* i. 4, 6; ii. 129, 130, 133, 147; consistory court of, *W.S.* ii. 7, 12, 26, 41-6.
- Worcester's men, discussed, *E.S.* ii. 220-9; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 219,

- 268, 302, 310, 319, 336, 337, 351, 364, 366; ii. 137, 221 (in provinces); *WS.* i. 38, 48, 95; ii. 328.
- Work for Cutlers*, *E.S.* iv. 54, 373, 393.
- Works, office of, *E.S.* i. 49, 80, 90, 208, 211, 226, 233.
- Workshop (Notts.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- '*World runs on Wheels*'. See '*The World*'.
- '*World's Tragedy*', *E.S.* ii. 144.
- Worrall, Thomas, *WS.* i. 138.
- '*Worse Afear'd than Hurt*', *E.S.* ii. 169; iii. 302, 308.
- Worsopp, John, *E.S.* iv. 99.
- Worth, Ellis, player, *E.S.* ii. 233, 236, 237, 240, 350; iii. 271; iv. 183.
- Worthington, Mr., *E.S.* iv. 81.
- Wotton, Edward, 1st Lord, controller of household, *E.S.* i. 35, 64; iv. 342.
- Wotton, Sir Henry, *E.S.* ii. 419; iii. 212, 496, 517; *WS.* i. 495; ii. 343.
- Wotton, John, *E.S.* iv. 277.
- Wotton, Thomas, *E.S.* iv. 89.
- Wounds of Civil War*, *E.S.* ii. 139, 147; iii. 58, 66, 95, 410; iv. 384.
- Wren, Christopher, *E.S.* iii. 518; iv. 377.
- Wrest (Beds.), *E.S.* iv. 116.
- Wrestling, *E.S.* iv. 79.
- Wright, James, *E.S.* ii. 374; iv. 370-2; *WS.* ii. 262.
- Wright, Richard, *E.S.* iv. 315.
- Wright, Thomas, vintner, *E.S.* ii. 443.
- Wriothesley (b. Vernon), Elizabeth, countess of Southampton, *E.S.* i. 45; *WS.* i. 358, 565; ii. 198.
- Wriothesley, Henry, 2nd earl of Southampton, *E.S.* i. 162; iii. 488; iv. 82.
- Wriothesley, Henry, 3rd earl of Southampton, and Chapman, *E.S.* iii. 249; and Heywood, *E.S.* iii. 338; and Shakespeare, *WS.* i. 23, 61, 62, 68, 338, 358, 361, 387, 543, 546, 565-8; ii. 266; mentioned, *E.S.* i. 45, 46, 147, 220; iii. 212, 393, 417; iv. 106, 119, 121, 122, 123, 125, 128, 139; *WS.* i. 407, 571; ii. 198, 332.
- Wriothesley (b. Cheyne), Jane, countess of Southampton, *E.S.* iv. 85.
- Wriothesley (b. Browne), Mary, countess of Southampton, afterwards Lady Heneage and Lady Hervey, *E.S.* i. 162; iii. 468; iv. 82; *WS.* i. 358; ii. 190.
- Wroth (b. Sidney), Mary, Lady, *E.S.* iii. 371, 375.
- Wroth, Sir Robert, *E.S.* iv. 105, 108, 111, 120, 322.
- Wroughton, Mrs. Mary, *E.S.* ii. 326.
- Wroxall (Warwick), Shakespeares of, *WS.* ii. 28, 356-8.
- Wroxton (Oxon.), *E.S.* iv. 120.
- Wurmsser von Vendenheim, Hans Jacob, *E.S.* ii. 419; *WS.* ii. 336.
- Württemberg, Frederick, duke of, *E.S.* ii. 283, 455.
- Württemberg, Lewis Frederick, prince of, *E.S.* ii. 369, 419, 457; *WS.* ii. 336.
- Wyart, Jerome, *E.S.* i. 249.
- Wyatt, Sir Henry, treasurer of chamber, *E.S.* i. 59; ii. 476.
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas, discussed, *E.S.* iii. 293; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 227, 232; iii. 264, 304, 347, 494, 508; iv. 391.
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas, *E.S.* iii. 399; *WS.* ii. 220.
- Wye (Kent), *E.S.* iv. 89.
- '*Wylie Beguylie*', *E.S.* iv. 53.
- Wylliam, W., *E.S.* iv. 31.
- Wylke (Wilts.), *E.S.* iv. 90.
- Wynkyn de Worde, printer, *E.S.* iii. 179; iv. 44.
- Wynsdon, Mr., *E.S.* ii. 105.
- Wyntown, Andrew, *WS.* i. 475.

## X

- Xenophon of Ephesus, *E.S.* iii. 311; *W.S.* i. 346. | 'Xerxes', *E.S.* ii. 63; iv. 91, 149.

## Y

- Yard, *E.S.* ii. 527. See Playhouses.  
 Yarrington, Robert, playwright, *E.S.* iii. 518; Play: *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, *E.S.* iii. 518; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 172; iii. 289; iv. 52.  
 Yarmouth (Norfolk), *E.S.* i. 298, 336, 355; ii. 355; iii. 451.  
 Yarnton (Oxon), *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Yate, James, *E.S.* iv. 107.  
 Yattendon (Berks.), *E.S.* iv. 85.  
 Yaxley, John, mayor of Cambridge, *E.S.* iv. 6.  
 Yelverton, Christopher, *E.S.* iii. 321, 348, 518.  
 Yelverton, Sir Henry, solicitor-general, *E.S.* i. 211; iv. 59.  
 Yeoman, of chamber, *E.S.* i. 44; of crown, *E.S.* i. 47; of guard, *E.S.* i. 47, 63; of revels, *E.S.* i. 72, 94.  
 Yetswiert, Nicasius, French secretary and clerk of signet, *E.S.* i. 98.  
 Yomans, Francis, *E.S.* iii. 507.  
 Yonge, Bartholomew, *W.S.* i. 331.  
 Yonge, Walker, *E.S.* i. 323.  
 York, *E.S.* i. 336; ii. 1; iv. 69, 116; *W.S.* ii. 316. | York, John, *E.S.* iv. 31.  
 Yorke, Sir John, *E.S.* i. 305, 328.  
 Yorkshire, *E.S.* i. 277, 304, 328; iv. 264.  
 'Yorkshire Gentlewoman and her Son', *E.S.* iii. 260; iv. 404.  
 Yorkshire Tragedy, discussed, *E.S.* iv. 54; mentioned, *E.S.* ii. 213; iii. 115, 231, 513; iv. 391; *W.S.* i. 134, 143, 206, 523, 535.  
 Young, John, player, *E.S.* ii. 80, 82, 350.  
 Young, Sir John, mayor of Bristol, *E.S.* iv. 61, 90, 198.  
 Young, Richard, J.P., *E.S.* i. 285, 291; ii. 478; iv. 93, 96, 293, 297, 305, 310.  
 Young, Richard, of Woolley Farm, *E.S.* iv. 15.  
 Young minstrels, *E.S.* ii. 13, 31-2.  
 Your Five Gallants, *E.S.* i. 188, 331; ii. 53, 58; iii. 150, 440; iv. 391.  
 Youth, *E.S.* iii. 23; iv. 380.  
 Yuletide. See Christmas Prince.

## Z

- Zanni, *E.S.* ii. 264.  
 Zanobi, —, *E.S.* iii. 13.  
 Zelotypus, *E.S.* iv. 379.  
 'Zenobia', *E.S.* ii. 122.  
 'Zerstörung der Stadt Constantinopel', *E.S.* ii. 289-90; iii. 462. | 'Zerstörung der Stadt Troja', *E.S.* ii. 289; iii. 345.  
 Zingerling, Justus, *E.S.* ii. 369, 457.  
 Zoglia (lindle), *E.S.* iii. 21.  
 Zouch, Sir John, *E.S.* iv. 94.  
 Zuniga, Don Pedro de, *E.S.* i. 25.









